BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06574 329 4

No CS 71. W828 1929

Knapp Fund

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2012 with funding from
Boston Public Library

http://archive.org/details/wittergenealogyd00wash

WITTER GENEALOGY

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

WITTER

Witter Genealogy

Descendants of William Witter of Swampscott Massachusetts, 1639-1659

Compiled by Georgia Cooper Washburn from Witter Family Records and Data Gathered, and Edited by Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn

THE NATIONAL HISTORICAL COMPANY
175 Fifth Avenue, New York

[1929]

CS71
.W828
1929

Copyright, 1929
By The National Historical Company

Knapp
Dec. 15, 1941
5

This History of the Witter Family in America Has
Been Prepared and Published in Reverent
and Loving Commemoration of

Polly Ann (Witter) Loveland

Daughter of Clark and Polly (Greene) Witter,
and Wife of William Loveland
and to Her It Is Dedicated

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
Dedication	5
First Generation	11
Second Generation	17
Third Generation	21
Fourth Generation	27
Fifth Generation	35
Sixth Generation	51
Seventh Generation	73
Eighth Generation	89
Ninth Generation	115
Tenth Generation	167
Eleventh Generation	205
Unplaced Witter Lineages	213
Loveland Ancestry	219
Further Studies in Allied Families	263
Extracts from the Writings of Samuel Witter	305
Index	357

ILLUSTRATIONS

Witter Coat-of-Arms	Frontispiece
	Between Pages
Francis Augustus Loveland	16 and 17
Polly Ann (Witter) Loveland	16 and 17
William Loveland	16 and 17
Evah Isabel (Loveland) Schoenrich	16 and 17
Clark Witter	72 and 73
Squire Porter Witter	72 and 73
Mrs. Squire Porter Witter	72 and 73
Grave-Stone of Ebenezer Witter	72 and 73
Stone of Surviah Witter	72 and 73
The Reverend William Ellsworth Witter, D.D., M.D.	72 and 73
Doctor William Witter	96 and 97
Theodore Harding Burpee Witter	96 and 97
Mrs. Theodore Harding Burpee Witter	96 and 97
Alvin Reed Witter	96 and 97
Daniel Pierce Witter	144 and 145
Mrs. Daniel Pierce Witter	144 and 145
George Henry Witter, M.D.	144 and 145
Mrs. Mary Minerva (Burdick) Beckwith	144 and 145
James Perry	144 and 145
Luke G. Witter	176 and 177
Mrs. Luke G. Witter	176 and 177
Lorenzo Witter	176 and 177
Mrs. Lorenzo Witter	176 and 177
Ira S. Witter	176 and 177
Mrs. Ira S. Witter	176 and 177
George Washington Witter	176 and 177
Mrs. George Washington Witter	176 and 177
Edward G. Witter	208 and 209

BETWEEN PAGES

Mrs. Edward G. Witter . . . . . .208 and 209
Hiram Green Witter . . . . . .208 and 209
Mrs. Hiram Green Witter . . . . . .208 and 209
Mr. and Mrs. Hiram Green Witter and Their Children . . . . . .208 and 209
Five of the Children of Mr. and Mrs. Hiram Green Witter and Their Spouses . . . . . .208 and 209
Joel C. Witter . . . . . .208 and 209
Edwin and Evah Isabel (Loveland) Schoenrich . .208 and 209
Loveland Coat-of-Arms . . . . . .256 and 257
Doctor George Franklin Witter . . . . . .256 and 257
Mrs. William Duncan Connor . . . . . .256 and 257
Green Coat-of-Arms . . . . . .256 and 257
Fac-Simile of the Inner Cover of "Samuel Witter His Book" . . . . . .304 and 305
Mrs. Hilton Burpee Witter . . . . . .304 and 305
Hilton Burpee Witter . . . . . .304 and 305
The Children of Mr. and Mrs. Hilton Burpee Witter .304 and 305

FIRST GENERATION

FIRST GENERATION

1 WILLIAM[1] WITTER, the first American ancestor of the Witter family of the United States and Canada, was born in England about the year 1584, as he was seventy-five when he died in 1659. His surname is one of the earliest found in New England and appears in various forms in the old records of this country and of England,—as Witter, Whitter, Witton, and Whitton. One branch of the Whitter, or Witter, family was of Broomehall, in Sussex, England, in the reign of Edward IV. A descendant of this family was Thomas Whitter of Exeter, Devonshire, who was an officer in Cromwell's army. This affiliation with the Parliamentary Party, and hence with the Puritan movement, which contributed largely to the settlement of New England, may indicate a probable connection between the Devonshire family and the Witters of early Massachusetts, Connecticut, and Rhode Island, of which William Witter, as above stated, was the first American ancestor.

He was living in Massachusetts as early as 1639, at which date he was probably of Swampscott, near Lynn. At a later period he was a resident of Swampscott, although he is mentioned in some of the records as of Lynn. The record of his arrival in New England is preserved in an old manuscript, written by his descendant, Samuel Witter, of the sixth generation, entitled: "The Genaligy of the Witters from their first arival from England to America, drawn from the Original, March the 20th, AD 1773 by Samuel Witter," and the first entry is as follows:

"William Witter in his voiage from old England to America with his wife his son Josiah & daughter Hannah, arrived at Lynn in the Massachusetts Bay, where Josiah married Elisabeth Wheeler and Hannah married Thomas Bardan. Said William Witter died at Lynn. his Widows Name was Hannah. She came with her Son Josiah to Stonington and Lived to a Great Age."

Much of the material relating to the descendants of Ebenezer Witter, grandson of William Witter, has been obtained from this manuscript.

William Witter's wife also appears with the Christian name, Annis, probably a form of Anna or Hannah. Her maiden name is said to have been Churchman, and it has been thought that she was a daughter of Hugh Churchman, an early settler of Lynn, Massachusetts. A well-known authority on early New England genealogy states that Hugh Churchman of Lynn, 1640, died in 1644, that his will was probated July 9, of that year, and that Ann Churchman, perhaps his daughter, married John Rogers on April 16, 1639, at Weymouth. In Hugh Churchman's will he mentions Josias, son of William Witter, leaving the latter his homestead in Lynn, which, on William Witter's death, is to pass to Josias Witter. (Josias was often used interchangeably with Josiah in old records.) It may be that the wife of William Witter was a sister of Hugh Churchman instead of his daughter.

Hugh Churchman's will, from the Essex Court files, is here given in abstract in the quaint old orthography of the original document: "I Hugh Churchman of Len do make this my last will . . . first my howse and Lot in Len . . and all other appurtenances there unto belonging to wilyam Wenter (*sic.*) tel his son Josias shae atayn the age of twenty one years and then to his son Josias and his Ayeres for ever; with this condicon that . . he shale paye to his sister hannah winter (*sic.*) ten pounds within one hole year . . And if Josiah and hannah shall both dy before they shale atayen the age of twenty one yeres that then William Winter or his now wif or the longer liver of them to have it. . . ." He makes William Witter his Executor.

William Witter's homestead at Swampscott was on "the spot where Joseph Blaney's house now stands,"—or where it was standing in 1844, about two miles from Lynn. The land on which it stood was purchased by William Witter from an Indian, according to the following deposition made by him, and recorded in the files of the Salem Court, under the dates April 15 and 27, 1657:

"Blacke will, or duke william, so called, came to my house (which was two or three miles from Nahant), when Thomas Dexter had bought Nahant for a suit of clothes; the said Blacke will Asked me what I would give him for the Land my house stood vppon, it being his land, and his ffather's wigwam stood their abouts . . . ." and he adds that he "bought Nahant and

Sagomer Hill and Swamscoate of Black William for two pestle stones."

At the time of the controversy between the Massachusetts Bay Colony authorities and the leaders of the Baptist movement, William Witter was one of those whose adherence to the Baptist tenets brought him into disagreement with the former. He was haled to Court more than once because of his opposition to infant baptism. He also gave offense because of his entertainment of the Baptist leaders, Obadiah Holmes, John Crandall and John Clarke, the first-named being an ancestor of Abraham Lincoln. In the narrative of their journey to Rhode Island, because of the persecution of the Massachusetts government, John Clarke wrote: "It came to pass that we three . . . came into the Mathatusetts Bay about the 16 day of the 5th Moneth 51; and upon the 19th of the same, . . . we came into a Town . . . called Lin, where we lodged at a Blind-man's house, neer two miles out of the Town, by name William Witter . . . ." From this we see that William Witter, in his old age, had become blind.

William Witter's will was dated August 6, 1657. In it he bequeathed to his wife, Annis, half of his estate, and to his son, Josiah, the other half. Of his daughter, he says: "Hannah shall have a yew and lamb this time twelf mounth." He died two years after making his will, in 1659.

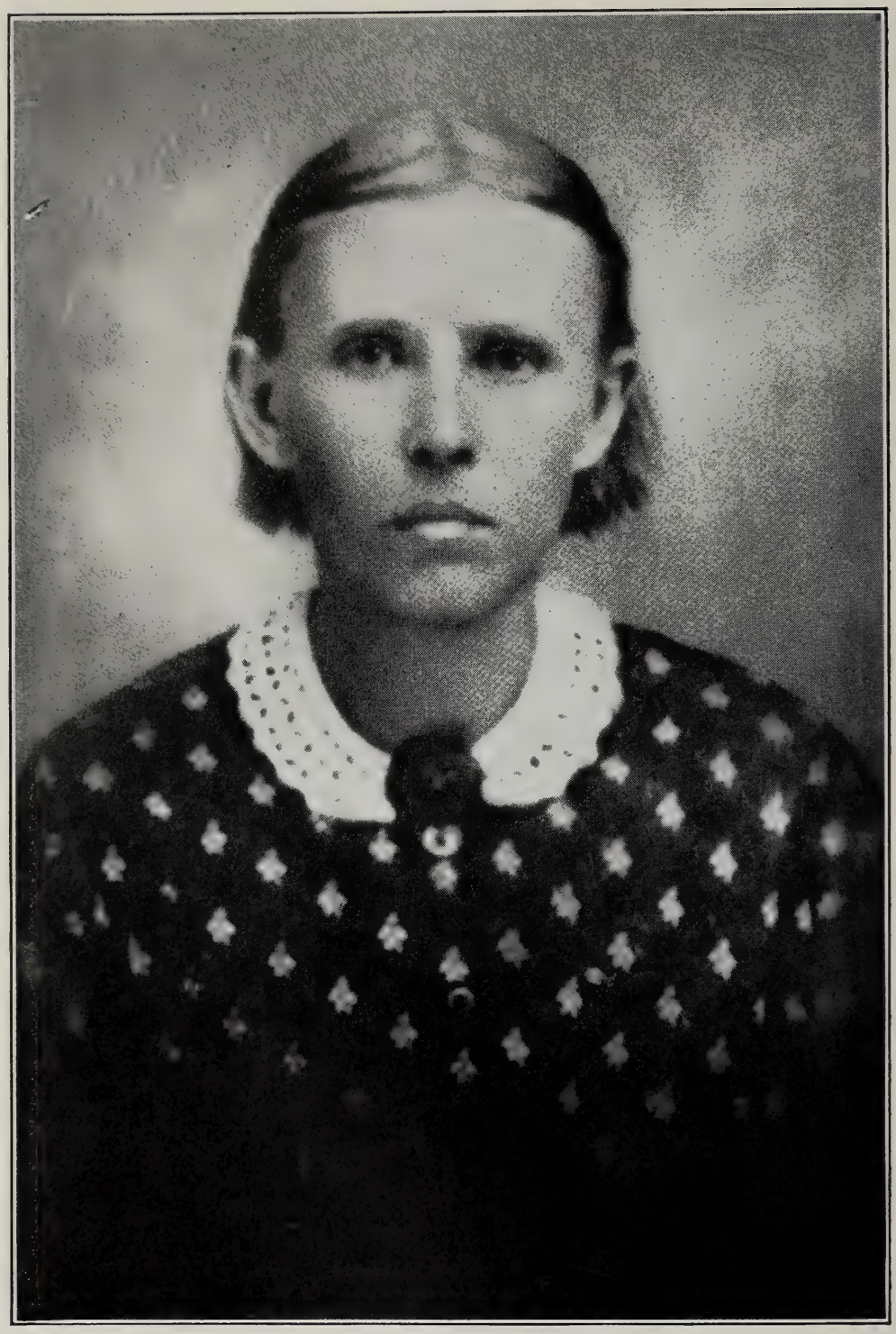
The births of his children are recorded at Swampscott, near Lynn, Massachusetts, although the old record, above mentioned, states that they accompanied him and his wife from England.

Children of William and Annis (Churchman?) Witter:

2 i Josiah Witter.

ii Hannah Witter; married, first, Robert Burdick, whose surname is also given by a Witter descendant as Hurden or Burdett, by whom it it is said that they were married in Malden, in November, 1653 (it is also said that she married Thomas Bardan); married, second, as his second wife, Edmund Chamberlain, on June 22, 1670, at Chelmsford, Massachusetts; both called of Malden; she died at Woodstock, Connecticut, in 1696.

Francis Augustus Loveland
Son of William and Polly Ann (Witter) Loveland
(*See Page 151*)



Polly Ann (Witter) Loveland
Daughter of Clark and Polly (Greene) Witter, and the Wife of William Loveland, Doubly a Witter Through Her Paternal Grandparents
(*See Page 109*)

WILLIAM LOVELAND

Husband of Polly Ann Witter, and Descended, in the Ninth Generation, from Lawrence Loveland, Who Married Agnes Chowter, at Worplesdon, in Surrey, England, 1594

(*See Pages 109 and 227*)

Evah Isabel (Loveland) Schoenrich

Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Francis Augustus Loveland, and Wife of Edwin Schoenrich, United States Consul at Arica, Chile, on Board a Grace Line Steamer to Join Her Husband at His Post

(*See Page 154*)

SECOND GENERATION

SECOND GENERATION

2 JOSIAH[2] WITTER (William[1]) was probably born at Swampscott, near Lynn, Massachusetts, where his birth is recorded, in 1638. (The old Witter genealogy says he came from England.) He was living there in 1661, when he married his first wife, Elizabeth Wheeler, the daughter of Thomas and Mary Wheeler. It is also said they married February 25, 1662. She was born in 1648, at Lynn. He removed to Stonington, New London County, Connecticut, before February 26, 1666, as on that date Thomas Minor, of Stonington, wrote in his diary: "The Twelfth moneth is februarie & hath 28 days . . . . saterday the 16. I begun the reek Witer brought the canoow; . . . . ." On August 15, 1667, at a town meeting at Stonington, "it was voted that Goodman Witter shall have four score acres of land where it may be found and to take it according to order." He built a house near that of his father-in-law, Thomas Wheeler.

The name of Josiah Witter appears in a list of inhabitants of Stonington, on December 29, 1670, and in the town records, later than the foregoing entry, but without date, he is noted among the Freemen of Stonington.

On April 12, 1670, Thomas Park of New London, sold to "Josiah Witter of Stonington" one hundred acres of land which had been granted to the said Park by the town of Stonington. It is said that Josiah Witter's first house in Stonington was a little north of the modern residence of Colonel James Brown.

An item from the curious old journal of Thomas Minor, above quoted, suggests the perils of those far-off Colony days, when savages lurked in the forests and it was dangerous to stray far from one's home save as one of a party well armed. "1671 The Seventh moneth is september and hath 30 days . . . Tuesday the .10 good-wife witer was Lost." Whether shock resulting from this incident hastened the death of Elizabeth (Wheeler) Witter, we do not know, but she died on August 5, 1672, and was buried two days later. Thomas Minor writes in his diary:

"1671 The sixth moneth is Agust and hath .31. days .... the 7th. day wensday Elizabeth Witter was buried"

Josiah Witter married, as his second wife, Sarah, daughter of Reverend John Crandall. Her father was living in Salem, Massachusetts, in 1635, and is believed to have been of Welsh ancestry. He was one of the original purchasers of the land comprising Westerly, Rhode Island, from which Hopkinton was later formed. The townships of Westerly, Hopkinton, Charlestown, and Richmond, as they now are, were a tract called by the Indians "Misquamicut," and on August 27, 1661, John Crandall was one of the nine signers of a petition to the Court of Commissioners for the Colony of Providence Plantations, in session at Portsmouth, for the purchase of that part of the tract which became Westerly. He was the first Baptist Elder at Westerly and held a number of public offices at various times, being a Commissioner and Deputy to the General Court in 1667, 1670, and 1671, representing Westerly in the two latter terms. Prior to his settlement at Westerly he had lived at Newport, coming there probably soon after his apprehension by Massachusetts officers, in 1651, when he held a religious meeting at the house of William Witter, at Swampscott, for which he was imprisoned for a time at Boston.

Josiah Witter is said to have died in 1690. In Salem, Massachusetts, the seat of Essex County, his will is indexed with date November 24, 1685. The document itself is not on file at Salem, and its whereabouts is unknown.

Children of Josiah and Elizabeth (Wheeler) Witter:

i Elizabeth Witter; born on March 15, 1662 (or 1663).

ii Mary Witter; born February 20, 1665.

3 iii Ebenezer Witter.

Children of Josiah and Sarah (Crandall) Witter:

4 iv John Witter.

v Sarah Witter; born February 7 (or 9), 1679-80.

5 vi Hannah Witter.

6 vii Abigail Witter.

THIRD GENERATION

THIRD GENERATION

3 EBENEZER[3] WITTER (Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Stonington, Connecticut, March 25 (or May 28), 1668. He was of Preston, Connecticut, where he built a grist mill in 1695. On May 5, 1693, aged twenty-four years, eleven months, and seven days, as the old Witter genealogy states, he married Dorothy Morgan, who, at the time of her marriage, was aged seventeen years, two months, ten days, daughter of Lieutenant Joseph and Dorothy (Park) Morgan. She was born February 29, 1675.

Ebenezer Witter was one of the twelve founders of the Congregational church in Preston and a Deacon. His grandson, Asa Witter, writes of him: "He was a strict observer of the Sabbath and in the faithful performance of all the duties God requires of us as parents and children on His holy day. My mother, Elizabeth Brown Witter, began with her children before they could read. We had to say the catechism after her on Sabbath evenings, and, if we were sleepy sitting, we had to stand up. This was the case until we left the home mansion. Grandfather was always so very punctual in family worship that, when confined to his bed with a broken limb and on his back, he lead the family prayers morning and evening."

Ebenezer Witter died of "pluretic fever," January 12, 1712, at Preston, "his dwelling place." His gravestone and that of his wife, in the Avery Cemetery at Preston Plains, are inscribed: "To the memory of Deacon Ebenezer Witter who departed this life Jan. the 12th, 1712, in the 44th year of his age. Seake for the kingdom of Heaven Deal justly Love mercy Walk humbly." "In Memory of Mrs. Dorothy, the wife of Ebenezer Witter she died March the 9th, 1759, in the 84th year of her age."

Children of Ebenezer and Dorothy (Morgan) Witter:

i Elizabeth Witter; born March 3, 1694; married —— Brewster.

ii Mary Witter; born March 2, 1696; married —— Tracy.

iii Josiah Witter; born June 12, 1698; died "1798" (probably an error for 1698.); called twin of Joseph.

7 iv Joseph Witter.

8 v Ebenezer Witter.

vi Dorothy Witter; born December 11, 1702; married —— Brewster.

vii Hannah Witter; born February 26, 1704.

9 viii William Witter.

ix Abigail Witter; born January 24, 1711; died in 1714; called twin of Josiah, which probably indicates that was a second Josiah, born January 24, 1711, and twin of Abigail, and that the above Josiah, born June 12, 1698, who is stated to have died in "1798," died in 1698, the year he was born.

x Josiah Witter (?); probably the twin of Abigail, above mentioned; may have died young.

4 JOHN[3] WITTER (Josiah,[2] William[1]), the son of Josiah Witter by his second wife, Sarah Crandall, was born March 11, 1677–78, in Stonington, Connecticut. He removed to Westerly, Rhode Island, where his maternal grandfather, Reverend John Crandall, was an early settler, and on February 28, 1710, received a grant of two hundred and three acres of land there. On January 24, 1715–16, he mortgaged one hundred and one and a half acres, and, on Decmber 22, 1743, deeded ninety-two acres to his "Son John Witter Jun[r]."

John Witter's home was in the present Washington County, Rhode Island, then known as King's County. Westerly was incorporated on May 14, 1669. Its Indian name was Misquamicutt. For a brief period it was called Haversham, but the name of Westerly was restored in 1689, this name having been given because it was the most western town in the Colony. It is probable that the ninety-two acres of land, which, as above stated, John Witter gave to his son, John, was in the part of Westerly, which, on March 19, 1757, was incorporated as the town of Hopkinton, named in honor of Governor Stephen Hopkins of Rhode Island.

The first wife of John Witter was Sarah, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Jenckes) Tefft, and granddaughter of John and Mary Tefft. John Tefft was a Freeman of Portsmouth, Rhode Island, in 1655, and, in 1674, when he made his will, was living at Kingstown, Rhode Island. John and Sarah (Tefft) Witter were married about 1703, when he was in his twenty-sixth year, according to the manuscript of Samuel Witter, referred to above herein. After the death of his first wife, he married, second, Mrs. Mary Lewis, a widow.

The ancient genealogy of the family, of which Samuel Witter made a copy in 1773, gives the following record of John Witter of Westerly:

"January 1755 John Witter now liveing in westerly aged Near 78 years hath had two wives and a great number of children and to his two Sons Joseph and John are children born. farewell westerly.
August 1757 John Witter died aged 80 years"

Children of John and Sarah (Tefft) Witter:

	i	Esther Witter; born in November, 1705.
	ii	Elizabeth Witter; born February 10, 1706.
	iii	Josiah Witter; died young.
	iv	John Witter; died young.
	v	Samuel Witter; died young.
	vi	Ebenezer Witter; died young.
	vii	Hannah Witter; born January 20, 1713.
10	viii	Joseph Witter.
	ix	Sarah Witter; born November 20, 1717.
11	x	John Witter.

Children of John and Mary (——, Lewis) Witter:

	xi	Abigail Witter; died young.
	xii	Mary Witter; born in May, 1722.
	xiii	Abigail Witter.
	xiv	William Witter; "b. d." (perhaps meaning "born dead.")
	xv	Martha Witter; born July 11, 1727.

5 HANNAH[3] WITTER (Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 17, 1681. She married Thomas Parks, November 15, 1703. He was born January 20, 1676, and died in 1732.

Child of Thomas and Hannah (Witter) Parks:

12 Abigail Parks.

6 ABIGAIL[3] WITTER (Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 14, 1684. She married, February 6, 1706, John Freeman, son of Joseph and Dorothy (Haynes) Freeman. John Freeman died in 1725. They had seven children, but the names of only two of them have been obtained.

Children of John and Abigail (Witter) Freeman:

i Dorothy Freeman; born March 31, 1709; married Isaac Williams.

13 ii Elizabeth Freeman.

FOURTH GENERATION

FOURTH GENERATION

7 JOSEPH[4] WITTER (Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was probably born at Preston, Connecticut, where his father lived. In the old record before referred to, his birth date is given as June 12, 1698, and he was twin of his brother, Josiah. He is stated to have married when he was aged "twenty-four years, two months, and one day." His wife was Elizabeth Gore, born January 12, 1703–4, who, at the time of her marriage, was aged eighteen years, one month, and one day. Their marriage took place August 13, 1722, which would make her birth date in 1704. Her parents were Captain Samuel and Hannah (Draper) Gore of Roxbury. Elizabeth (Gore) Witter died April 9, 1761, "with the long fever." Joseph Witter married, as his second wife, on April 9, 1762, Amy Meech, a widow. By her he had no children. His date of death does not appear in the manuscript.

Children of Joseph and Elizabeth (Gore) Witter:

14	i	Samuel Witter.
15	ii	Joseph Witter.
16	iii	Ezra Witter.
	iv	Elizabeth Witter; born April 22, 1729; died August 20, the same year.
	v	Hannah Witter; born October 8, 1730.
17	vi	Ebenezer Witter.
18	vii	Elijah Witter.
19	viii	Eunice Witter.

8 LIEUTENANT EBENEZER[4] WITTER (Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 30, 1699, and lived at Preston, Connecticut, representing the town in the General Court. On March 26, 1729, aged twenty-eight, he married Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth Brown of Preston. She was born in 1708 and was aged twenty at the time of her marriage. It is stated that she died August 27, 1754, and also that she died in 1759. After her death Ebenezer Witter went to Canterbury,

Connecticut, where he resided with his son, Asa Witter. He married, second, in 1760, the widow Avery. His children were by his first wife. His son, Asa, writes of his parents: "Ebenezer (1699) and his wife, Elizabeth Brown, were eminent for their piety and for training of their household in the fear of God. They were good singers. Their children always went to the Preparatory Lecture to be catechised in the Assembly's Divine Catechism, and it was where many of the children took their first lessons in Theology."

Ebenezer Witter died September 19, 1789, in Canterbury, and was buried in the old cemetery at Hanover (Sprague), Connecticut, where, in 1929, his gravestone is still standing. He is said to have been the first to own a carriage in the town of Preston.

Children of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Brown) Witter:

i Josiah Witter; born November 17, 1729; died in 1737.

20 ii Nathan Witter.

iii John Witter; born September 11, 1733; died in 1737.

iv Mary Witter; born July 11, 1735.

v Jacob Witter; born May 8, 1737; called of Norwich, Connecticut, when, after his death, his estate was divided between his brothers and sisters (his brother, Asa, dying before him, and the latter's children receiving their father's share).

vi Elizabeth Witter; born January 20, 1739.

21 vii Josiah Witter.

viii John Witter.

22 ix Asa Witter.

x James Witter; born September 30, 1746; died October 11, the same year.

xi Esther Witter; born May 12, 1753.

9 WILLIAM[4] WITTER (Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 24, 1705, probably at Preston, Connecticut, where his father lived and where he also was a resident. He married five times. His first wife was Mary, daughter of William Doug-

las of Plainfield, Connecticut, whom he married January 1, 1734, when she was in her sixteenth year. He married, second, January 1, 1736, Zerviah, daughter of Richard Smith of Canterbury. These two wives probably died soon after marriage, for he was only in his thirty-fourth year at the time of his third marriage, to Hannah, daughter of Joseph Freeman of Preston, whom he married November 7, 1738. He married, fourth, in 1759, Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Bishop of Newent, and widow of——— Lathrop. His fifth wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Reverend John Avery, minister at Truro, and the widow of——— Draper. This marriage took place September 11, 1767.

Children of William and Hannah (Freeman) Witter:

i Mary Witter; born May 12, 1740.
ii Hannah Witter; "born died the same year."
iii William Witter; born January 31, 1744; died January 20, 1759 (another record, from the old genealogy, states that he died in February, 1759).
iv Zerviah Witter; died young.
23 v Daniel Witter.
24 vi Hannah Witter.
25 vii Frederick Witter.
viii Elisha Witter; born April 13, 1755.

Children of William and Elizabeth (Bishop, Lathrop) Witter:

ix Zerviah Witter; born June 29, 1760.
x Deborah Witter; born April 19, 1762.

10 JOSEPH[4] WITTER (John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 4, 1716, at Westerly, Rhode Island, as his father, John Witter, had removed from Stonington to that place before February 28, 1710, on which date he received a grant of land in Westerly. Data given by one member of the family states that Joseph Witter was born on April 22, 1716, instead of April 4, and places him before his brother, John Witter, in order of birth, although John's birth date is not given. Joseph Witter married Sarah Steward, December 9, 1736, as appears on the records of Westerly, given below:

"Westerly Decem[br] y[e] 9th 1736 then Joseph Witter and

Sarah Steward Maide Their Appearance before me & then I Joyned them in the bond of Marriage I say by me John Maxson an eld^{r} of a Baptist Church in Westerly: Entered August 10th 1737."—Westerly, Rhode Island, Town Clerk's Office, (Records of Births, Marriages, and Deaths, 1706 to 1745, Number 1, Page 81).

As has been stated the part of Westerly where John Witter, father of Joseph, of this biography, lived, was later included in the town of Hopkinton. The will and inventory of "Mr. Joseph Witter, late of Hopkinton deceased," was dated February 12, 1794, and proved February 11, 1799. (Probate and Council Records, Number 2, Pages 154-157, Town Clerk's Office, Hopkinton, Rhode Island.) It mentions the testator's "Son Joseph Witter," "Son Josiah Witter," "Son William Witter," "Beloved Wife Sarah Witter," to whom he bequeathes the use and profits of lands and tenements leased to him for life by his "Said three Sons (Viz) Joseph, Josiah and William," "grand Daughter Sarah Witter, Daughter of my Son William Witter," and leaves the residue of his estate to "my Seventeen grand children (Viz) Weeden Witter, Susanna Witter, Lois Witter, Hannah Witter, Joseph Witter, Eunice Witter, Josiah Witter and Sarah Witter, the Children of my Son Josias Witter—And Sarah Witter, Martha Witter, Elizabeth Witter, Mary Witter, Welthy Witter, William Witter, Anna Witter, Joseph Witter and Phebe Witter, the Children of my Son William Witter."

Children of Joseph and Sarah (Steward) Witter:

i Joseph Witter; prominent in the town affairs of Hopkinton; elected Town Councillor, June 6, 1769, June 5, 1770, June 4, 1771, from which date he is called "Esquire," June 2, 1772, June 1, 1773, June 7, 1774, June 6, 1775, and June 4, 1776; elected to serve on a Revolutionary Committee, May 13, 1777; Ensign in the Hopkinton Company in the King's County Regiment, in May, 1765, and in May, 1766; Justice of the Peace at Hopkinton, in October, 1770.

26 ii Josiah Witter.

27 iii William Witter.

11 JOHN[4] WITTER (John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Westerly, Rhode Island, as his father, John Witter, Senior, removed to that place before February 28, 1710, when he was granted a tract of land in Westerly. John Witter, Junior, was born, probably, about 1718 or 1719, as his brother, Joseph Witter, whose biography has been given, was born in 1716, his sister, Sarah, was born in 1717, and he, himself, appears next in order of birth, but with no birth date given, in the list of children of John Witter, Senior. He was the youngest child of his father by the latter's wife, Sarah (Tefft) Witter. The eldest child by his second wife was Abigail, whose birth date is not given, and the second child was Mary, born in 1722. John Witter, Junior, lived in Hopkinton, Rhode Island, where he is recorded among the Freemen living on the north side of Pauquituck River, territory included within the township of Hopkinton, when it was formed from Westerly in 1757. He was an officer of the town and voted at various town meetings. On June 7, 1757, he was made Overseer of the Poor, and was again elected to that office on June 6, 1758, and June 5, 1759. He was appointed Surveyor of Highways and Fence Viewer, on June 2, 1761, and on June 5, 1764, was chosen as Councilman. On June 7, 1774, as "John Witter, Esquire,"—in those days a title of special respect and dignity,—he was elected again as Surveyor of Highways and Fence Viewer, and was re-elected to that office on June 6, 1775. In June, 1761, he was made Justice of the Peace, his name then recorded as "John Whitter," as it also appeared when he was again appointed to the same office in June, 1762.

John Witter married Anne Davis on September 7, 1740. His will was made on March 5, 1790, and proved November 7, 1793. In it he mentioned his "beloved wife Anne Witter," "beloved son Samuel Witter," "beloved daughter Sarah Dewy," "beloved Grand Children, the Children of my Son John Witter Deceased (Viz) John, Holly, and Anne," "beloved Grand Children, the Children of my deceased Daughter Hannah Porter (Viz) Desire, Nathan, Phanny, John, Mary, Rebekah and Phinehas," "Beloved Grand Children, the Children of my Daughter Sarah Dewy (Viz) Sarah, Phanny, Tracy (probably an error for "Tacy," a name which appears in this branch of the family), Theda, David, Jabesh, and Hannah."

Children of John and Anne (Davis) Witter:

28 i John Witter.
29 ii Samuel Witter.
30 iii Hannah Witter.
31 iv Sarah Witter.

12 ABIGAIL[4] PARKS (Hannah[3] Witter, Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 25, 1705, at Norwich, Connecticut, and died at Amenia, New York, October 26, 1754. On August 23, 1722, she married Tristram Brown, who was born at Norwich in 1702.

Child of Tristram and Abigail (Parks) Brown:

32 Daniel Brown.

13 ELIZABETH[4] FREEMAN (Abigail[3] Witter, Josiah,[2] William[1]) married November 8, 1739, Oliver Clark, son of Isaac and Miriam (Tracy) Clark. Their children were born at Preston, Connecticut.

Children of Oliver and Elizabeth (Freeman) Clark:

i James Clark; married Ruth Holly.
ii Olive Clark.
iii Elizabeth Clark; born March 17, 1744; married, in 1762, Jonathan Herrick; they are the ancestors of Mr. Elisha Loomis of 1321 West 111th Street, Cleveland, Ohio (data given by Reverend William Ellsworth Witter, of Rochester, New York, in a letter dated 1928).
iv Zephaniah Clark; evidently died young, as another son of this name appears.
v Phany Clark.
vi Zephaniah Clark; born February 16, 1751-2; married, in 1778, Zulyma Cooley; their son, Abel Russell Clark, married Anna Marsh, daughter of Elizabeth (Witter) Marsh, and granddaughter of Samuel[5] Witter (Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]), as stated in data received from Mrs. Mary E. Smith of Rochester, New York, their granddaughter, who is thus a Witter descendant in two lines.

FIFTH GENERATION

FIFTH GENERATION

14 SAMUEL[5] WITTER (Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 28, 1723. At the time of his marriage, he was of Norwich, Connecticut, and was aged twenty-three years, six months, five days. He married, December 3, 1746, Sarah Calkins of Preston, who was aged eighteen years, three months, twenty-nine days when she was married, and was, therefore, born in 1728. She died February 3, 1757, in the twenty-ninth year of her age. Samuel Witter married, second, Eunice (Way) Maples, a widow, daughter of Thomas and Jane (Lee) Way of the North Parish, New London, Connecticut, on February 9, 1758. She died July 12, 1759. His third wife was Anna, daughter of Captain Joseph Prentice of New London, whom he married June 9, 1761, at "Lakes pond." He died February 22, 1767, in the forty-fourth year of his age, "at Horton his dwelling place."

Samuel Witter made several voyages which are noted in the quaint old record of the Witter family written by his son, Samuel Witter, Junior, as follows:

"May 28th 1760
Sd Samuel Witter, with his daughters Sarah and Ame and son Samuel set out in their voiage to Nova Scotia, landing there the 4th day of June.....1760
1760 in the fall, Sd Samuel set out in his voiage to New England; and was married to Anna prentis his third wife: June the 9th.....1761
She was the daughter of Captain Joseph prentis of New London: at Lakes pond.....
Sd Samuel Witter with his wife Anne and daughter Elisabeth set out in their voiage to Nova Scotia in the year.....1761"

Children of Samuel and Sarah (Calkins) Witter:

33 i Sarah Witter.
34 ii Amy Witter.
35 iii Samuel Witter.

iv Ezra Witter; born August 4, 1754; died the same year.

Child of Samuel and Eunice (Way, Maples) Witter:

36 v Elizabeth Witter.

Children of Samuel and Anna (Prentice) Witter:

vi Anna Witter; born April 3, 1762.
vii Hannah Witter; born April 27, 1764.
viii Joseph Prentice Witter; born January 11, 1766.

15 JOSEPH[5] WITTER (Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 15, 1724. He was of Preston, Connecticut. He married Hannah, daughter of Jonathan Davison of Preston, January 3, 1754, at which date he was aged twenty-nine years, eighteen days, and she was aged twenty years, three months, eleven days. She died January 14, 1776.

Children of Joseph and Hannah (Davison) Witter:

i Jonathan Witter; born November 20, 1755; died "the 14th 1756."
ii Elizabeth Witter; born July 18, 1757.
37 iii Dorothy Witter.
38 iv Joseph Witter.
v Hannah Witter; born March 9, 1765; died in her fifth year.
vi Lucinda Witter; born January 25, 1768.
vii Septimus Witter; born January 14, 1771.
viii Lucy Witter; born March 5, 1774; died December 9, 1785.

16 EZRA[5] WITTER (Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 22, 1727. He died March 9, 1761, of fever. Ezra Witter married, aged twenty-five years, twenty-one days, on February 12, 1752, Anna, daughter of David and Dorothy Morgan, of Preston, Connecticut. She was born in 1735, as, at the time of her marriage, she was aged seventeen years, eleven months, sixteen days. She died March 17, 1761, of a fever in her twenty-seventh year.

Children of Ezra and Anna (Morgan) Witter:

39 i Anna Witter.
ii Ezra Witter; born January 4, 1755.
iii Isaac Witter; born January 10, 1757.
iv William Witter; born March 16, 1759.

17 CAPTAIN EBENEZER[5] WITTER (Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 11, 1732. He married, when aged twenty-three years, nine months, nine days, on June 2, 1757, Amy Meech, daughter of Daniel and Amy (Wilcox) Meech of Stonington, Connecticut. Daniel Meech was the son of Stephen Wallbridge Meech, an early settler of Preston, Connecticut, where the old Meech homestead was standing as late as 1888, when it was occupied by Levi Witter Meech. It is said that the true surname of Stephen Wallbridge Meech was Wallbridge, and that he changed it to Meech. Amy (Meech) Witter died January 24, 1762. Captain Witter married, second, September 22, 1763, Abigail, daughter of Captain Robert Geer of Groton, Connecticut. At the time of her marriage she was aged twenty-two years, six months, twenty days, and was, therefore, born in 1741. Captain Ebenezer Witter died at Westfield, Massachusetts, in 1817. He is called of Preston, Connecticut, and was Captain of a Preston Company in the Revolution.

In the "Record of Connecticut Men in the Revolution," compiled under the auspices of the General Assembly of Connecticut, is mention of Captain Ebenezer Witter as among those who marched from Connecticut towns on the Alarm of Lexington, in April, 1775, to the relief of the patriot forces near Boston. The statement that "at '75," he marched at the Lexington Alarm has been misunderstood, and thought to indicate that at the age of seventy-five, a Captain Ebenezer Witter went to the defence of his country,—and hence that there were two Captain Ebenezer Witters in the Revolution (the Ebenezer of the present biography being about forty-three at the Battle of Lexington in 1775.) The phrase, "at '75," indicates the year 1775. In 1776 he was Captain of the Fourth Preston Company, formed June 20, and discharged December 11. "Captain Ebenezer Whitter and Ebenezer Whitter, Jr.," were among the soldiers sent to re-enforce Washington on Long Island and in other parts of New York, as part of the

Fourth Battalion, Wadsworth's Brigade, under Colonel Selden, appearing under the heading: "A Return of the Eighth Regiment of Foot Militia of the State of Conn. in 1780."

Children of Ebenezer and Amy (Meech) Witter:

i Stephen Witter; born May 6, 1758; died June 22, 1759.

ii Esther Witter; born December 23, 1759; married Stephen Newton; they are stated to be the great-grandparents of Mrs. Katharine Pease (born at Becket, Massachusetts), member of the D. A. R. (see Book 40, Page 360); also of Mrs. Grace Heath Buckland Robinson *(born at Springfield, Massachusetts) (see Book 79, Page 57); also of Mrs. Culver Van Ostrand (see Book 23, Page 56).

40 iii Ebenezer Witter.

41 iv Amy Witter.

Children of Ebenezer and Abigail (Geer) Witter:

42 v Amos Witter.

43 vi Mary Witter.

vii Robert Witter; born March (or May) 31, 1768.

viii Alfred Witter; born November 29, 1769.

18 ELIJAH[5] WITTER (Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 15, 1734. He married, aged twenty-two years, one month, twenty-two days, on November 18, 1756, Lucy, daughter of John Park of Preston. She died February 8, 1770, and he married, second, on May 29, 1770, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Story. She was born in September, 1749, and was aged twenty years, seven months, twenty-two days when married. She died January 17, 1845.

Children of Elijah and Lucy (Park) Witter:

44 i Sarah Witter.

---

* Above Mrs. Grace Heath Buckland Robinson also stated to be great-great-great-granddaughter of Ebenezer and Amy Witter, which would make her great-great-granddaughter of Esther (Witter) Newton, above, instead of her great-granddaughter, as elsewhere stated.)

ii "Tipporah" (probably a typist's error for Zipporrah) Witter; born August 4, 1760.
iii Park Witter; born at "Dilaware," January 11, 1763; married, December 14, 1786, Lucy, daughter of Jared and Lucy Stephens of Stephentown; he is called "of Lackawack."
iv Abigail Witter; born May 27, 1765.
v Eunice Witter; "Born wednesday the 23rd," 1768; died July 16, 1769.

Children of Elijah and Elizabeth (Story) Witter:

vi Lucy Witter; born April 19, 1771; married Asahel Woodward.
vii Elizabeth Witter; born April 5, 1773; married Benjamin Killam.
viii Elijah Witter; born February 8, 1775; married Eunice Barden.
ix Esther Witter; (no birth date given); married William Ansley.
x Hannah Witter; married Luther Whitney.
xi Polly Witter; married Elisha Reynolds.
xii Sabra Witter; married John Basset.
xiii Dolly Witter; married George Barden.
xiv David Witter; married Sally Witter.
xv Achsah Witter; married Samuel Galloway.
45 xvi Joshua Witter.

19 EUNICE[5] WITTER (Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 8, 1747. She married, when aged twenty-one years, one month, one day, on January 9, 1768, James Geer of Preston, Connecticut, son of James and Mary Geer. He was aged twenty-one years, nine months, and sixteen days when married.

Children of James and Eunice (Witter) Geer.

i Ezra Witter Geer; born October 6, 1768.
ii Joseph Geer; born June 9, 1770; died June 24, 1770.
iii Moses Geer; born February 5, 1774.
iv James Geer; born January 23, 1776.

v Elias Geer; twin of above James; died the day after birth.
vi Eunice Geer; born August 19, 1781.
vii Asher Rositer Geer; born May 19, 1784.
viii Julana Geer; born September 22, 1786.

20 NATHAN[5] WITTER (Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 5, 1731. He married, aged twenty-two, on November 15, 1753, Keziah, daughter of Thomas and Zipporah Branch of Preston, Connecticut. She was in her twentieth year at the date of her marriage, and was born about 1733. Nathan Witter is called "of Brooklyn," and also "of Pomfret."

Children of Nathan and Keziah (Branch) Witter:

i Mary Witter; born November 2, 1754.
ii Lucy Witter; born February 25, 1756.
46 iii Jonah Witter.
47 iv Nathan Witter.
v Keziah Witter; born July 5, 1762.
vii Elizabeth Witter; born January 28, 1765; died October 1, 1776.
viii Cynthia ("Synthea") Witter; born March 27, 1767.
ix John Witter; born May 16, 1769; died October 14, 1776.
x Jacob Witter; born March 26, 1771.
xi Ebenezer Witter; born April 10, 1773.
xii Ruamah Witter; born December 6, 1777; died December 13, 1778.
xiii Seruah Witter; born November 28, 1779.
xiv Lucas Witter; placed as son of Nathan[5] Witter because of statement that "Jonah Witter and Lucas Witter were grandsons of Ebenezer Witter, Junior."
48 xv John Witter.

21 JOSIAH[5] WITTER (Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 20, 1741, according to the old Witter Genealogy, copied by Samuel Witter in 1773, and pre-

served by his descendants. Mr. Daniel Parrish Witter, of Berkshire, New York, writing under date of July 5, 1916, gives the birth date of Josiah[5] Witter, of this biography, as 1740, and states that he "lived in Hampton." Josiah Witter, called grandson of Ebenezer,[3] was a soldier in the Revolution. He married, when aged twenty-three, on April 24, 1763, Mary, daughter of Jacob and Mary Kimball of Preston, Connecticut. She was in her twenty-fourth year at the date of her marriage, and was born in 1742 (Genealogy of the Witters). The above Mr. Daniel Parrish Witter gives the date of the marriage of Josiah[5] Witter as 1765, and gives the maiden name of his wife as Mary Parrish. He says that they had children: 1, Daniel Parrish Witter, born in 1775, who died at Berkshire, New York, in 1842; 2, Ebenezer Witter, who moved to Pennsylvania. The children, as given below, appear in the old Genealogy of the Witters, above mentioned. It may be that the maiden surname of Mary, the wife of Jacob Kimball, who was the mother of Josiah Witter's wife, was Parrish, or that Mary Parrish was Josiah Witter's second wife. The old Genealogy does not carry down the children of Josiah[5] and Mary Witter. The lineage from them, here given, is according to data received from Mr. Daniel Parrish Witter of Berkshire, New York (1916).

Children of Josiah and Mary (Kimball) Witter:

	i	John Witter; born February 21, 1764; died June 5, 1765.
	ii	Sally Witter; born September 12, 1767.
	iii	Josiah Witter; born May 18, 1771.
	iv	Ebenezer Witter; born July 29, 1775; (said to have removed to Pennsylvania.)
49	v	Daniel Witter; born October 12, 1778; (probably the Daniel Parrish Witter, ancestor of Mr. Daniel Parrish Witter (1916).

22 HONORABLE ASA[5] WITTER (Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Preston, Connecticut, September 30, 1744. It is also said that he was born on October 20 in that year. He lived at Canterbury, Connecticut, represented the town in the General Assembly at Hartford, 1779–1780, and was a Deacon of the church. At the Revolutionary period Asa

Witter was a member of the Committee of Correspondence, which had branches in all the colonies for the purpose of transmitting secret information in the patriot cause, and was one of those who deliberated on the framing of the Constitution of the United States.

He married, October 10, 1765, Joanna, daughter of Captain Ezra and Sarah (Denison) Kinne of Preston. She was born January 25, 1749, and died March 12, 1829. Joanna Kinne was a descendant, through her mother, of George Denison, one of whose ancestors was John Howland, one of the passengers on the "Mayflower," in 1620. Asa Witter died October 7, 1792, aged forty-eight.

Children of Asa and Joanna (Kinne) Witter:

50	i	Ezra Witter.
51	ii	Rhoda Witter.
52	iii	Betsey Witter.
53	iv	Sarah Witter.
54	v	Ebenezer Witter.
55	vi	Polly Witter.
56	vii	Joanna Witter.

23 DANIEL[5] WITTER (William,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 9, 1748. He married when aged twenty-one years, one month, twenty-six days, on July 16, 1769, Olive, daughter of Daniel Tracy of Norwich. Daniel Witter died April 24, 1781, "of Histerick fits." He may be the Daniel Witter who was a sergeant on the Lexington Alarm in the Revolution and later a Lieutenant.

Children of Daniel and Olive (Tracy) Witter:

57	i	William Witter; born November 7, 1769.
	ii	Hannah Witter; born November 7, 1771.

24 HANNAH[5] WITTER (William,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 14, 1750. She married, in her twentieth year, on November 23, 1769, Jonathan Smith, son of Jeremiah Smith of Groton, Connecticut, who was in his twenty-fourth year at date of marriage.

Children of Jonathan and Hannah (Witter) Smith:

i Elizabeth Smith; born March 3, 1771.
ii William Smith; born February 4, 1782.
iii John Smith; born July 29, 1785.

25 FREDERICK[5] WITTER (William,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 13, 1752. He married, in his twenty-ninth year, on December 7, 1780, Lydia, daughter of Joseph Tyler of Preston, Connecticut. He is called "Corporal Frederick Witter," which would indicate that he was a Revolutionary soldier.

Children of Frederick and Lydia (Tyler) Witter:

i ———— Witter; a son; still born, January 5, 1782.
ii Lydia Witter; born Morch 17, 1783.
iii ———— Witter; a daughter; born December 15, 1784; died in a few hours.
iv Lucy Witter; born December 28, 1785.

26 LIEUTENANT JOSIAH[5] WITTER (Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 25, 1739.

On February 28, 1759, "Josiah Witter (*sic.* Joseph, Jr.?) Jun[r] & his Brother Josiah Witter Both of Hopkinton," for five hundred pounds bought forty acres of land in Hopkinton from David Tanner and about the same time, from the same person, bought jointly one hundred and twenty acres, bounding land already held by them, for five thousand (*sic.* hundred?) pounds. On 2 June, 1761, Josiah Witter and Joseph, Jr., for two thousand pounds, sold eighty acres to their brother, William Witter, and on January 9, Josiah Witter and his wife, "Tase," sold a lot to William Witter for thirty-four pounds.

Lieutenant Josiah Witter died in Hopkinton, his will, on record there, being dated April 21, 1818, and proved August 11, 1828. In it are mentioned the testator's wife, Abigail Witter, his daughter, Sarah, "my Son Weden Witter," the heirs of his son, Joseph Witter, deceased, his son, Josiah Witter, Junior, his daughter, Susannah Langworthy, and daughters, Lois Witter, Hannah Taylor, Eunice Taylor, and Sarah Witter; heirs of his daughter, Eunice Taylor, deceased, these being Susannah and

Harriet Taylor. (Hopkinton Probate and Council Records, Number 5, Pages 437-441.)

The first wife of Lieutenant Josiah Witter was Tacy, daughter of Captain Zaccheus Reynolds. She was born March 19, 1743–44, in the part of Westerly, Rhode Island, which later became Hopkinton. Her father was the son of Thomas and Sarah (Clarke) Reynolds, and the grandson of John and Anne (Holbrook) Reynolds. John Reynolds was living at Weymouth, Massachusetts, as early as 1652. His wife, Anne (Holbrook) Reynolds, emigrated to America with her parents, Thomas and Jane Holbrook, from Broadway, Worcestershire, England, in 1635, at the age of five years, to Weymouth, Massachusetts.

Lieutenant Josiah Witter and Tacy Reynolds were married on February 2, 1764. The following records this marriage and the births of their children:

"Josiah Witter Son to Joseph was born January 25th AD 1729
Tasey Reynolds daughter to Zacheus was born March th 19 AD 1743 Were Married together February 2nd AD 1764

The Names and births of their children) Weeden Witter Son to Josiah was born April 30 AD 1765
) Susannah Witter Daughter to Josiah was born May 7 AD 1767
Lois Witter Daughter to Josiah was born October 1 AD 1768
Hannah Witter Daughter to Josiah was born August 12 AD 1772
Joseph Witter 3 Son to Josiah was born March 28 AD 1773
Entered on Record June 10 AD 1774

Eunice Witter Daughter of Josiah Witter was born October 31st AD 1775
Josiah Witter Son to Josiah Witter Born March 28th—AD 1777
Sarah Witter Daughter of Josiah Witter was born February 6th AD 1779
Entered on Record June 9th AD 1788" (Hopkinton Town Clerk's Office, Book of Records for Hopkinton, 1757-1786,

Page 75. This record is referred to in the Index of said volume: "Lt. Josiah Witter & Wife & Children & Marriage 75").

Lieutenant Witter married, second, Abigail ———, who survived him, and is the wife, Abigail, mentioned in his will.

Children of Josiah and Tacy (Reynolds) Witter:

58 i Weeden Witter.
ii Susannah Witter; born May 7, 1767; married ——— Langworthy.
iii Lois Witter; born October 1, 1768.
iv Hannah Witter; born August 12, 1772; married ——— Taylor.
v Josiah Witter; born March 28, 1773; died prior to the date of his father's will, April 21, 1818.
vi Eunice Witter; born October 3, 1775; married ——— Taylor; died before the date of her father's will, April 21, 1818.
vii Josiah Witter; born March 28, 1777.
viii Sarah Witter; born February 6, 1779.

27 WILLIAM[5] WITTER (Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married, November 6, 1764, Martha Cole.

Children of William and Martha (Cole) Witter:

i Sarah Witter; probably died young.
ii Sarah Witter.
iii Martha Witter.
iv Elizabeth Witter.
v Mary Witter.
vi Wealthy Witter.
vii William Witter.
viii Anne Witter.
ix Joseph Witter.
x Phoebe Witter.

28 JOHN[5] WITTER (John,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born probably between 1741 and 1744, as his parents were married September 7, 1740, and his brother, Samuel Witter, was born June 29, 1745. He died before his father, as he is called

"John Witter Deceased," in his father's will, dated March 5, 1790. He received land in Hopkinton from his parents on April 6, 1768, and was Ensign of the Hopkinton Company, in the Regiment of King's County (Washington), in September, 1768, in June, 1769, and in May, 1770. He married, April 7, 1763, Miriam, daughter of James Worden, of Stonington, Connecticut.

Children of John and Miriam (Worden) Witter:

i Anne Witter.
ii John Witter.
iii Holley Witter.

29 SAMUEL[5] WITTER (John,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born June 29, 1745, in the part of Westerly, Rhode Island, which later became the town of Hopkinton. On February 25, 1768, he bought from his parents, John and Anne Witter, for one hundred and fifty Spanish milled dollars, twenty-three acres of land in Hopkinton, adjoining the land of Joseph Witter, his brother.

Samuel Witter married Tacy Porter on January 5, 1769. The following record of their marriage and the births of their children is taken from the Book of Records for Hopkinton (Number 2, Page 10), in the Town Clerk's Office at Hopkinton, Rhode Island.

"Samuel Witter, and Tacy Porter was Married together January ye 5th AD 1769
the Births of their Children are as follows (viz.)
Mary Witter was born December the 10th—A.D. 1769
Huldah Witter was born March the 1st—A.D. 1772
Davis Witter was born May the 2nd—A.D. 1774
the afores^d^ Davis Witter Departed this Life Novr 1st—A.D. 1775
Samuel Witter Junr was born January the 17th—A.D. 1776
Tacy Witter Junr was born Februry ye 14th—A.D. 1779
John Witter was born March ye 31st—A.D. 1781
Hannah Witter was born July ye 27th—A.D. 1784
Paul Witter was born September ye 19th—A.D. 1787
Anne Witter was born November ye 9th—A.D. 1789
Recorded January ye 7th—A.D. 1790"

Children of Samuel and Tacy (Porter) Witter:

i Mary Witter; born December 10, 1769, at Hopkinton, Rhode Island; married her cousin,

Weeden Witter, son of Lieutenant Josiah[5] Witter, thus joining two Witter lines in her descendants.

ii Huldah Witter; born March 1, 1772; married John Porter.

iii Davis Witter; born May 2, 1774; died November 1, 1775.

59 iv Samuel Witter.

60 v Tacy Witter.

61 vi John Witter.

62 vii Hannah Witter.

viii Paul Witter; born September 19, 1787.

ix Anne Witter; born November 9, 1789; married William Popple.

30 HANNAH[5] WITTER (John,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married —— Porter; and died before the date of her father's will, March 5, 1790, who called her his "deceased Daughter Hannah Porter," and mentions her children.

Children of —— and Hannah (Witter) Porter:

i Desire Porter.

ii Nathan Porter.

iii Phanny Porter.

iv John Porter.

v Mary Porter.

vi Rebeckah Porter.

vii Phinehas Porter.

31 SARAH[5] WITTER (John,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married Daniel Dewey, January 12, 1768. Her children were mentioned in the will of their grandfather, John Witter.

Children of Daniel and Sarah (Witter) Dewey:

i Sarah Dewey.

ii Phanny Dewey.

iii Tracy Dewey.

iv Theda Dewey.

v David Dewey.

vi Jabesh Dewey.

vii Hannah Dewey.

32 DANIEL[5] BROWN (Abigail[4] Parks, Hannah[3] Witter, Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born the "7th day of January 1723/4." He married, May 11, 1748, at Canterbury, Connecticut, Rebecca Cleveland, who was born in Canterbury, March 16, 1719, and died at Stephentown, New York. She was a descendant of Stephen Hopkins, a passenger on the "Mayflower," in 1620, through his daughter, Constance Hopkins.

Child of Daniel and Rebecca (Cleveland) Brown:

63 Solomon Brown.

SIXTH GENERATION

SIXTH GENERATION

33 SARAH[6] WITTER (Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 21, 1747. She married, October 16, 1764, when aged sixteen years, ten months, twenty-six days, Thomas Miner, son of Sylvanus and Ann Miner. He was aged twenty-four years, seven months, seven days, at the time of his marriage, and was, therefore, born in 1740.

Children of Thomas and Sarah (Witter) Miner:

i Sarah Miner; born July 31, 1766.
ii Ann Miner; born February 11, 1768.
iii Amy Miner; born September 7, 1770.
iv Thomas Griffing Miner; born May 20, 1773.
v Samuel Miner; born December 17, 1775.
vi Eunice Miner; born August 11, 1778.
vii Jerusha Miner; born March 8, 1781. (Her name appears in a typewritten record as "Terusha," probably an error.)
viii Prudence Miner; born June 24, 1783.
ix Elijah Daniel Miner; born June 6, 1786.
x Benjamin Miner; born February 20, 1789.
xi Jacob Miner; born May 13, 1792.

34 AMY[6] WITTER (Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 18, 1750. She married, when aged twenty-three years, five months, twenty-nine days, on August 17, 1773, John Turner, son of John and Bathsheba Turner. He was aged twenty-one years, nine months, one day, at his marriage. They were of Horton.

Child of John and Amy (Witter) Turner:

Amy Turner; born September 25, 1774.

35 SAMUEL[6] WITTER (Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born June 20, 1752. He was aged twenty-one years, nine months, twenty-five days, when he married, on

April 14, 1774, Margaret, the second daughter of Jehiel and Phebe De Wolf, who was aged seventeen years, three months, and one day at the date of her marriage. She was born in 1757. Samuel Witter died December 22, 1789, aged thirty-seven years, six months, two days.

Samuel Witter transcribed the old genealogy of the Witter family on March 20, 1773, copied from a still more ancient manuscript which he had from his uncle, Ezra Witter, the latter being born January 2, 1727. Ezra Witter died March 9, 1761. In the beginning of the book, evidently written by Ezra Witter, who was the great-grandson of the first William, is the following:

"In ths bk I hv e acct f e Genealogy f e Witters fm their fst arrvl fm England, beginning at my g.f. G.F. whose name was William etc. being above 100 yrs. ago."

Under the above is written, by Samuel Witter:

"This acct. I had fm my uncle Ezra Witter, bt he cd not recollect e date f e yr f their fst arrival. It z my will tt ths acct b kpt n as gd order as possible, for yrs t cm, tt generations yet unborn may know fm where ey sprung, and I hope if any surviving friend should outlive me that he will not let this account be lost, as my uncle who is now dead and gone spared no pains to collect this etc."

Samuel entitled this manuscript "The Genaligy of the Witters from their first arival from England to America, drawn from the Original, March the 20th, AD 1773 by Samuel Witter." In the front of the book is written: "Samuel Witter—His Book A. D. 1773," and it is stated that it was "Bought of Edward de Wolf, price)-2-6, Nortin (evidently a copyist's error for Horton) Oct.20, A. D. 1773"

Samuel Witter was the author of a number of poems and also wrote much on religious subjects. Some of his writings appear subsequently in this book. Writing of the death of his son, Thomas, he says: "my Dear Little Son Thomas died on Tuesday evening the 20th of January 1784 aged 2 years six months ten days he was a Lovely child of a Ruddy countenance, a healthy constitution, and was well and healthy to all outward appearances on friday morning Before he died was taken ill about the middle of the day ..... the latter part of Sunday night (or Rather a monday morning) he was very Restless I got up

about 3 hours Before day. the child wanted me to take him up which I did and after holding him a Little while in my arms he wanted to lie in the cradle and I put him in the cradle. ..... at Length as he was lying in the cradle he wanted to be took up. his Sister Sally offering to take him, he speaks with a very pleasant voice 'Daddy will take me up' which was the Last words I Remember to hear him speak ..... he died ... on tuesday evening the same Day of the week he was born ..."

Samuel Witter was called "of Horton," in the old manuscript written by him, above described, from which the material regarding his branch of the family has been obtained.

The following is a copy of the original deed for the land bought by Samuel Witter, which was formerly part of the estate of Samuel[5] Witter, his grandfather, according to the deed:

"Know all men by these presents that We, thomas Miner of Horton in the County of Kings County and province of Nova Scotia, and Sarah his wife for and in Consideration of the Sum of twenty Shillings present currency of the province aforesaid, to us in hand well and truly paid by Samuel Witter of Horton aforesaid, the receipt whereof we do hereby acknowledge and ourselves therewith fully satisfied and paid in consideration of which sum We have this day sold unto the above named Samuel Witter all our Right and title of in and to a certain tract and parcell of Lands Lying and being in the township of Horton aforesaid Containing two hundred and twenty five acres be it more or less, it being a third division Lott Number two hundred and eighteen the above Said Lott of lands being Set off to us in a division of lands belonging to the Estate of our father Samuel Witter late of Horton deceased, and confirmed to us by a Decree from the Judge of probate of Wills for Kings County and for further particulars we Refer to the Decree it self, and we thomas Miner and Sarah his wife: do by these presents Bind our-Selves our heirs Executors and administrators, to Warrant and defend the within premises conveyed to the abovesaid Samuel Witter his heirs and assigns, free and clear from any claim Demand or Incumbrance hence forth and forever, Excepting the abovesaid Witter is to clear the Quitrents past, present and to come in witness whereof we have hereunto Set our hands and Seals this twentieth day of June in the year of our Lord one thousand Seven hundred and Eighty three, and in the twenty and third year

of the Reign of his Majesty King George the third .....
In presence of)

(Signed) William Caldwell) (Signed) Thomas Miner (SEAL)
" Stephen Rogers) " Sarah Miner (SEAL)

SARAH MINER the 2nd.

Nova Scotia) I do hereby Certify that at 10 of the clock in the
Horton) forenoon on the 20 Day of June 1783 the above and foregoing Deed was Registered, Pursuant to the Law in that Case made and provided on the Oath of Stephen Rogers—fees 4/–

By me John Bishop Jun'r Dep'y Reg'r."

Children of Samuel and Margaret (DeWolf) Witter:

i Sarah Witter; born February 4, 1775; died May 20, 1838, in her sixty-fourth year; married, as his second wife, Matthew McLaughlin.
ii Elisha Witter; born December 25, 1776.
iii Daniel Witter; born June 19, 1779.
iv Thomas Witter; born July 10, 1781; died January 20, 1784.
v Eunice Witter; born November 1, 1783; died the same week.
vi Olive Witter; born September 14, 1784.
vii Ezra Witter; born January 6, 1787.
64 viii Samuel Witter.

36 ELIZABETH[6] WITTER (Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 3, 1759. She was aged twenty-five years, ten months, seventeen days, when she married, on January 20, 1785, Peletiah Marsh, who was aged twenty-four years when married. He was the son of Peletiah and Ann Marsh, and was of Lebanon.

Child of Peletiah and Elizabeth (Witter) Marsh:
Children of Peletiah and Elizabeth (Witter) Marsh:

65 i Anna Marsh.
ii Elizabeth Marsh; born May 8, 1788; died in 1791.

iii Eunice Way Marsh; born January 2, 1791; married Nathan Barber; descendants living (1928) in Monroe County, New York.

iv Peletiah Marsh; born July 31, 1793; died at Grafton (New York ?), 1810.

v Amasa Marsh; born February 10, 1796; died at Grafton in 1813.

vi Elizabeth Marsh; born January 5, 1798; married William Bonesteel.

vii Prentiss Witter Marsh; born October 16, 1800; married Tilley; their grandchildren now living in Troy, New York (1928).

37 DOROTHY[6] WITTER (Joseph,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 15, 1759. She married, when aged twenty-one years, six months, three days, on January 18, 1781, Moses Bixby, whose surname appears in the old manuscript as "Byxbe." He was the son of Abner and Tamesian Bixby, and was in his twenty-third year at the date of his marriage.

Children of Moses and Dorothy (Witter) Bixby:

i Dolly Bixby; born September 15, 1781.

ii Moses Bixby; born January 30, 1784.

iii Peletiah Appleton Bixby; born April 28, 1786.

38 JOSEPH[6] WITTER (Joseph,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 7, 1762. He married, in his twenty-first year, on March 5, 1783, Hannah, daughter of Miles and Sarah Washburn, who, at the date of her marriage, was in her twenty-seventh year. She is called "of Washington." Joseph Witter is stated to have been a man of good education, and possessed of qualities fitting him for public service. He is stated to have been a resident of Hinsdale, Massachusetts, and prominent in the affairs of that place. In 1816 he and his family removed to Pittsfield, Massachusetts, and, from that place, in 1823, to Bainbridge, Chenango County, New York. Joseph Witter owned one hundred acres of land in the "Western Reserve," Ninth Range, which he sold to Jacob Washburn. This land was occupied by Thomas Gates in 1816.

Children of Joseph and Hannah (Washburn) Witter:

i Hannah Witter; born August 22 (other data regarding this family gives the day as August 26), 1785. (From old Witter manuscript.)
ii Lucy Witter; born July 3, 1787. (From old Witter manuscript.)
iii Joseph Witter; born July 28, 1790.
iv Miles Witter; born August 7, 1792.
v Abraham Witter; born July 20, 1794.
vi Dolly Witter; born October 8, 1797.

39 ANNA[6] WITTER (Ezra,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 30, 1753. She married, March 21, 1773, Jonathan Park, son of Reverend Paul Park of Preston, Connecticut. He was aged twenty-one at the date of his marriage, according to one account, which appears to have been taken from the old Witter manuscript, preserved by Samuel[6] Witter, while another copy of the same manuscript gives his age as "aged 20 years 11 months and 3 days," when he was married. In the last he and his wife are both called of Preston. Jonathan Park died September 13, 1776, "at White plane Near Newyork of the Camp Distemper," which shows he was a soldier of the Revolution.

Children of Jonathan and Anna (Witter) Park:

i Shubal Park; born July 8, 1774.
ii Molly Brewer Park; born February 26, 1776.

40 EBENEZER[6] WITTER (Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 19, 1761. He married, in his twenty-fourth year, on May 26, 1785, Zerviah, daughter of Oliver and Mary (Witter) Spalding of Plainfield, Connecticut. She was in her seventeenth year at her marriage and was born March 1, 1770. Her father, Oliver Spalding, was a soldier in the "Old French War," serving with the Connecticut troops in New York in 1759. His order book is still preserved by the descendants of his son, Frederick Austin Spalding, of Ann Arbor, Michigan. Later, Oliver Spalding was a soldier in the Revolution, marching on the Alarm of Lexington, in April, 1775, from Plainfield to the relief of the patriot forces in Massachusetts, when he was a member of the company of Captain Backus. He later served

as a Sergeant in Captain Crosby's company, under Colonel Comfort Sage, and in Captain Samuel Hall's company, Major Ebenezer Backus' Regiment of Light Horse. He was a Revolutionary pensioner in Windham County, Connecticut. His wife was Mary Witter of Preston, born May 12, 1740, who died in 1781. Their fourth child, Zerviah (Saviah or Surviah, as her name also appears), became the wife of Ebenezer Witter. An account of Ebenezer Witter, by his grandson, Reverend William Ellsworth Witter, of Rochester, New York, states that Ebenezer Witter acted as his father, Captain Ebenezer Witter's, waiter in the Revolution for some months in 1776, and was later a private in his father's company. He was also a private in Captain William Whitney's company, Colonel Oliver Smith's Connecticut regiment, and was in the Battle of Newport as a member of General Sullivan's Rhode Island expedition. In the spring of 1779 he enlisted as a private in Captain Boseman's and Captain Ebenezer Witter's companies, under Colonel William Ledyard at Fort Griswold. In February, 1780, he again entered service as gunner on board the Massachusetts ship of war, "Discovery," commanded by Captain Francis Brown, and in October following was in a severe battle with two English vessels near the coast of France. After eight months' service, he entered the French naval service in which he continued until the close of the Revolution, when he returned home to Preston. Later he removed to Cayuga County, New York, where he was one of the founders of the town of Scipio, where he was awarded a Revolutionary War claim on September 4, 1832, at the age of seventy-one. He died March 1, 1838, and was buried in La Grange Cemetery. His wife died August 24, 1836, and was buried beside him. Their gravestones may still be seen in the old cemetery, where they were discovered by their great-grandson, Reverend William Ellsworth Witter, in 1928.

Ebenezer Witter was a bondsman in the settlement of the estate of Alfred[7] Witter, his name appearing on one of the documents. The following sets forth Ebenezer Witter's service for his country:

"United States Department of the Interior, Bureau of Pensions,

Washington,
November 22, 1927.

Rev. W. E. Witter,
24 Kingsley Road,
Rochester, N. Y.
Sir:

I..advise..that from the papers in the Revolutionary War pension claim, S. 11802, it appears that Ebenezer Witter, while a resident of Preston, New London County, Connecticut, enlisted in June, 1776, and served six months as waiter to his father, Captain Ebenezer Witter, in Colonel Selden's Connecticut Regiment.

He enlisted in March, 1778, served one year as a private in Captain William Whitney's Company, Colonel Oliver Smith's Connecticut Regiment, was in General Sullivan's Rhode Island Expedition, and engaged in the battle of Newport.

He enlisted in the spring of 1779, served nine months as private on the Massachusetts Man-of-War, "Discovery," Captain Francis Brown, and in October following, near the coast of France, was in a severe battle with two English vessels. Length of service, eight months, at the end of which service, at Bordeaux, France, he entered the French naval service, no officers or ships named, in which he continued to the close of the Revolution and then returned home.

He was allowed a pension on his application executed September 24, 1832, while a resident of Scipio, Cayuga County, New York, aged seventy-one years. Date of birth not given.

Respectfully,
Winfield Scott (in script, W. E. W.)
WINFIELD SCOTT (in capitals in type)
Commissioner."

The children of Ebenezer and Zerviah (Spalding) Witter were all born in Scipio, New York, with the exception of their eldest child, Ebenezer, who was born in Preston, Connecticut.

Children of Ebenezer and Zerviah (Spalding) Witter:

66 i Ebenezer Witter.
ii William Witter; born April 13, 1790; died July 17, 1790.
67 iii Oliver Spalding Witter.

iv Zerviah Witter; born September 9, 1794; died August 24, 1836.

v Alfred Witter; born March 4, 1796; died in Scipio, December 28, 1825; married Betsey ———.

68 vi Erastus Spalding Witter.

vii Mary Witter; born May 21, 1800.

viii Robert Witter; born July 20, 1802; died October 20, 1887, in his eighty-sixth year.

ix Hannah Witter; born August 16, 1804.

69 x Chester Witter.

xi Julia M. Witter; born August 8, 1808; died February 28, 1809.

xii Harriet Witter; born June 19, 1810; married Dennis R. Taylor of Perry Center; she died at Le Roy, May 27, 1868; resided on a fine farm on the road from La Grange, New York to Perry Center, near the latter place, which they later sold to a Mr. Cronkhite, and removed to Le Roy, where he was a miller; Mrs. Taylor died aged fifty-seven; her husband married, second, the widow of Calvin Clark Ellsworth of Venice, Cayuga County, New York; they removed to Batavia, New York, where Mr. Taylor died in his fifty-ninth year, and was buried by the side of his first wife in Le Roy. The second Mrs. Taylor's first husband, Calvin Ellsworth, was the brother of Hannah Eliza (Ellsworth) Witter, who became the mother of Reverend William Ellsworth Witter of Rochester, to whom the readers of this genealogy are greatly indebted for the valuable information he has contributed. Mrs. Taylor was present at his birth.)

xiii Olive Jane Witter; born December 14, 1813; died March 3, 1829.

41 AMY[6] WITTER (Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 19, 1761. She was the twin

of her brother, Ebenezer. She married, when aged twenty-one years, seven months, ten days, on May 29, 1783, Elisha Cook, son of James Cook of Norwich, Connecticut, who, at the time of his marriage, was aged thirty-three years, one month, thirteen days.

Children of Elisha and Amy (Witter) Cook:

i Abigail Cook; born August 16, 1783.
ii Sarah Cook; born January 21, 1785.
iii Gregory Cook; born November 9, 1786. (Mrs. Mary Elliot Cook Parker, stated to be great-granddaughter of Ebenezer and Amy Witter,—and, therefore, granddaughter of their son,—is a member of the National Society of Daughters of the American Revolution.—See Book 5, Page 133.) *

42 AMOS[6] WITTER (Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 8, 1764. He was aged twenty-two years, one month, eight days, on November 16, 1786, when he married Lucy, daughter of Oliver and Hope Still Crary. Her surname is also given as Cary. Her mother's name is given as "Hope Still," but it is not stated whether this was a Christian name or if the name "Still" was her maiden surname. Lucy Crary was aged twenty-three years, eight months, fifteen days at the date of her marriage, which would make her birth date in 1762.

Children of Amos and Lucy (Crary) Witter:

i Lucy Crary Witter; born July 23, 1787.
70 ii Amos Witter.

---

* Mrs. Mary Ida Gray, member of D.A.R. (Book 57, Page 17) is called great-granddaughter of Elisha and Amy (Witter) Cook. Mrs. Ellen Hoyt Tracy, member of D.A.R., (in Book 19, Page 112) is called granddaughter of Elisha and Amy (Witter) Cook.

Miss Abbie Bartlett Woolworth, member of the National Society of Daughters of the American Revolution (in Book 37, Page 160), is called great-great-granddaughter of Ebenezer[5] and Abigail (Geer) Witter, and great-granddaughter of Amos Witter.

43 MARY[6] WITTER (Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 18, 1766. She married on November 4, 1784, aged eighteen years, four months, seventeen days, Christopher Crary, son of Oliver and Hopestill Crary of Preston, Connecticut. He was aged twenty-five years, four months, eleven days at his marriage, and was, therefore, born in 1759.

Children of Christopher and Mary (Witter) Crary:

i Erastus Crary; born May 15, 1785.
ii Mary Crary; born December 14, 1786.

44 SARAH[6] WITTER (Elijah,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 12, 1757. She is called "of Preston." Sarah Witter married, in her twenty-first year, on January 25, 1778, Elisha Steward, son of William and Elizabeth Steward of Stonington, Connecticut. He was in his twenty-first year at the date of his marriage.

Children of Elisha and Sarah (Witter) Steward:

i Elisha Steward; born August 7, 1778.
ii Lucretia Steward; born May 23, 1780.
iii Witter Steward; born June 29, 1782.
iv Sarah Steward; born July 7, 1784.
v Roderick Steward; born February 25, 1787.

45 JOSHUA[6] WITTER (Elijah,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 20, 1791, and died March 24, 1877. He married, July 23, 1820, Nancy, daughter of Rufus Smith. She was born March 15, 1803. Her father, Rufus Smith, was born October 5, 1778, and was the son of William and Martha Smith. William Smith was born "3-5-1753," and his wife, Martha, was born "8-26-1756." Besides their son, Rufus, they had the latter's twin, Anson, who died young, and Julia, Lucy, Daniel, Joshua, William, Obadiah, Rebecca, Jessie, Lucinda, Stephen, and Martha. Besides the daughter, Nancy, who became the wife of Joshua Witter, Rufus and his wife, Milly (Barden) Smith, had children, Nella, Thomas, George, Rufus C., Milly, Rufus B., and Otis. Rufus Smith married, second, Betsey ————.

Children of Joshua and Nancy (Smith) Witter:

i Permilla Witter; born April 15, 1823; died at about eight or nine years of age.

ii Nancy Smith Witter; born June 20, 1825; died August 25, 1885; married, first, John Scott, born July 22, 1822, died August 28, 1863, and, second, Burbidge Guilford, born January 1, 1815, died November 7, 1884.

iii Hannah P. Witter; born July 23, 1827; married Alonzo Smith, born January 24, 1826; died September 9, 1887.

iv Eliza M. Witter; born May 28, 1829; married, first, Samuel Davis, died July 7, 1857, second, William Jobe, born February 10, 1822.

v Joshua B. Witter; born August 30, 1831; died October 5, 1886; married Martha Sorter, born February 27, 1836, died March 17, 1909.

vi Margaret E. Witter; born September 30, 1833; died May 2, 1926; married Joseph P. Reynolds, born March 16, 1858, died July 26, 1885.

vii Elijah Witter; born April 3, 1836; died aged seven.

viii Matilda J. Witter; born February 25, 1838; married John Hedden, born April 10, 1837, died December 10, 1893.

ix Dolly C. Witter; born March 7, 1839; married, first, Henry Waklee, born in 1832, died September 7, 1870, second, Samuel Moore, born September 27, 1830, died November 1, 1908.

x R. David Witter; born May 30, 1841; married Libbie Rude.

xi Joseph D. Witter; born April 18, 1843; died June 6, 1879; married Addie Hamilton, born October 22, 1848.

xii Emma A. Witter; born October 5, 1844; died October 14, 1897; married Marvin Wixson, born May 4, 1840.

xiii George Witter; born January 29, 1846; died aged two months.
xiv Anna E. Witter; born July 23, 1847; died aged a few weeks.
xv Otis Witter; born January 14, 1849; died aged a few hours.

46 JONAH[6] WITTER (Nathan,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 20, 1758. (He is also stated to have been born in 1760.) He married, in his twenty-third year, January 16, 1783, Eunice, daughter of Uriah and Johanna Cady of Canterbury, Connecticut. She was in her twentieth year at the date of her marriage, and was, therefore, born about 1763.

Children of Jonah and Eunice (Cady) Witter:

i Sophia Witter; born November 19, 1783.
ii John Witter; born April 25, 1785. (John Witter, a descendant of Ebenezer[3] Witter, graduated at Yale College in 1812; "was instructor from 1815-1817, and with his father founded an academy at Plainfield, Conn.")
71 iii Asa Witter.

47 NATHAN[6] WITTER (Nathan,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 20, 1760. He married, in his twenty-third year, March 19, 1784, Mary, daughter of John and Hannah Fuller of Hampton.

Children of Nathan and Mary (Fuller) Witter:

i Polly Witter; born January 31, 1785.
ii Nancy Witter; born November 13, 1786.
iii Hannah Witter; born April 27, 1788.

48 JOHN[6] WITTER (Nathan,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was probably born at Preston, Connecticut, where his grandfather, Ebenezer Witter, lived. It has been stated than Nathan Witter, his father (son of Ebenezer), had a son, John, who was born in 1769 and died in 1776. It is probable that John Witter, of this biography, was named for this deceased brother.

John Witter married and had a son, Henry.
Child of John and ——— (———) Witter:
72 Henry Witter.

49 DANIEL PARRISH[6] WITTER (Josiah,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in 1775. He married Elizabeth Humphrey. They resided at Berkshire, New York, where they both died, ——he in the year 1842.

Children of Daniel Parrish and Elizabeth (Humphrey) Witter:

73 i Asa Witter.
ii Betsey Witter.
iii Mary Witter.
iv John Witter.
v Lester Witter.
vi Lucretia Witter.
vii Jasper Witter.
viii Daniel Witter.
ix Sarah Witter.

50 EZRA[6] WITTER (Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 6, 1766. He graduated at Yale College and was ordained a minister. He married Eunice Lee. Ezra Witter lived in Wilbraham, Massachusetts, Canandaigua, New York, and later in Winchester, Tennessee, where he died in 1833.

Children of Ezra and Eunice (Lee) Witter:

i John Witter.
ii Robert B. Witter.
iii Eunice Witter.
iv Eliza Witter.
v ———— Witter; died young.

51 RHODA[6] WITTER (Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born June 8, 1770. She married Pratt Allen in 1788, and resided in Canterbury, Connecticut. She died in 1853, and her husband died in 1857.

Children of Pratt and Rhoda (Witter) Allen:

i Harney Allen; born in 1789.

ii Ebenezer Allen; born and died in 1794.
iii ————————Allen; born and died in 1795.
iv ———————— Allen (twin of above); born and died in 1795.
v Lucretia Allen; born in 1798; died in 1799.
vi Rhoda Allen; born in 1800.
vii George W. Allen; born in 1803.
viii Mary Allen; born and died in 1805.
ix Lois Allen; born in 1806; died in 1809.
x Lydia Allen; born in 1809.
xi Marvin Allen; born in 1811.
xii Alexander Allen; born in 1814.

52 BETSEY[6] WITTER (Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 25, 1773. She married Enoch Allen in 1794, and died in 1858.

Children of Enoch and Betsey (Witter) Allen:

i Asa Witter Allen; born in 1795; author of "Genealogy of the Allen and Witter Families" (1872); called of Salem, Ohio.
ii John Allen; born in 1797.
iii Eliza Allen; born in 1803; died in 1804.
iv Martin Allen; born in 1807.
v David A. Allen; born in 1809.

53 SARAH[6] WITTER (Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 1, 1775. She is given the name "Sally" in some of the family records. She married, in 1799, John Peck, and resided in Canterbury, Connecticut. She died in 1864.

Children of John and Sarah (Witter) Peck:

i Sophrona Peck; born in 1800; married Walter Peck.
ii Dulciana Peck; born in 1803.

54 EBENEZER[6] WITTER (Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Canterbury, Connecticut, March 13, 1778, according to the old Witter genealogy. In data received from Reverend William Ellsworth Witter, of Rochester, New

York, it is stated that he was a soldier, in the Revolution, serving on board the galley "Trumbull," on Lake Champlain, and that he married Eunice, daughter of Lieutenant (also called Captain) Eben and Ruth (Waldo) Bass. Ruth (Waldo) Bass is said to have been of the Waldo family of which Ralph Waldo Emerson was a descendant. Dr. Witter places him as father of William Witter, born in 1804. Mr. Daniel Parrish Witter, of Berkshire, New York, places Ebenezer, father of the William born in 1804, as the son of Ebenezer of the sixth generation and grandson of Asa of the fifth, stating that he was born in 1774 and died in 1792, which date of death is evidently an error, as he gives his son, William, as born in 1804. The date of birth in the old genealogy, also given by Reverend William Ellsworth Witter, 1778, would be too late for Ebenezer to have been a Revolutionary soldier. It would appear that Ebenezer Witter, of this biography, born in 1778, as stated, died much later than 1792, and may have served in the War of 1812,—not the Revolution. Mr. Daniel Parrish Witter gives five other children, brothers and sisters of the William born in 1804, as they appear below.

Data received from Miss Achsah Witter, of North Brookfield, Massachusetts, gives Ebenezer of the sixth generation, son of Asa,[5] and father of William born in 1804, as marrying, on September 12, 1799, Eunice, daughter of Captain Ebenezer and Ruth (Waldo) Bass of Windham (now Scotland), Connecticut, stating that she was born there August 9, 1780, and died April 30, 1860, and that she and her husband lived on the old homestead in Canterbury, Connecticut, where he died February 28, 1833.

Children of Ebenezer and Eunice (Bass) Witter:

74	i	Asa Witter.
	ii	Nathan Witter; born in 1802; died in 1804.
75	iii	William Witter.
76	iv	Lyman Witter.
77	v	Ruth Witter.
78	vi	John Witter.
	vii	Joanna Witter; born in Canterbury, in 1816; married in Northampton, Massachusetts, Timothy Phelps of West Farms, Connecticut; they both died in Northampton, she in 1861; no children.

55 POLLY[6] WITTER (Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 9, 1788. She married Luther Fuller, and lived in Hanover, Connecticut, in the township of Lisbon (now Sprague). Mr. Homer Fuller, a lawyer of Cleveland, Ohio, is a descendant, as is also Governor Alvin Fuller of Massachusetts.

Children of Luther and Polly (Witter) Fuller:

i Pearly B. Fuller; born in 1807.
ii Mary Fuller; born in 1809.
iii Ebenezer Fuller; born in 1813.

56 JOANNA[6] WITTER (Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 2, 1792, after the death of her father. She married in 1811 Avander Fuller, brother of Luther Fuller, her sister, Polly's, husband. They resided in Lisbon (Sprague), Connecticut. She died in 1826.

Children of Avander and Joanna (Witter) Fuller:

i Abby Fuller; born in 1812; died in 1832.
ii Dolly S. Fuller; born in 1815.
iii Asa W. Fuller; born in 1817.
iv Sally K. Fuller; born in 1819.

57 WILLIAM[6] WITTER (Daniel,[5] William,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 7, 1769, and died in 1811. He married but the name of his wife is not given in data from Mr. Daniel Parrish Witter, a descendant of his uncle, Josiah Witter.

Children of William and ——— (———) Witter:

i Dolly Witter.
ii Daniel Witter.
iii Olive Witter.
iv Eliza Witter.
v William S. Witter.
vi Orvinda Witter.
vii Charles Witter.

58 WEEDEN[6] WITTER (Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 3, 1764, or April 30, 1765,

according to the record of his birth at Hopkinton, Rhode Island. He died at Brookfield, Madison County, New York, on February 2, 1811, where his children were born.

Weeden Witter married his second cousin, Mary Witter, daughter of Samuel and Tacy (Porter) Witter. She was born at Hopkinton, Rhode Island, December 10, 1769. By this marriage, as has been stated, two Witter lines of descent were united. Mrs. Frank Burdick of Wellsville, New York, writes that they had eight children but the names of only seven have been given in data received.

Children of Weeden and Mary (Witter) Witter:

79	i	Clark Witter.
80	ii	Weeden Witter.
	iii	Polly Witter; born December 12, 1796.
	iv	Sophia Witter; born May 28, 1799.
	v	Tacy Witter; born August 4, 1802.
	vi	Josiah Witter; born February 15, 1805.
81	vii	Squire Porter Witter.

59 SAMUEL[6] WITTER (Samuel,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 17, 1776. He married Mary, daughter of William Popple, November 12, 1796. They had seven children:

Children of Samuel and Mary (Popple) Witter:

i	Adam Witter.
ii	Joel Witter.
iii	Peter Witter.
iv	Dorcas Witter.
v	Martha Witter.
vi	Clarinda Witter.
vii	Mary Witter.

60 TACY CASE[6] WITTER (Samuel,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 14, 1779. She married Phineas Porter.

Children of Phineas and Tacy Case (Witter) Porter:

i	Sanford Porter.
ii	Philip Porter.
iii	Palmer Porter.

61 JOHN[6] WITTER (Samuel,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 31, 1781. The name of his wife is not included in available data. They had ten children.

Children of John and —— (——) Witter:

i Henry Witter.
ii John Witter.
iii Washington Witter.
iv James Witter.
v Lancy Witter.
vi Daniel Witter.
vii Rosanna Green Witter.
viii Roxanna Spicer Witter.
ix Roena Witter.
x Ruth Witter.

62 HANNAH[6] WITTER (Samuel,[5] John,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 27, 1784. She married Ichabod York.

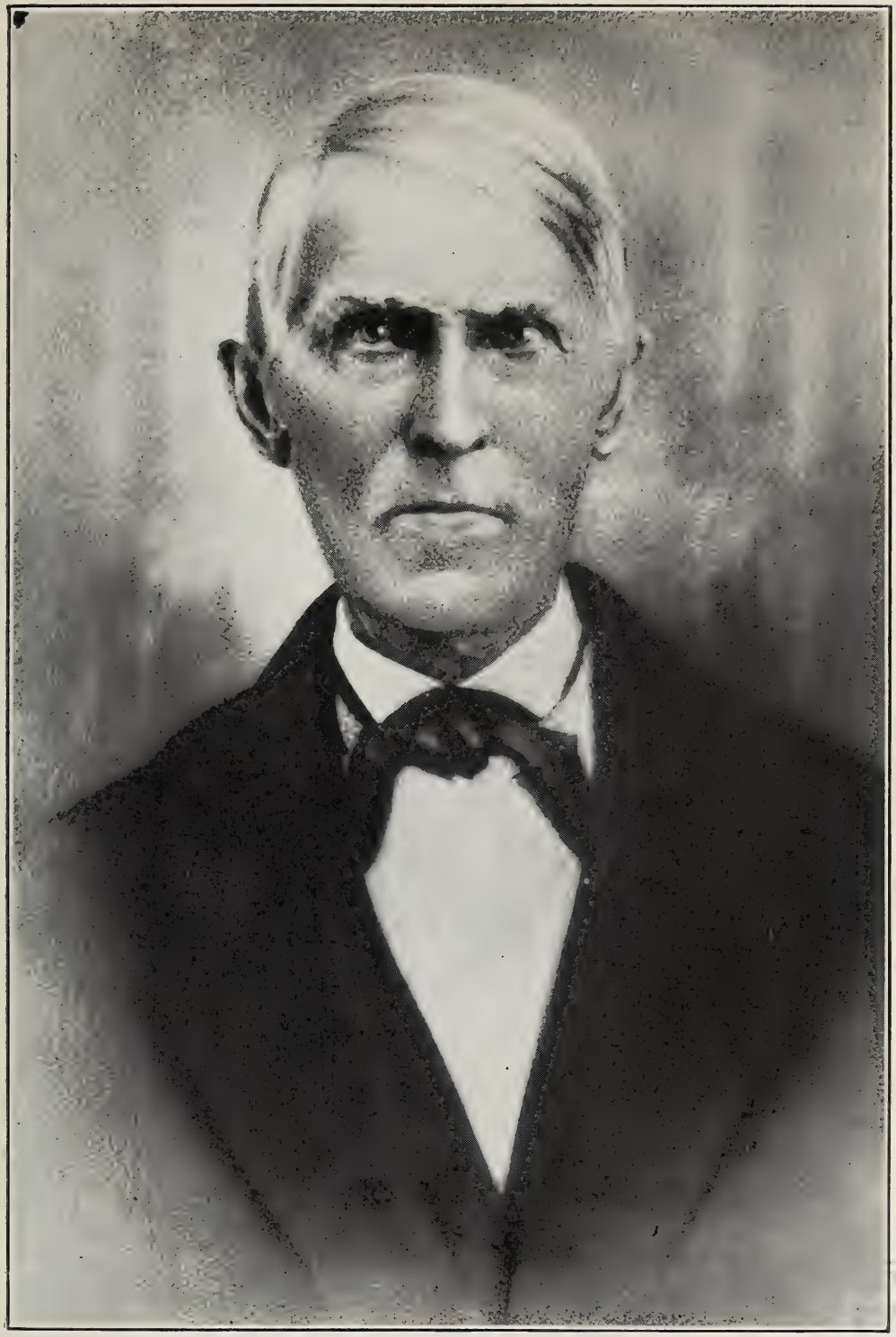
Children of Ichabod and Hannah (Witter) York:

i Randall York.
ii Sally Parminter York. (Parminter may be her married name, as she is called "Sally Parminter.")
iii Lucinda Borleson York. (Borleson may be her married name, as she is called "Lucinda Borleson.")

63 REVEREND SOLOMON[6] BROWN (Daniel,[5] Abigail[4] Parks, Hannah[3] Witter, Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Amenia, New York, January 24, 1757. He was a Baptist minister, and served as a soldier in the Revolution. He married, October 25, 1791, at New Concord, New York, Sally Nash, as his second wife. The name of his first wife has not been included in data received. Sally Nash was born at Norwich, Connecticut, April 17, 1770, and died at Caledonia (now Wheatland), New York, July 28, 1848. Solomon Brown died there July 2, 1815.

Child of Solomon and Sally (Nash) Brown:

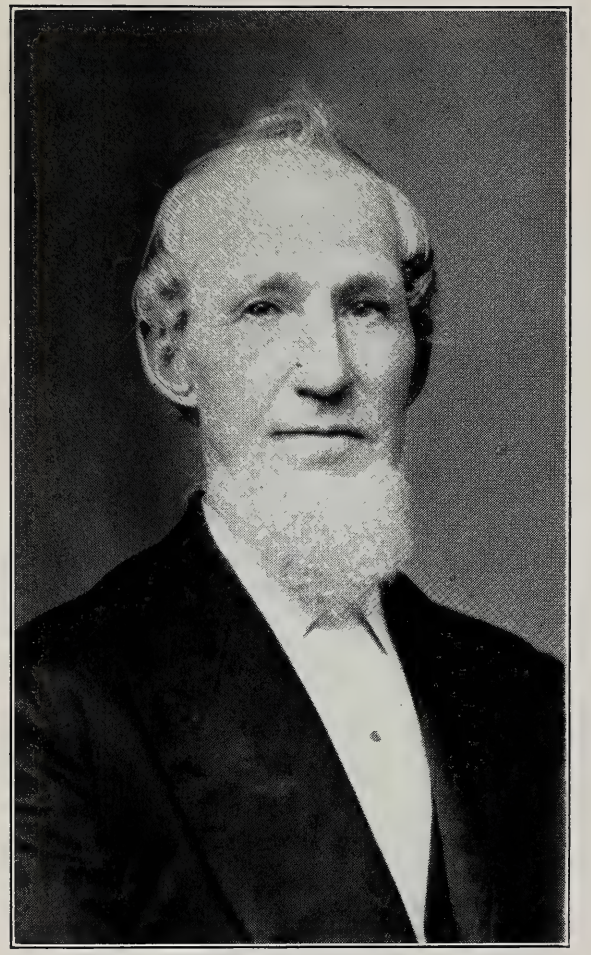
82 Theron Brown.



CLARK WITTER

The Son of Weeden and Mary (Witter) Witter, He Inherited a Double Strain of Ancestry from William Witter, the Family's Founder in America

(*See Page 84*)



Squire Porter Witter at the Age of Seventy-One

The son of Weeden and Mary (Witter) Witter, His Parents Being Second Cousins

(*See Page 86*)

Mrs. Squire Porter Witter at the Age of Sixty-Nine

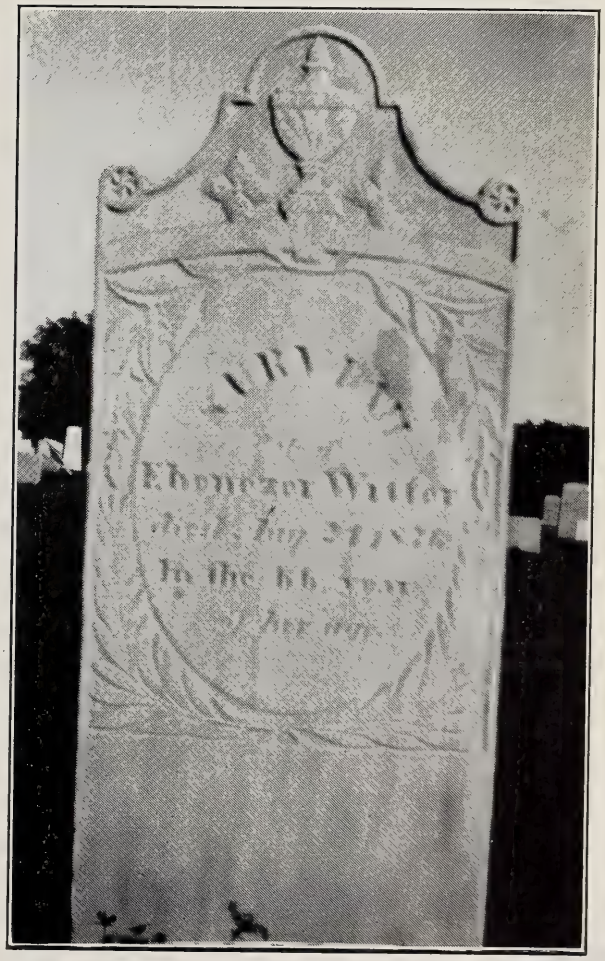
Mrs. Witter's Maiden Name was Mary Ann Bowler

(*See Page 86*)

Grave-Stone of Ebenezer Witter, Soldier of the American Revolution, and A Founder of Scipio, New York

In La Grange Cemetery, Scipio, Cayuga County, New York

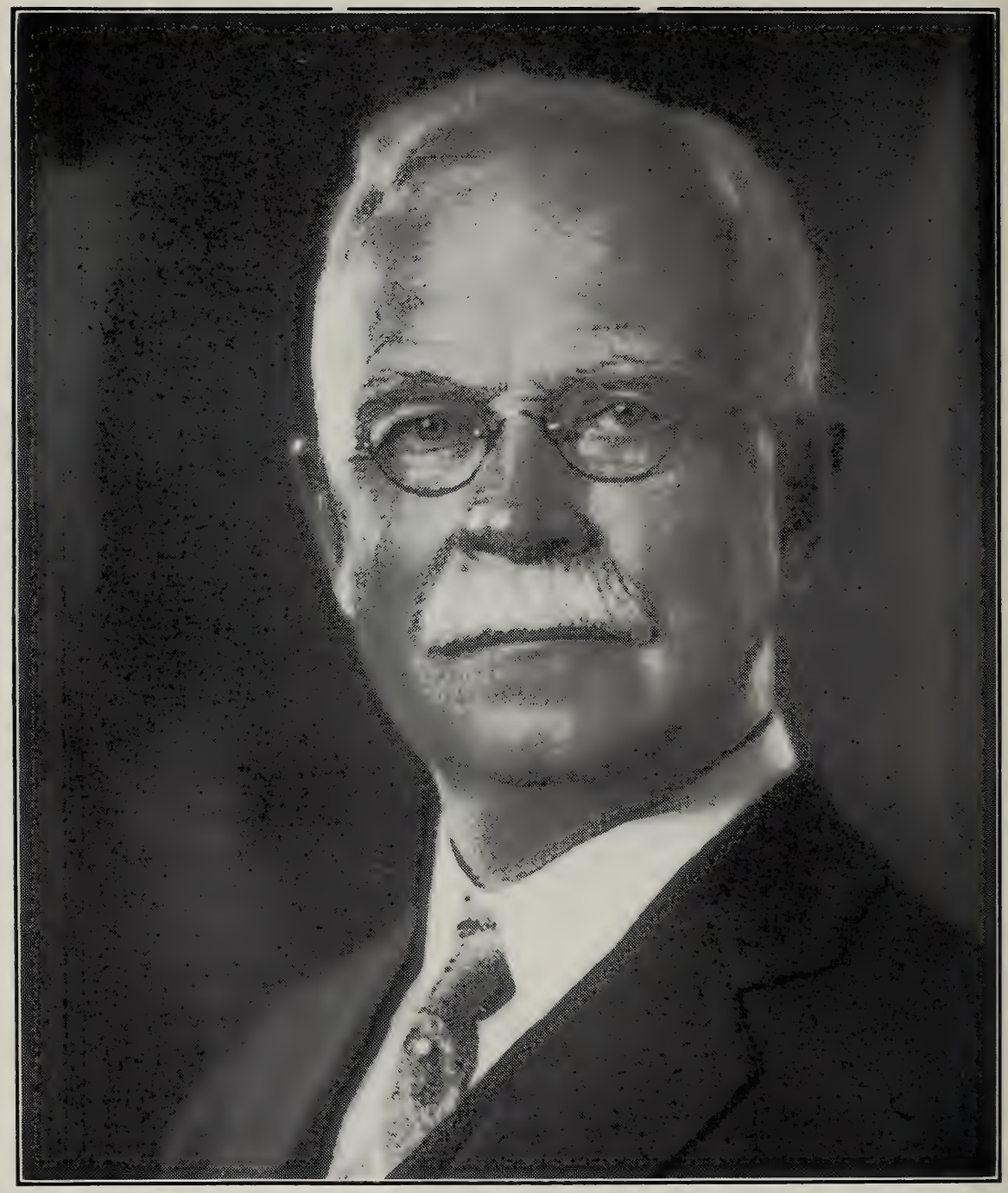
(*See Page 58*)



Stone of Surviah Witter, La Grange Cemetery, Scipio, New York

Wife of Ebenezer Witter, and Daughter of Oliver and Mary (Witter) Spalding

(*See Page 58*)



The Reverend William Ellsworth Witter, D.D., M.D.

A Generous and Helpful Contributor of Much Material in the Witter Genealogy, the Son of Ebenezer and Hannah Eliza (Ellsworth) Witter

(*See Page 129*)

SEVENTH GENERATION

SEVENTH GENERATION

64 SAMUEL[7] WITTER (Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 6, 1789. He married, December 31, 1812, Eunice, daughter of Benjamin Kinsman of Cornwallis, Nova Scotia, and widow of Robert Sharp of that place. She died September 28, 1818, and Samuel Witter married, second, Hannah, daughter of George Bishop of Horton, and widow of George Reed. They were married at Horton, September 26, 1821. She had a daughter, Harriet Reed, born March 4, 1820.

Children of Samuel and Eunice (Kinsman, Sharp) Witter:

83 i Daniel Witter.
ii John William Witter; born July 31, 1815.
84 iii Edward De Wolf Witter.

Children of Samuel and Hannah (Bishop, Reed) Witter:

iv James Samuel Witter; born December 25, 1822.
v Margaret Jane Witter; born December 17, 1824.
vi George Nelson Witter; born May 11, 1827.
vii Henry Bishop Witter; born May 10, 1829; a farmer at Grand Pré, Nova Scotia, and later proprietor of a general store at Wolfville, Nova Scotia.
85 viii Sarah Adelaide Witter.
86 ix Rachel Harris (also called Louisa Harris) Witter.
x Anna Prentice Witter; born July 8, 1835.
87 xi Theodore Harding Burpee Witter.

65 ANNA[7] MARSH (Elizabeth[6] Witter, Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 26, 1786. She married, at Williamstown, Massachusetts, Abel Russell Clark, December 26, 1806. He was the son of Zephaniah and Zulynia (Zulyma ?) (Cooley) Clark.

Children of Abel Russell and Anna (Marsh) Clark:

i Elizabeth M. Clark; born at Benson, Vermont, December 12, 1808.

ii Zulyma Clark; born at Benson, Vermont, August 20, 1810.

iii Peletiah Clark; born at Benson, Vermont, October 12, 1812.

iv Prentis M. Clark; born at Sand Lake, New York, December 26, 1814.

v Edward L. Clark; born at Sand Lake, New York, December 23, 1816.

88 vi Flaria M. Clark.

vii Russell Clark; born at Sand Lake, New York, September 29, 1821; died young.

viii Warren Clark; born at Sand Lake, New York, March 22, 1824.

ix Ann Clark; born at Albany, New York; December 23, 1827.

66 EBENEZER[7] WITTER (Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Preston, Connecticut, May 7, 1788. On January 31, 1813, he married Lovisa Reed, daughter of Daniel and Reliance Reed. She was born October 20, 1794, at Hillsdale, Columbia County, New York, and died at Maple Grove, two miles west of La Grange, New York, on April 18, 1877, aged eighty-seven (tombstone inscription, La Grange cemetery). Ebenezer Witter died at La Grange, July 5, 1853, aged sixty-five (Tombstone, La Grange cemetery). His Obituary reads: "Brother Witter was a native of Connecticut. When a child his parents moved into Cayuga County, N. Y., then a wilderness in the 'far West,' where he lived and grew up to manhood, when the Lord, in the exercise of his rich grace, called him by his Spirit into the vineyard and kingdom of Christ ... Fifteen years ago he became a resident of La Grange and a member of the Baptist church in this place .. He enjoyed the confidence and esteem of his brethren and sisters in the church, and of the entire community in which he lived .. at the last covenant meeting .. he remarked .. 'I am one of the old trees of the forest— .. I shall soon fall and be no more. I feel that God is good—God is good,' and before three weeks elapsed he

did 'fall.'—he has gone." This Obituary is copied from the Bible in which it was pasted by the descendants of Ebenezer who inherited this old Bible, which was handed down to Florilla Witter Norton, daughter of Erastus Witter. Reverend William Ellsworth Witter, of Rochester, New York, writes: "My father, Ebenezer Witter, had driven down to La Grange from his farm several miles away the morning of his father's death, and his father walked out to the carriage and talked with him about some business matter, and then, when they had finished their talk and he had left, his father walked back to the house and dropped down with his boots on and suddenly the heart stopped and he was gone. He referred many times to this passing of his father, of whom he was very fond. His father died in July, before my birth in December of the same year." Ebenezer Witter was survived by his widow and six of their children.

Children of Ebenezer and Lovisa (Reed) Witter:

89 i Julia Maria Witter.

90 ii Ebenezer Witter.

91 iii Alvin Reed Witter.

92 iv Thoeda Reliance (also called Reliance Thoeda) Witter.

v Lovisa Jane Witter; born September 17, 1821; married, December 17, 1840, as his second wife, Laban Howard; believed to have resided in Michigan; died at Perry, New York, October 31, 1848.

93 vi Lucinda Reed Witter.

vii Surviah Ursula Witter; born June 25, 1826; died December 6, 1840.

viii Martha Witter; born July 22, 1829; died January 23, 1830, at Scipio, New York.

ix Frederick Spalding Witter; born June 13, 1832; died November 5, 1865; married Martha A. Rice of Wolcott, New York, who died at LaGrange, April 19, 1861 (her stone in La Grange cemetery gives her death as March 18, 1867, aged twenty-seven); he died November 5, 1865, at LaGrange, aged thirty-three years (stone in LaGrange cemetery).

x Harriet Amanda Witter; born April 18, 1834; married George Frank Bradley of Perry Center, New York; died April 19, 1861, with her babe at birth.

67 REVEREND OLIVER SPALDING[7] WITTER (Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 12, 1792, at Scipio, Cayuga County, New York. His first wife was Sophia Banks, daughter of Joshua Banks, a Revolutionary soldier who received a military land grant in the town of Scipio for his war service, to which he removed from Stanwich, Connecticut, about 1812–1813. Oliver Spalding and Sophia (Banks) Witter lived for a time one mile east of Scipio, but about 1816 removed to LeRoy, Genessee County, New York. After residing there for several years, they removed to Lawrence, Van Buren County, Michigan, where two of their sons had preceded them, and where Mr. Witter became a Baptist minister. Mrs. Witter died in Lawrence, March 2, 1844, and Mr. Witter married, as his second wife, a lady whose Christian name was Elizabeth, but whose surname has not been given. Oliver Spalding Witter died, aged eighty-one, at Lawrence. His widow died there January 4, 1880, aged eighty-five. He and his two wives are buried in the Lawrence Cemetery. These dates have been obtained from their gravestones by Miss Velva Marie Witter, their great-granddaughter. Mr. Frederick A. Ward, Treasurer of the Cortland County Historical Society and Supervisor of the First Ward, of the City of Cortland, New York, of 11 Arthur Avenue, Cortland, who is a great-nephew of Sophia (Banks) Witter, has also furnished valuable data.

Children of Oliver Spalding and Sophia (Banks) Witter:

94 i Sophia Witter.
95 ii Lyman Witter.
96 iii Olive Witter.
97 iv Oliver Witter.
v Alfred Witter; died aged about twenty-one.
vi Harrison Witter; died at the age of twelve on a boat on Lake Erie, during the journey to Michigan.

68 ERASTUS SPALDING[7] WITTER (Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Scipio, New York, March 2, 1798. He married Lydia Reed, born June 4, 1798, sister of Lovisa Reed, the wife of his brother, Ebenezer. As has been stated, they were daughters of Daniel and Reliance Reed. Erastus Spalding Witter died in LeRoy, New York, May 9, 1874, and his widow died there May 17, 1880. They are buried in the LeRoy cemetery.

Children of Erastus Spalding and Lydia (Reed) Witter:

98	i	Milan Witter.
	ii	Orlando Witter.
99	iii	William Witter.
	iv	Martha Jane Witter; married Hiram Powell.
100	v	Florilla Spalding Witter.
101	vi	Carey Reed Witter.

69 CHESTER[7] WITTER (Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 19, 1806. He removed to Nebraska, and married but the name of his wife is not known and he and his descendants have been lost sight of by their Witter relatives.

Children of Chester and —— (——) Witter:

i	William Witter.
ii	——— Witter; a daughter.
iii	——— Witter; a daughter.

70 AMOS[7] WITTER (Amos,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in 1795, and died in 1856. He married Abigail Delevan.

Children of Amos and Abigail (Delevan) Witter:

102	i	Margaret Witter.
103	ii	Elizabeth Witter (her birth date not given).

71 ASA[7] WITTER (Jonah,[6] Nathan,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in 1792. He married Betsey Clark in 1815.

Child of Asa and Betsey (Clark) Witter:

104 Mary Ann Witter.

72 HENRY[7] WITTER (John,[6] Nathan,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married and had a son, George Bentley Witter.

Child of Henry and —— (——) Witter:

George Bentley Witter; of Worcester, Massachusetts; in 1878 married Georgetta ——; resides (1929) in Worcester.

73 ASA[7] WITTER (Daniel Parrish,[6] Josiah,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in 1798 and died in 1884, probably in Berkshire, New York, where his father died, and where his son, Daniel Parrish Witter, resides (1929). Asa Witter married, first, Louisa Collins, and, second, Delia Torrey.

Children of Asa and Louisa (Collins) Witter:

i Ralph Collins Witter.
ii Charles Augustus Witter.
iii George Bushrod Witter.
iv Elizabeth Henrietta Witter.
v Mary Ann Witter.
vi Wealthy Ann Witter.
vii Hannah Louise Witter.
viii John Bristol Witter.
ix Francis Asbury Witter.

Children of Asa and Delia (Torrey) Witter:

x Sarah Torrey Witter.
xi Daniel Parrish Witter; resides in Berkshire, New York (1929); member of the New York State Assembly.
xii Nancy Lucretia Witter.
xiii Mary Julia Witter.
xiv Frederic Willis Witter.

74 DOCTOR ASA[7] WITTER (Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Canterbury, Connecticut, November 9, 1800. He was a physician. On April 8, 1827, he married, at Woodstock, Connecticut, Eliza M., daughter of Captain Judah and Mehitable (Child) Lyon of Woodstock. She was born December 25, 1804, and died May 20, 1880. They

resided in Woodstock where their children were born. Doctor Witter died May 9, 1868.

Children of Asa and Eliza M. (Lyon) Witter:

i John Witter; born in 1830; physician and surgeon; of Brimfield, Massachusetts, and later of Putnam, Connecticut, where he died; married Mary E. Paine of Woodstock; two daughters and sons.

ii Judah Witter; born in 1834; married Ruth Richardson; resided at Woodstock, Connecticut; soldier in the Civil War; had children.

iii Jane Witter; born in 1837; of Woodstock; unmarried.

iv Ebenezer Witter; born in 1839; physician of Sturbridge, Massachusetts; married Ellen Wight in 1867; one daughter.

v Asa Witter; born June 4, 1846; of Woodstock, Connecticut, Providence, Rhode Island, and North Brookfield, Massachusetts; unmarried.

105 vi Wilbur Fiske Witter.

75 DOCTOR WILLIAM[7] WITTER (Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 1, 1804, in Canterbury, Connecticut. On January 28, 1829, he married Emily Bingham. She died in 1847, and Doctor Witter married, second, Cynthia Barrows, who, after his death, married Reverend Samuel G. Willard, a trustee of Yale College. William Witter attended medical lectures in Boston and graduated at Pittsfield (Massachusetts) Medical School. He practised his profession until his death, and also had an extensive farm. He was Representative to the Legislature in 1845, and Senator in 1847. He resided in Willimantic, Connecticut, where his children were born. He died April 9, 1851, as the result of an accident on an insecure bridge while on his way to visit a patient.

Children of William and Emily (Bingham) Witter:

i Frances Witter; born January 10, 1830; married, October 18, 1853, at Hartford, Connecticut, Hubert Foote, who died November 3,

1854; one child, Fanny Huberta Foote, born July 17, 1855.

ii Maria Witter; born April 19, 1832; married, first, Joseph Watson and lived in Providence, Rhode Island; second, —— Turner and lived in Willimantic.

iii Helen Witter; born August 31, 1834; died March 24, 1835.

iv Emily Witter; born May 27, 1836; married, October 30, 1854, Edward F. Hovey of Willimantic (also called of Norwich), Connecticut, and married, second, July 12, 1871, Timothy Ingham of Cleveland, Ohio; children: Edward Witter Hovey, born July 14, 1859; and Gertrude Witter Hovey, born April 4, 1866.

v Anna Witter; born May 26, 1838; married —— Palmer; lived in New York; one son; she, and her husband and son are deceased.

vi William Witter; born September 16, 1840; died September 30, the same year.

106 vii William Clitus Witter.

viii Hortense Witter; married Edson Lewis of Willimantic, Connecticut.

76 LYMAN[7] WITTER (Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in 1807. He went to Michigan in 1830, and the next year, 1831, married Hannah M. Tibbitts, who was born in 1816. Their children were born in Michigan.

Children of Lyman and Hannah M. (Tibbitts) Witter:

i John E. Witter; born in 1839; served in the Civil War, enlisting in the first Michigan Artillery in 1863, went to Nashville, Tennessee, in March, and died in May; buried in the Soldiers' National Cemetery in Nashville.

ii Martha J. Witter; born in 1841; married Royal A. Southworth in 1868; lived in Odell, Illinois.

iii Celia Witter; born in 1845; married ——— Hastings.

77 RUTH[7] WITTER (Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in 1810. In 1836 she married Thomas May. They resided in Woodstock, Connecticut.

Children of Thomas and Ruth (Witter) May:

i William May; born in 1837; married Anna May of Woodstock, Connecticut; resided in Newton, Massachusetts; in business in Boston; three sons.

ii Mary May; born in 1845; married —— Perkins; resides in Kansas; one daughter.

78 JOHN[7] WITTER (Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 27, 1812. He married September 3, 1834, Mary Maria, daughter of Abijah and Dorothea (Morse) Dewing. She was born in Canterbury (Westminster), Connecticut, March 22, 1815. They resided in Canterbury on the farm which had been owned by Mr. Witter's father and grandfather, where their children were born. In 1874 they removed to Sprague (Hanover), Connecticut, and, in 1883, removed to Norwich, Connecticut, to live with their son, Doctor William Witter, where they died,—Mr. Witter on September 9, 1890, and his widow on August 25, 1900.

Children of John and Mary Maria (Dewing) Witter:

107 i Maria Dewing Witter.

ii Elizabeth Witter; born April 25, 1837; died February 4, 1855.

108 iii Nathan Witter.

109 iv William Witter.

110 v David Allen Witter.

111 vi Celestia Witter.

vii Ruth Witter; born Janaury 26, 1846; unmarried; a teacher from 1872 until 1908, at the Clarke School for the Deaf at Northampton, Massachusetts, where her work began under the guidance of Miss Harriet B. Rogers, the

school's first Principal, who was the pioneer in this country in the instruction of the deaf by the Oral Method, having devised and successfully brought into use teaching by speech and speech-reading, which, after various changes and improvements under her direction, is now acknowledged as the best system. Miss Witter has kindly given material regarding this branch of the family. She resides (1929) with her brother, Doctor William Witter, at Derby, Connecticut.

79 CLARK[7] WITTER (Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 22, 1787, probably at Hopkinton, Rhode Island, and was taken by his parents to Brookfield, New York. During his mature life he lived at various periods in the towns of Almond, Scio, and Willing, in Allegany County, New York, where he was a farmer, having removed from Madison County soon after his marriage. He died at Nile, Allegany County, on October 4, 1871.

Clark Witter married, first, in Brookfield, in 1811, Polly, daughter of Judge Edward and Huldah (Sweet) Greene. Judge Edward Greene was a descendant, in the fifth generation, of John Greene, who is believed to have been in Rhode Island as early as 1636. About 1639 John Greene was living at "Quidnesset," in a trading post, with Richard Smith. This locality is near what is now the village of Wickford, in North Kingstown, Rhode Island. He was of the family of Greene of Dorsetshire, England, which traced its lineage to the ancient family of Greene of Boughton or Boketon, and of Greens-Norton, Northamptonshire, England.

Polly (Greene) Witter died in Scio, New York, January 29, 1849, and Clark Witter married, second, July 22, 1850, in Wirt, Allegany County, New York, Mrs. Sally Coon, the widow of Rowland Coon. She died in Nile, New York, March 25, 1863. Clark Witter married, third, Mrs. Elizabeth (Burdick) Vars, the widow of Edmund Vars. This marriage took place in Wirt, July 25, 1863. She died in Nile, June 9, 1883. Clark Witter's children were all by his first wife, Polly (Greene) Witter.

Children of Clark and Polly (Greene) Witter:

	i	Perry Witter; born February 28, 1812; died at Willing, New York, March 22, 1875; unmarried.
112	ii	Josiah Witter.
113	iii	Luke G. Witter.
114	iv	Ira S. Witter.
	v	Sarah Ann Witter; born July 12, 1819.
115	vi	George Washington Witter.
116	vii	Daniel Pierce Witter.
117	viii	Edward G. Witter.
118	iv	Huldah Witter.
119	x	Joel C. Witter.
120	xi	Polly Ann Witter.
121	xii	Hiram Greene Witter.

80 WEEDEN[7] WITTER (Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 1, 1789. He married twice, but the name of his first wife has not been obtained. His second wife was Colista Baxter, who was born October 12, 1811, and died at Andover, New York, "about thirty-two years ago."

Children of Weeden and —— (——) Witter:

i Phoebe Witter; born March 3, 1794, according to the data on this line, but as Weeden Witter, Junior, her father, was born in 1789, this date is evidently an error, as is also the date of her death, given in the same data as "December (15 ?) 1901," perhaps intended for 1801.

ii Mary Witter; born April 3, 1811; lived in Ohio.

iii Betsey Witter; born March 31, 1813.

iv Thier Witter; born April 12, 1815; died at Alfred, New York.

v Ruth Witter; born March 3, 1818; lived and died in Ohio.

vi Clark "Al." Witter; born February 25, 1821, at Alfred, New York, where he died; married and had two children.

vii Sarah Witter; born March 25, 1823.

Children of Weeden and Colista (Baxter) Witter:

viii Susan Witter; born February 8, 1832.
ix Louise Witter; born July 25, 1833.
x John Witter; born August 17, 1835; died August 14, 1860.
122 xi Katherine Witter.
xii Rebecca Witter; born January 18, 1838; died at Omaha, Nebraska.
xiii Thankful Witter; born February 6, 1841; died February 3, 1913, at Andover, New York.
xiv Silas Witter; born May 6, 1842.
xv Chauncey Witter; born December 27, 1846, at Hartsville, New York; died in August, 1925, at Andover, New York.
xvi Frank Witter.
xvii Miranda Witter; born April 20, 1851; died September 8, 1852.

81 SQUIRE PORTER[7] WITTER (Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 25, 1807. in Brookfield, New York. He married, April 10, 1828, at Brookfield, Mary Ann Bowler, who was born in Charlestown, Rhode Island, December 29, 1809, and died at Alfred Center, New York, April 22, 1902. They were married by her uncle, Elder Daniel Coon. In 1834, with three children, they drove to Alfred, New York, and soon after took up land near the northern boundary of the town of Wirt, in Allegany County, where Mr. Witter cleared the land, built a home, and brought up a family of eleven children. Their farm house, which Mr. Witter himself built (he was a carpenter), was about two and a half miles from the Seventh Day Baptist Church of Nile, in the town of Friendship, of which he and his family were members. He also built a shop where he made boots and shoes for his family. Mr. Witter was a member of the Republican Party, and served his town as a Justice of the Peace. He was held in high esteem by his fellow townsmen as a man of honesty in all his dealings.

Squire Porter Witter died November 15, 1882, in Nile, Allegany County, where he and his wife were buried. A simple stone marks their graves.

Children of Squire Porter and Mary Ann (Bowler) Witter:

123 i Charles Henry Witter.

124 ii George Franklin Witter.

iii William Clark Witter; born at Brookfield, May 18, 1833; died at Wirt, March 12, 1849; buried beside his parents in Nile.

125 iv Hannah Ann Witter.

v Mary Caroline Witter; born October 22, 1837; at Friendship, near Nile, New York; married, December 27, 1860, Amos Russell Allen, who died January 21, 1893; no children, but adopted Henry Nuttle, aged about two years in 1871, when adopted, and also the children of her sister, Sarah Marie (Witter) Coon, Mary and Marie, twins, born March 12, 1871, Mary dying June 28, 1894, and Marie on October 28, 1903; Mrs. Allen died at Alfred, March 1, 1928.

126 vi Sarah Marie Witter.

127 vii Orson Marcellus Witter.

128 viii Horace Delancy Witter.

ix Almira A. Witter; born in Wirt, New York, February 25, 1848; died in Friendship, New York, January 2, 1890.

129 x Harriet Francelia (also called "Franc") Witter.

xi Florence Adeane Witter; born in Wirt, New York, July 31, 1855; died November 4, 1898.

82 GENERAL THERON[7] BROWN (Solomon,[6] Daniel,[5] Abigail[4] Parks, Hannah[3] Witter, Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Hebron, New York, January 12, 1793. He served in the War of 1812 and was later a member of the New York State Militia, with the rank of Brigadier-General. He married, September 14, 1815, at Caledonia (Wheatland), New York, Clarissa Harmon, as his first wife. She was born September 3, 1793, at New Marlboro, Massachusetts, and died September 1, 1830. General Brown died at Wheatland, October 29, 1859.

Child of Theron and Clarissa (Harmon) Brown:

130 Volney Paine Brown.

EIGHTH GENERATION

EIGHTH GENERATION

83 DANIEL[8] WITTER (Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 5, 1814, and died January 12, 1893. He married Eunice ————, who was born May 1, 1823, and died April 15, 1877.

Children of Daniel and Eunice (————) Witter:

i Alexander Witter; born in 1842.
ii Aimée Witter; born in 1842 (twin).
iii Burton Witter; born in 1844.
iv J. Prentice Witter; born in 1846.
v Emma Witter; born in 1848.
vi Oscar Witter; born August 14, 1851; died March 2, ——.
vii Alonzo Witter; born January 29, 1858; died June 17, 1876.
viii Agnes Witter; born in 1855.
ix Janie Witter; born April 20, 1857; died January 5, 1879.
x Davis Witter; born in 1861.
xi Norman Witter; born December 25, 1864.

84 EDWARD DeWOLF[8] WITTER (Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Greenwich, in Kings County, Nova Scotia, on August 3, 1817. He married Rebecca, daughter of William and Abigail Ward, on June 10, 1840. They were married by "Parson Struthers." Their children were all born in Canaan, Nova Scotia.

Children of Edward DeWolf and Rebecca (Ward) Witter:

i Urias Witter; born June 27, 1841; died November 19, 1846.
ii David Henry Witter; born October 9, 1842; died August 24, 1906.

iii Eunice Ann Witter; born January 21, 1844; died December 28, 1862; unmarried.

iv William Wesley Witter; born September 19, 1845; married Delight Bishop of Horton, Nova Scotia, February 23, 1869.

v Mary Eliza Witter; born May 12, 1847; died May 10, 1875.

vi Edward Freeman Witter; born April 21, 1849; died August 15, 1863; unmarried.

vii Abigail Elizabeth Witter; born January 13, 1851; married Arthur Wellesley Walton of South Alton, Kings County, Nova Scotia, November 8, 1871.

viii Harriet Amelia Witter; born July 12, 1851; died the same day.

ix Margaret Jane Witter; born July 4, 1854; married, first, May 14, 1873, Aaron Forsythe, who died; married, second, November 18, 1901, F. G. Borden of Avonport, Kings County, Nova Scotia.

x Urias Witter; born August 31, 1856; unmarried.

xi Ebenezer Witter; born April 15, 1858; unmarried.

xii John Samuel Witter; born March 2, 1860; unmarried.

85 SARAH ADELAIDE[8] WITTER (Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 22, 1831, and died October 27, 1870. She married, March 23, 1848, Gregor William Whidden, son of John Blair and Harriet Elizabeth (Symonds) Whidden. He was born at Antigonish, Nova Scotia, September 10, 1821.

Children of Gregor William and Sarah Adelaide (Witter) Whidden:

131 i Witter Richard Whidden.

132 ii Sophia Adelaide Whidden.

133 iii John Blair Whidden.

134 iv Margaret Symonds Whidden.

135 v Charles Tupper Whidden.

vi George Whitfield Whidden; born March 30, 1860; (apparently changed his name to George Lawrence, as he appears next in the tribal system used in the material on this branch, with the middle name "Lawrence," underlined); married at Sewickly, Pennsylvania, November 21, 1906, Grace Annetta Altaffer; ("At home Silver City, New Mexico,"—From wedding announcement.).

86 RACHEL HARRIS[8] WITTER (apparently changed her name to Louisa Harris, as that is given with the same birth date in the data concerning this branch); (Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 21, 1833, and died February 16, 1923, aged eighty-nine years, six months. She was born and died at Canaan, Nova Scotia. She married, December 4, 1851, William John Wallace, who died February 17, 1906.

Children of William John and Rachel Harris (Witter) Wallace:

i Alvaretta Eugenia Wallace; born October 14, 1852; died March 12, 1912; married, February 28, 1872, George Augustus Lingley, who pre-deceased her; no children; an adopted son, Wallace Lingley, born October 10, 1884.

ii Bertha Margaret Clementina Wallace; born December 15, 1854; married George Leverett Rand, August 14, 1886; he died in 1913; no children.

136 iii Oates Charles Symonds Wallace.

iv Hannah Christina Wallace; born December 29, 1860; died September 13, 1877.

v Burpee Witter Wallace; born October 19, 1868.

87 THEODORE HARDING BURPEE[8] WITTER (Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Cold Brook, King's County, Canada, March

22, 1844. When he was six years old the family moved to Canaan, King's County, where, in a few years his father, Samuel Witter, died. At the age of twelve he removed, with his mother, to Greenwich, Nova Scotia, in order that Burpee might take advantage of the educational institutions at Wolfville, two miles distant. In moving from Canaan, his mother took cold and died. After her death he went to live with his brother, Henry, also living at Greenwich, their sister, Anna, keeping house for them. He attended Horton Academy for two years, and then assisted his brother Henry, who was a farmer at Grand Pre, Nova Scotia. Desiring a business career, Burpee went to Halifax, Nova Scotia, where, for several years he held a position with R. N. Beckwith and Company, wholesale dry goods merchants. While in Halifax, he was fortunate in boarding with a Mrs. Bligh, and through her influence was induced to join the Sons of Temperance, of which organization he was a member until his death, and an ardent worker and organizer. He next went to Boston, Massachusetts, where he secured a good position and was later transferred to Worcester, Massachusetts, and given charge of the Silks Department with Messrs. Hogg, Brown and Taylor. In the mean time his brother Henry was enlarging his general store business at Wolfville, Nova Scotia, and, after repeated invitations, induced Burpee to return to his native County and assist him.

It was on his return to Wolfville, in 1872, that he met the young lady who afterward became his life-long companion. On August 12, 1873, at the residence of the late Judson David Harris and Sophia A. (Eaton) Harris, at nine-thirty A. M., their fourth daughter, Mary Anna Harris, became the happy wife of Theodore Harding Burpee Witter. Their five children were born at Wolfville.

Mr. Witter was extremely fond of the natural beauties of forest and stream, his favorite sports being fishing and swimming. He was the first President of the Halifax Swimming Club. He had natural musical ability and was the possessor of a rich baritone voice. In his early days he was sought after as a choir master and teacher of sight singing, and conducted many cantatas and concerts. Soon after his marriage Mr. Witter united with the Wolfville Baptist Church, of which he was clerk for over twenty years and a teacher in the Sunday School. During his second sojourn in Halifax, he and his family gave much of their

time to the work of the West End Baptist Mission, which is now one of the largest and most flourishing churches in the city. After moving to Vancouver, Mr. Witter organized a Baptist mission on Renfrew Street, a suburban part of the city, and for twelve years, until his death, was Superintendent of its Sunday School and engaged in other church activities. He was a life-long prohibitionist and temperance organizer, and held a commission as Deputy Grand Worthy Patriarch of the Order of the Sons of Temperance of North America. He was exceptionally healthy and used to say that he was never sick in his life. He retained his faculties until his death, November 7, 1925, at the age of eighty-one. He had no disease, but for six weeks was confined to his bed before his death. His body was laid to rest in the family plot in Mountain View Cemetery, on November 10, 1925, and his beautiful spirit returned to God Who gave it. Mr. Witter was universally respected and beloved for his stirling Christian character. He was a worthy son of a family long noted for its Christian piety.

Children of Theodore Harding Burpee and Mary Anna (Harris) Witter:

i Sophie Hay Witter; born March 2, 1877; died April 19, 1888.

137 ii Harold Judson Witter.

iii Clive Gordon Witter; born March 17, 1881; married, in his thirty-fifth year, 1915, Frances Charlotte, daughter of Reverend David and Jane Armstrong (Millroy) Balsillie of Freshwater, Isle of Wight, England, and widow of ———— Steele; no children (January 4, 1927); he resided in New York City for ten years, later joining his brothers and sisters and parents at Vancouver.

138 iv Amy Glen Witter.

139 v Hilton Burpee Witter.

88 · FLARIA M.[8] CLARK (Anna[7] Marsh, Elizabeth[6] Witter, Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Sand Lake, New York, May 23, 1819. She married, April 27, 1841, Stephen Spence Herrick, son of Ephraim and Amelia (Spence) Herrick.

Children of Stephen Spence and Flaria M. (Clark) Herrick:

140 i Mary Elizabeth Herrick.
ii Charles Spence Herrick; died young.
iii Charles Clark Herrick; born July 21, 1853.
iv Frances F. Herrick; born in 1857; died aged four years.

89 JULIA MARIA[8] WITTER (Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Scipio, Cayuga County, New York, February 14, 1813. Her birth date is also given as February 8, 1814.) She married, at Scipio, March 3, 1836, Daniel Morgan Strong, who was born there June 21, 1806, and was the son of Epaphroditus and Anna (Morgan) Strong of New Milford, Connecticut. Epaphroditus Strong was born April 8, 1778, and was the son of Philip and Rhoda (Payne) Strong of Warren, Connecticut. His wife, Anna (Morgan) Strong, was the daughter of James and Jerusha Morgan. Daniel Morgan Strong was a farmer and he and his wife resided about a half mile west of LaGrange Corners, New York. He died at Perry Village. They are both buried at LaGrange, New York.

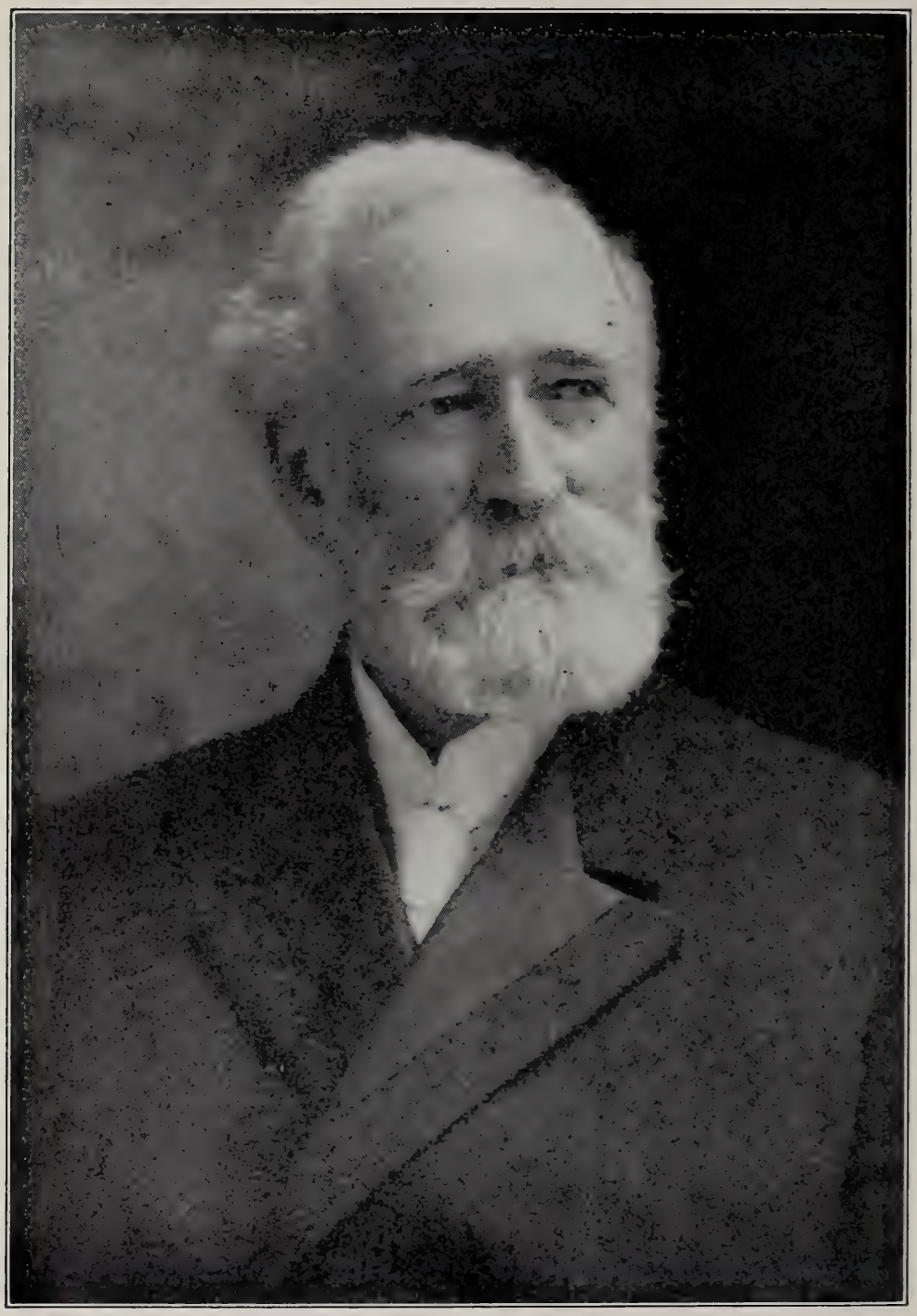
Children of Daniel Morgan and Julia Maria (Witter) Strong:

141 i Albert Strong.
ii Lorenzo Strong; born May 24, 1839; member of the Ninth New York Cavalry in the Civil War, and was killed at Brandy Station, Virginia, September 16, 1863; an officer at the time of his death; buried at LaGrange, New York; at his death was engaged to marry Kate Stimson, daughter of Chaplain H. K. Stimson, author of "From the Stage Coach to the Pulpit."
iii Horace L. Strong; born September 8, 1841; law student at Albany; taught in High Schools in the Middle West; married, and had one son, William Strong, who died when a young man.
iv Emeline J. Strong; born June 4, 1849; died August 8, 1861.

Doctor William Witter

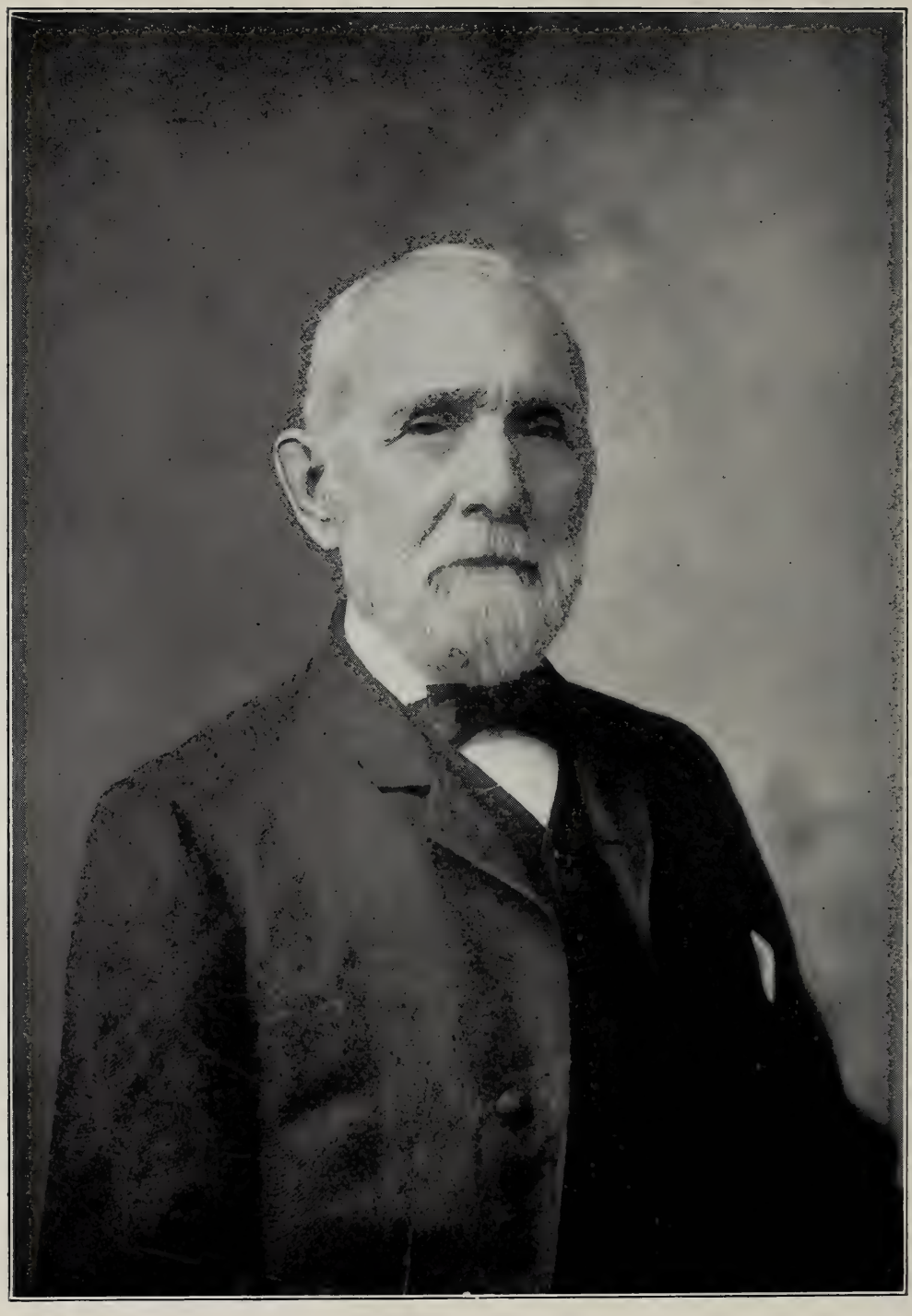
Son of John and Mary Maria (Dewing) Witter, and Brother of Ruth Witter Who Has Been a Very Helpful Contributor of Material for the Witter Genealogy

(*See Page 104*)



Theodore Harding Burpee Witter
Son of Samuel and Hannah (Bishop) Witter
(*See Page 93*)

Mrs. Theodore Harding Burpee Witter
Born Mary Anna, daughter of Judson David and Sophia A. (Eaton) Harris
(*See Page 94*)



Alvin Reed Witter
Son of Ebenezer and Lovisa (Reed) Witter
(*See Page 97*)

90 EBENEZER[8] WITTER (Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 4, 1815, and died August 26, 1894, aged seventy-nine (gravestone, La Grange Cemetery). He married, February 23, 1837, Hannah Eliza Ellsworth of Venice, Cayuga County, New York, where they were married by the Baptist pastor, Bishop Ames. She was born July 5, 1817, and died November 6, 1878, aged sixty-one (gravestone, La Grange Cemetery). Ebenezer Witter married, second, June 16, 1882, Susan Elizabeth Rea of Buffalo, New York, who was born at Dartmouth, Massachusetts, in 1827 and died in 1913, aged eighty-six (gravestone, La Grange Cemetery). She was the daughter of Daniel P. and Susan (Hayden) Rea.

Ebenezer Witter resided at Scipio, Cayuga County, New York. His children were by his first wife.

Children of Ebenezer and Hannah Eliza (Ellsworth) Witter:

i Eunice Jane Witter; born December 8, 1837; died November 2, 1855.

ii Ebenezer Daniel Witter; born August 8, 1839; died January 29, 1905; married January 16, 1873, Esther R. Keeny of Perry Center, New York, who was born in 1841 and died in 1910; no children.

142 iii Volney Spalding Witter.

iv Lovisa Ann Witter; born August 2, 1844; died June 21, 1873.

v William Clark Witter; born June 17, 1848; died January 22, 1851.

143 vi William Ellsworth Witter.

91 ALVIN REED[8] WITTER (Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 6, 1817. He married, at Gorham, New York, Mary Esther Witter, born in 1821, who died at LeRoy, New York, in 1889. He died at Pavillion, New York, at the home of his daughter, Mary Esther (Witter) Holbrook, prior to 1853, as his father, Ebenezer Witter, died in that year and is stated to have been survived by six children.

Children of Alvin Reed and Mary Esther (Witter) Witter:

i Charles Fremont Witter; married, first, ——

——; married, second, September 7, 1920, (*sic.* ?) Henrietta Julia Elizabeth, daughter of John and Louisa Zankel, and widow of J. Henry Koppell; she was born March 22, 1870; he died April 15, 1920 (*sic.* ?); his widow is living (1928) at 200 Sweeting Street, Syracuse, New York.

ii Mary Esther Witter; married Socrates J. Holbrook, a farmer; resides (1928) a little north of the town of LaGrange, New York.

92 THOEDA RELIANCE[8] (also called Reliance Thoeda) WITTER (Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 1, 1819. (It is also stated that she was born in 1820). She married, first, Cary Reed, by whom she had one child, a son, who died young. Her second husband, whom she married January 1, 1846, was Hiram Taylor. He was born in 1823 and died in 1902. Mrs. Taylor died in 1905.

Children of Hiram and Thoeda Reliance (Witter) Taylor:

i Alfred Taylor; died young.

144 ii Cora J. Taylor.

145 iii Hattie Amanda Taylor.

93 LUCINDA REED[8] WITTER (Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Scipio, Cayuga County, New York, August 6, 1823. She married, at LaGrange, New York, February 22, 1844, Austin Lane. Mrs. Lane died at Warsaw, New York, December 6, 1884. Their children were born at LaGrange.

Children of Austin and Lucinda Reed (Witter) Lane:

i Esther Jane Lane; born May 25, 1848; married, December 25, 1866, George W. Bradley, who was born July 27, 1841, and died at Warsaw, September 5, 1900; Mrs. Bradley is now (1928) living.

146 ii Cornelia Maria Lane.

147 iii Fred Witter Lane.

148 iv Frank Bradley Lane.

94 SOPHIA[8] WITTER (Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Scipio, Cayuga County, New York, December 9, 1816. She married Samuel Phelps of LeRoy, New York, on March 31, 1836. They lived at Pavilion, Genesee County, New York, where they celebrated their Golden Wedding on March 31, 1886. Mrs. Phelps died November 2, 1894, aged seventy-seven years, eleven months.

Children of Samuel and Sophia (Witter) Phelps:

	i	Martha Jane Phelps; born July 23, 1838; died June 6, 1841.
149	ii	Oliver Witter Phelps.
150	iii	Edgar Elijah Phelps.
151	iv	Myron Alfred Phelps.
152	v	Mary Sophia Phelps.
	vi	Anna Harriet Phelps; born April 2, 1855 (or 1856); died January 8, 1870.

95 LYMAN[8] WITTER (Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born about 1822. He married Mary E. Phelps, who died December 7, 1911, aged eighty-one years, eleven months, twenty-six days (Tombstone inscription, Lawrence, Michigan, Cemetery). Lyman Witter died at Lawrence, April 30, 1886, aged sixty-four years (Tombstone inscription, Lawrence, Michigan, Cemetery).

Children of Lyman and Mary E. (Phelps) Witter:

153	i	Herbert Witter.
154	ii	Frank E. Witter.

96 OLIVER[8] WITTER (Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 4, 1825, and was the twin of his sister Olive. He married Maria Blowers of Batavia, New York. Oliver Witter died September 17, 1899.

Children of Oliver and Maria (Blowers) Witter:

155	i	Viola Witter.
156	ii	Walter Irving Witter.

97 OLIVE[8] WITTER (Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 4, 1825, and was the twin of her brother, Oliver. She married Burr Jennings of Lawrence, Van Buren County, Michigan. Mrs. Jennings died December 26, 1891.

Children of Burr and Olive (Witter) Jennings:

157 i Martha Jennings.
158 ii Amelia Jennings.

98 MILAN[8] WITTER (Erastus Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married, first, July 1, 1846, Lucy B. Witter. He married, second, a widow, whose name cannot be ascertained.

Children of Milan and Lucy B. (Witter) Witter:

i Alice Witter; married Hugh Thompson of Kansas City, Missouri.
ii Ada Witter; married ——— Gohlman.
iii Ormand Witter; unmarried.

99 WILLIAM[8] WITTER (Erastus Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 21, 1830. He married Mary Perkins, who was born January 29, 1829, and died February 9, 1910. She was the daughter of Asa and Martha (Estin) Perkins. William Witter died September 11, 1871.

Children of William and Mary (Perkins) Witter:

i Flora J. Witter; born October 23, 1854; died October 14, 1870.
ii Barnum R. Witter; born February 24, 1855; died March 13, 1857 or 1859.
159 iii Edith E. Witter.
160 iv Hattie A. Witter.
161 v Augusta M. Witter.

100 FLORILLA SPALDING[8] WITTER (Erastus Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Scipio, New York, February 9, 1832. She married in East Bloomfield, New York, June 10, 1856, Harley Norton, who was born there September 12, 1826, and died in

LeRoy, New York, July 25, 1913. Mrs. Norton died in LeRoy, August 7, 1903.

Children of Harley and Florilla Spalding (Witter) Norton:

i Delman Witter Norton; born at East Bloomfield, May 3, 1857; died at Chicago, Illinois, February 15, 1903; an artist.

ii Carrie Norton; born December 14, 1862; married, February 25, 1904, John Frederick Hagar of LeRoy; they had a daughter, Caroline Hagar, unmarried.

101 CAREY REED[8] WITTER (Erastus Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born June 1, 1838. On December 7, 1859, he married Martha Ann, daughter of Asa and Martha (Estin) Perkins. She was born September 4, 1836. Carey Reed Witter died April 12, 1890. His widow resides (August, 1928), at Cortland, New York, with their daughter, Eva E. Witter.

Children of Carey Reed and Martha Ann (Perkins) Witter:

i Eva E. Witter; born September 25, 1861; a graduate of Cortland Normal College.

162 ii Ida A. Witter.

163 iii Edna M. Witter.

102 MARGARET[8] WITTER (Amos,[7] Amos,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in 1840. She married, in 1859, Paul Cudworth, who was born in 1834.

Child of Paul and Margaret (Witter) Cudworth:

Blanch Cudworth; born at Mainsburg, Pennsylvania; married ———— Barnes; member of National Society of Daughters of the American Revolution (See Book 75, Page 78.)

103 ELIZABETH[8] WITTER (Amos,[7] Amos,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married George W. Armstrong.

Child of George W. and Elizabeth (Witter) Armstrong:

Matilda Armstrong; married ———— Buoy; member of National Society of Daughters of the American Revolution (See Book 30, 1908); her daughter, Helen Witter Buoy, married ———— Burrows and is member of the D. A. R. (See Book 57, Page 17.)

104 MARY ANN[8] WITTER (Asa,[7] Jonah,[6] Nathan,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in 1816. She married, in 1836, Henry Hart.

Child of Henry and Mary Ann (Witter) Hart:

Samuel Hart; born in 1845; Dean of the Berkeley Divinity School, at Middletown, Connecticut, and "Custodian of the Standard Book of Common Prayer," as used by the Episcopal Church; Reverend Samuel Hart, D.D., died February 25, 1917.

105 WILBUR FISKE[8] WITTER (Asa,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 17, 1849. He married, October 6, 1875, Phalla Kingsbury Hooker, daughter of Leavens and Caroline (Clemence) Hooker. She was born July 9, 1846, at Sturbridge, Massachusetts, and died January 14, 1925, at North Brookfield, Massachusetts, where she and her husband resided.

Children of Wilbur Fiske and Phalla Kingsbury (Hooker) Witter:

i Lucy Caroline Witter; born November 24, 1876; died in 1885.

164 ii Myra Hortense Witter.

iii Achsah Lucretia Witter; born May 2, 1881; resides at North Brookfield, Massachusetts; contributed material used in this line of descent from William[1] Witter.

165 iv Pearle Julia Witter.

106 WILLIAM CLITUS[8] WITTER (William,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) called the

seventh child of his parents, was born November 13, 1842, at Willimantic, Connecticut, in a house which was still standing there recently, at the corner of Main and High Streets. He graduated at Bacon Academy, Colchester, Connecticut, and at the Collegiate Institute, Marion, Wayne County, New York, of which Philo J. Williams was principal, at the head of his class and was ready for college at the age of fifteen, but an injury delayed his matriculation. He served three months in the Union Army in the Civil War as a member of Company K, Tenth Rhode Island Regiment. In 1865 he entered the Law School of Columbia University, and, after graduation, was for two years connected with the law office of Honorable William M. Evarts (Evarts, Southmayd and Choate), and later in the law office of George Gifford. On the suggestion of Roscoe Conkling, Mr. Witter was appointed United States Examiner in Equity in the Circuit Court. In 1879 he formed the law partnership, Brown and Witter, later Witter and Kenyon, in 1889, when he was a resident of New York City, with a summer home at Lakeville, Salisbury Township, Connecticut.

Mr. Witter was a descendant of the Adams, Dudley and Saltonstall families. On October 30, 1871, he married Florence Wellington of Cambridge, Massachusetts. They had one child, a daughter.

Child of William Clitus and Florence (Wellington) Witter:
Florence Waldo Witter; born January 17, 1887.

107 MARIA DEWING[8] WITTER (John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Canterbury, Connecticut, December 16, 1835. She married, February 14, 1872, Reverend William E. B. Moore, who was born at Feeding Hills, Massachusetts, April 22, 1831. He graduated from Amherst College in 1858, and attended the Union and Andover Theological Seminaries, graduating from Andover in 1862. His principal pastorates were in Bolton, North Madison and East Hartland, Connecticut. Mr. Moore died February 28, 1914, and his widow died February 25, 1917. They were buried in Hanover, Connecticut.

Children of William E. B. and Maria Dewing (Witter) Moore:

166 i Enos Witter Moore.
167 ii George Colton Moore.

108 NATHAN[8] WITTER (John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Canterbury, Connecticut, March 27, 1839. He married, November 1, 1865, Lucy H. Bishop of Sprague, Connecticut. They resided at Scotland, Connecticut, and, later, at East Hartland, Connecticut, Webster, Massachusetts, New London, Connecticut, and Worcester, Massachusetts. In the latter years of Mr. Witter's life, they lived with their son, Edward William Witter, at Millbury, Massachusetts, where Nathan Witter died, November 29, 1928. He was buried in Hanover, Connecticut. His widow is still living (1929).

Children of Nathan and Lucy H. (Bishop) Witter:

i Hubert Bishop Witter; born in Scotland, Connecticut, October 23, 1867; died March 6, 1868.
ii Helen Bishop Witter; born in Scotland, June 5, 1869; married Reverend Edward P. Ayer; no children; now deceased.
168 iii Edward William Witter.

109 DOCTOR WILLIAM[8] WITTER (John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Canterbury, Connecticut, May 20, 1841. He graduated at Yale College in 1865, having had two years of practice in the Military Hospital in New Haven, and then attended a post-graduate course at Bellevue Medical College, New York.

Doctor Witter married, May 10, 1871, Ellen A. Campbell of Griswold, Connecticut. They resided at Norwich, where he has had a long and successful practice. He was a member of the medical staff at Backus Hospital there, and a member of the City, County, State and American Medical Associations. In 1911 he retired from practice, and removed to Woodbury, Connecticut, where he remained until 1920, when he removed to Derby, Connecticut, where he now (1929) resides. His children were born at Norwich.

Children of William and Ellen A. (Campbell) Witter:

i William Edward Witter; born May 1, 1873; died January 26, 1874.

169 ii Mary Campbell Witter.

110 DAVID ALLEN[8] WITTER (John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Canterbury, Connecticut, May 27, 1843. He married, March 18, 1874, Susan Emma Maine of Lisbon, Connecticut, who died August 14, 1884, in Dudley, Massachusetts. Mr. Witter married, second, September 22, 1886, Lyra S. Buck, who died at Dudley, April 11, 1888. He married, third, November 28, 1894, Mary E. King of Danielson, Connecticut.

Mr. Witter lived in Hanover, Connecticut, where he kept a general store, then removed to Dudley, Massachusetts, where he was the proprietor of a similar store, and, later, removed to Danielson, where he now (1929) resides.

Children of David Allen and Susan Emma (Maine) Witter:

170 i Myron David Witter.

171 ii Grace Emma Witter.

111 CELESTIA[8] WITTER (John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Canterbury, Connecticut, September 26, 1844. She married, December 31, 1868, John F. Pease of Northampton, Massachusetts. They removed to East Hartford, Connecticut, where Mr. Pease died March 10, 1901. Mrs. Pease died October 23, 1915, in Hartford, Connecticut, and was buried in East Hartford.

Children of John F. and Celestia (Witter) Pease:

172 i John Witter Pease.

173 ii Edward Sherbrook Pease.

112 JOSIAH[8] WITTER (Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 22, 1813. He married, first, on April 23, 18—, Sybil Burdick, who died at Almond, New York, June 1, 1849. He married, second, Mary Place. Josiah Witter died March 8, 1882, at York's Corners, near Wellsville, New York. (He is also stated to have died at Willing, New York.)

Children of Josiah and Sybil (Burdick) Witter:

i Silas Witter; died in infancy.

174 ii Leroy Witter.

175 iii Viola L. Witter.

176 iv Mary Elizabeth Witter.

v James A. Witter; born September 15, 1844, at Almond, New York; died November 30, 1915, at Fulmer's Valley, in his sixty-ninth year; married, July 2, 1870, Sarah McFarland, who was living in Warren, Pennsylvania, at latest known date; no children.

Child of Josiah and Mary (Place) Witter:

vi Ella Eliza Witter; married Reverend Luther A. Wing; address, Post Office Box 322, Berlin, New York.

113 LUKE G.[8] WITTER (Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Almond, New York, June 15, 1815, and died at Willing, Allegany County, New York, July 31, 1881. He married Ruth J., daughter of John Witter of Brookfield, New York. She was born in 1811 and died at Willing, April 21, 1885.

Children of Luke G. and Ruth J. (Witter) Witter:

i Lucretia Witter; born in 1938; married Warren Aalker; no children.

177 ii Lorenzo Witter.

178 iii Zuriel Clark Witter.

114 IRA S.[8] WITTER (Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 30, 1817, and died March 3, 1887, at Wellsville, Allegany County, New York. He married, as his first wife, October 20, 1846, Eudora Sallie Burdick, who was born May 5, 1823, and died January 19, 1844. By her he had no children. He married, second, August 15, 1844, Susan, daughter of Lyman and Nancy (Rogers) Stillman. She was born at Amity, New York, June 9, 1824, and died October 11, 1901, and was buried in the Rogers Cemetery. Her father, Lyman Stillman, was born in September, 1800, and her mother, Nancy (Rogers) Stillman, in 1802.

Children of Ira S. and Susan (Stillman) Witter:

i Alzina Witter; born September 23, 1845; died August 13, 1854.

179 ii Albert Witter; twin of above Alzina.

180 iii Sally Witter.

181 iv Nancy R. Witter.

v Clara S. Witter; born September 10, 1851; died September 2, 1854.

vi Eugene Delos Witter; born February 14, 1856; married Waity Benjamin, October 10, 1878, at Ward, Allegany County, New York; she was born July 11, 1846, at Amity, New York; residence, Petrolia, New York; no children.

vii Ida A. Witter; born October 9, 1858; died March 29, 1863.

182 viii Charles Lyman Witter.

183 ix Clarence Clark Witter.

115 GEORGE WASHINGTON[8] WITTER (Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 4, 1821, and died April 28, 1894, at Burtville, Pennsylvania. He married Alzina Kent, who died January 9, 1886. The inscription on their tombstone reads: "George Washington Witter died April 28, 1894, aged 72 years, 11 months. Alzina, his wife, died Jan. 9, 1886, aged 51 years, 7 months."

Children of George Washington and Alzina (Kent) Witter:

184 i Arthur Witter.

185 ii Delbert Witter.

186 iii Handy B. Witter.

187 iv Merritt F. Witter.

116 DANIEL PIERCE[8] WITTER (Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 21, 1823, at Almond, New York, and died at Stannard's Corners, near Wellsville, New York, September 22, 1888. He married Betsey, daughter of Asa and Susan (Taggert) Foster, on May 7, 1846. She died at Stannard's Corners, March 18, 1883.

Children of Daniel P. and Betsey (Foster) Witter:

188 i Dencie Augusta Witter.
189 ii Lewis Daniel Witter.
190 iii Clarissa Jane Witter.
191 iv George Henry Witter.
v Franc Mary (also called Mary Frances) Witter; born January 1, 1857, at Willing, near Wellsville, New York; died at Wellsville, May 18, 1906; successful teacher in a southern university; unmarried.
192 vi Susan Elizabeth Witter.
vii Addie Amanda Witter; born March 20, 1861; died October 18, 1863, at Stannards, New York.

117 EDWARD G.[8] WITTER (Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 11, 1825. He married Cordelia Crandall, May 27, 1849. He died near Wellsville, New York, May 17, 1884, and was buried in Wellsville. His widow died January 7, 1910, and was also buried there.

Children of Edward G. and Cordelia (Crandall) Witter:

193 i Elva Witter.
ii Emma Witter; born about 1853; married Thomas Burdick; no children.
194 iii Fred Witter.

118 HULDAH[8] WITTER (Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 29, 1827, at Belmont, New York. She died at York's Corners, Willing Township, near Wellsville, New York, April 30, 1864, and was buried at Stannard's, near Wellsville. She married Asa Burdick, who died at York's Corners, and is buried by his wife. No stone marks their graves. (It is also stated that she died in Pennsylvania.)

Children of Asa and Huldah (Witter) Burdick:

i Francis Marion Burdick; married Sarah Abbott, "from Ulysses, N. Y.;" died at Ulysses, aged twenty-three; probably buried at Shongo, New York; all trace of his widow is lost; he is believed to have had a son, who died

young, and that his widow married again.

ii Flora Burdick; died aged twelve, at or near Stannards, New York, where she was buried; no stone.

195 iii Charles Burdick.

iv Sarah Ann Burdick; died aged eight at Stannards; buried there; no stone.

196 v Mary Minerva Burdick.

vi William Burdick.

vii Asa Spaulding Burdick.

viii ——— Burdick; died at birth; mother, Huldah (Witter) Burdick, died a few hours later.

191 JOEL C.[8] WITTER (Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 14, 1829, and died in November, 1875. He married, first, Betsey Kent. His second wife was Mary Hurlburt, by whom he had no children. He married, third, Lillian Vincent, and had no children by her.

Children of Joel C. and Betsey (Kent) Witter:

197 i Cora Witter.

198 ii Clara Witter.

iii Reuben Witter; died aged about two years.

iv Bion Witter; died aged about two years.

v Florence Witter; died aged about two years.

120 POLLY ANN[8] WITTER (Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 6, 1831. She married in Scio, Allegany County, New York, April 27, 1851, William Loveland, who was born at Chipping Norton, Oxfordshire, England, April 2, 1827. He was the son of Jacob and Mary (Manning) Loveland. William Loveland graduated at the University of Oxford, in law, and emigrated to the United States as a young man. He practised law at Angelica, Allegany County, New York, and was elected to the office of County Clerk, also holding other public offices. He later engaged in the tanning industry, first at Wellsville, New York, removing, in 1866, to Corry, Pennsylvania, where he was Superintendent for J. W. and A. P. Howard and Company, an organization which has become one of

the most important in the world for the manufacture of shoe leather.

He was a Greek and Hebrew scholar, profoundly interested in the sciences of astronomy and meteorology, and for years was the weather observer at Corry for the United States Government. He was accustomed to go out in the most inclement weather without hat or cloak, and his fine head, of a type which might have served as the model for Michelangelo's inspired work,—in his later years the hair worn rather long, and white and curling,—suggested the nobility of character which was truly his. Notwithstanding his keen interest in philosophical study and in science, he gave devoted attention to his work for the Howards, and, during his thirty-seven years' connection with their business, won the trust and respect from them and his fellow citizens which he merited. He died at Corry, November 3, 1904. His wife, Polly Ann (Witter) Loveland, died at Corry, September 28, 1894.

Children of William and Polly Ann (Witter) Loveland:

199 i Melissa Loveland.

ii Amanda Matilda Loveland; born January 25, 1854; at Willing, New York; married March 1, 1916, Thomas J. Burdick, at Corry, Pennsylvania; residence, Alfred, New York; no children.

200 iii James Henry Loveland.

iv Charles Walter Loveland; born October 16, 1857, at Willing, New York; died October 20, 1872, at Columbus, Pennsylvania.

201 v Francis Augustus Loveland.

202 vi George William Loveland.

203 vii Elizabeth May Loveland.

204 viii Mary Jane Loveland.

205 ix Ellen Naomi Loveland.

x Polly Ann Loveland; born July 14, 1873, at Columbus, Pennsylvania; Assistant Superintendent at the Buffalo General Hospital, Buffalo, New York.

xi Benjamin Ernest Loveland; born July 14, 1873; died January 29, 1874.

121 HIRAM GREEN[8] WITTER (Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 20, 1834. On March 20, 1858, he married Ellen Porter. When a young man, in 1864, he removed to Wisconsin from Wellsville, New York, and settled at Masonville, in Wood County, where he was a farmer. He died at Masonville, Wisconsin, July 19, 1900. His wife died January 21, 1906.

Children of Hiram Green and Ellen (Porter) Witter:

206 i William Clark Witter.

ii Arminda (Minnie) Ellen Witter; born September 10, 1862; married Arthur Kavanagh in 1905; no children.

207 iii Ida May Witter.

208 iv Elmer Hiram Witter.

209 v Pearl Adaline Witter.

vi Myrtle Ethel Witter; born August 29, 1883, at Masonville, Wisconsin; graduated, in 1910, from Glendale Sanitarium Nurses' Training School; married, January 8, 1913, Leonard Mintner of Fond du Lac, Wisconsin; two adopted children, William E. Mintner, born June 14, 1912, adopted aged four months, and Robert D. Mintner, born November 2, 1914, adopted aged two months.

122 KATHERINE[8] WITTER (Weeden,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Alfred, New York, March 30, 1837, and died at Andover, New York, May 6, 1914. She married Andrew J. Green, who was born at Alfred, October 15, 1829, and died December 16, 1901.

Children of Andrew J. and Katherine (Witter) Green:

210 i Nora L. Green.

ii Ida M. Green; born October 23, 1866; married Joseph L. Williams; no children; residence, Andover, New York.

211 iii Melvin A. Green.

123 CHARLES HENRY[8] WITTER (Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at

Brookfield, New York, April 23, 1829. He was a soldier in the Union Army in the Civil War, and was taken prisoner, dying at Andersonville Prison, September 22, 1864. He married, July 8, 1852, Abby K., daughter of John and Harriet Edwards.

Children of Charles Henry and Abby K. (Edwards) Witter:

212 i Ellis Adelbert Witter.
213 ii Henry Emmett Witter.
214 iii Jessie A. Witter.
iv Sophia Eloise Witter; born at Wirt, New York, May 4, 1858; died November 18, 1868.
215 v Celia Arabella Witter.
vi Charles Ellsworth Witter; born January 14, 1862.

124 GEORGE FRANKLIN[8] WITTER (Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Brookfield, New York, June 6, 1830, and died at San Jose, California, October 2, 1910. He married, May 11, 1859, in Chicago, Frances Louise Phelps, who was born July 3, 1835, in Cattaraugus County, New York, and died at San Jose, California, May 19, 1900. He was a physician.

Children of George Franklin and Frances Louise (Phelps) Witter:

216 i Willis Guy Witter.
217 ii George Franklin Witter.
218 iii Huldah Marybelle (Mary) Witter.

125 HANNAH ANN[8] WITTER (Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Alfred, New York, June 5, 1835, and died there September 7, 1916. She married, August 12, 1854, Daniel Enos Babcock. Their children were born in Wirt, New York.

Children of Daniel Enos and Hannah Ann (Witter) Babcock:

219 i Alice Leona Babcock.
ii Lewis Daniel Babcock; born January 18, 1857; died January 31, 1857.
iii George Peleg Babcock; born June 24, 1858; died at Cuba, New York, June 10, 1881.
220 iv Mary Emogene Babcock.

v Newel Clark Babcock; born January 10, 1866; died at Wirt, August 11, 1873.
221 vi Susan Taylor Babcock.
222 vii Arthur Lewis Babcock.

126 SARAH MARIE[8] WITTER (Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Wirt, New York, February 11, 1840, and died at Cuba, New York, March 12, 1871. She married, May 13, 1865, William Nicholas Coon.

Children of William Nicholas and Sarah Marie (Witter) Coon:

i Charles Abner Coon; born at Cuba, New York, July 5, 1867; died April 4, 1891, at the home of his uncle, Orson Marcellus Witter.
ii Mary Coon; born March 12, 1871, at Cuba, New York; adopted by her aunt, Mrs. Amos Russell Allen (Mary Caroline Witter); died June 28, 1894, at Cuba.
iii Marie Coon; twin of above Mary; adopted by her aunt, Mrs. Allen; died at Alfred, New York, October 28, 1903.

127 ORSON MARCELLUS[8] WITTER (Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Wirt, New York, May 3, 1843, and died at Tampa, Florida, July 20, 1893. He married, March 16, 1865, Nancy Eliza Allen.

Children of Orson Marcellus and Nancy Eliza (Allen) Witter:

223 i Mabel E. Witter.
ii Frederick H. Witter; born May 17, 1870; died young.
iii Carrie M. Witter; born February 2, 1873.
iv Robert G. Witter; born February 14, 1882; died September 2, 1882.

128 HORACE DELANCY[8] WITTER (Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Wirt, New York, July 9, 1845. He married, January 1, 1866, Jennie Mulkin, who died March 5, 1893. He died at Gentry, Arkansas, October 9, 1928.

Child of Horace Delancy and Jennie (Mulkin) Witter:

Jennie Belle Witter; born November 22, 1867.

129 HARRIET FRANCELIA[8] WITTER (Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Wirt, New York, January 9, 1851. She married, December 12, 1874, James Tracy Burdick, born at Alfred, New York, December 12, 1843, son of James S. and Lucinda (Green) Burdick.

Children of James Tracy and Harriet Francelia (Witter) Burdick:

224	i	Grace Adeane Burdick.
	ii	Jay S. Burdick; born at Friendship, New York, April 4, 1878; died August 28, 1878.
225	iii	Mary Witter Burdick.
	iv	Jeune Tracy Burdick; born April 15, 1884, at Friendship, New York.
226	v	Percy Witter Burdick.

130 VOLNEY PAINE[8] BROWN (Theron,[7] Solomon,[6] Daniel,[5] Abigail[4] Parks, Hannah[3] Witter, Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 11, 1823. He married, at Boonville, New York, September 2, 1848, Sarah Rebecca Avery, of the old Avery family of Groton, Connecticut. She was born March 18, 1828, and died January 18, 1899. Mr. Brown was a member of the New York Legislature and an extensive agriculturist. He died July 4, 1906.

Child of Volney Paine and Sarah Rebecca (Avery) Brown:

227 Harriet Elmina Brown.

NINTH GENERATION

NINTH GENERATION

131 WITTER RICHARD[9] WHIDDEN (Sarah Adelaide[8] Witter, Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born June 4, 1849, and died before 1928. He married three times. His first wife was Emily Madeline, daughter of Stephen and Jemima Angell, whom he married April 19, 1876. She died in October, 1878. By her he had no children. He married, second, in March, 1880, Sarah E., daughter of Stephen and Jemima Angell, and a sister of his first wife. She died in March, 1888, and he married, third, March 30, 1897, Mattie A. Burns, born in Walnut, Iowa, February 10, 1875.

Children of Witter Richard and Sarah E. (Angell) Whidden:

i Charles Victor Whidden; died young.
ii Emily Angell Whidden; died young.
iii Grace Ethel Whidden.
iv Frank Sterling Whidden.
v Stephen Ernest Whidden.

Child of Witter Richard and Mattie A. (Burns) Whidden:

vi Ira Phillips Whidden; born June 8, 1898.

132 SOPHIA ADELAIDE[9] WHIDDEN (Sarah Adelaide[8] Witter, Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 17, 1851. She married, at Troy, New York, December 30, 1880, John Worthington, who was born August 1, 1840, at Grafton, New York, and died at Wellesley, Massachusetts, July 3, 1913. She died at Troy, New York, January 10, 1895.

Children of John and Sophia Adelaide (Whidden) Worthington:

i Euphemia Richardson Worthington; born December 22, 1881; physician on staff of the University of California, Los Angeles, in December, 1926.

ii Jennie Adelaide Worthington; born in New York City, November 18, 1883; died there, March 15, 1888.

iii Dorothy Worthington; born at Troy, New York, August 28, 1887.

133 JOHN BLAIR[9] WHIDDEN (Sarah Adelaide[8] Witter, Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 4, 1853, and died in the fall of 1883, at Cooperstown, North Dakota. He married May, daughter of Charles and Margaret (Irish) Lever. She died about a year after her husband.

Child of John Blair and May (Lever) Whidden:

John Blair Whidden; born at San Francisco, California, August 2, 1882.

134 MARGARET SYMONDS[9] WHIDDEN (Sarah Adelaide[8] Witter, Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 29, 1855, and died in January, 1915, at San Bernadino, California. She married, December 25, 1876, Cyrus B. Eaton.

Children of Cyrus B. and Margaret Symonds (Whidden) Eaton:

i William Robb Eaton; born at Pugwash, Nova Scotia, December 17, 1877.

ii Emily Angell Eaton; born at Cambridgeport, Massachusetts, October 1, 1879; married Orville Thomas of Chicago.

iii Cyrus Black Eaton; born at Denver, Colorado, July 4, 1884.

135 CHARLES TUPPER[9] WHIDDEN (Sarah Adelaide[8] Witter, Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 2, 1857. He married, first, Fanny Crosby of Yarmouth, Nova Scotia. His first wife died and he re-married. In the family data from which this biography is taken, it is not stated which wife was the mother of his daughter, and the name of the second wife is not given. It appears probable that his daughter was by the first wife, and she is so here placed.

Child of Charles Tupper and Fanny (Crosby) Whidden:
Jeanette Whidden; married Paul William Jansen of Lincoln, Nebraska.

136 REVEREND OATES CHARLES SYMONDS[9] WALLACE (Rachel (or Louise) Harris[8] Witter, Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 28, 1856, in Nova Scotia, Canada. He is pastor of the Eutaw Place Baptist Church, Eutaw Place at Dolphin Street, Baltimore, Maryland. He was formerly minister of the Westmount Baptist Church, at Montreal, Canada. Of his installation in this church, the following account is given: "When the Rev. O. C. S. Wallace, M. A., D. D., LL. D., took over the pastorate of the Westmount Baptist Church, Montreal, Canada, he was introduced to his congregation as follows: 'Dr. Wallace is a Canadian, born in the country of "Evangeline." At the age of seventeen, he served on home mission in his native province of Nova Scotia. Later he went to New England, and prepared for college at Worcester, Mass., whence he returned to Nova Scotia and graduated from Acadia University at the head of his class in 1883. He then proceeded to Newton Theological Institution, Mass., where he received his theological training. He was ordained in 1885 to the pastorate of the First Baptist Church at Lawrence, Mass., where he remained for six years, being then called to Bloom Street Church, Toronto. While there he was pastor of many of the professors of McMaster University, to the chancellorship of which institution he was appointed in 1895. After occupying the distinguished post of Chancellor of McMaster for ten years, Dr. Wallace returned to the pastorate. For three and a half years he was in charge of the First Baptist Church of Lowell, Mass., from which he went to his late important charge at Baltimore, Md. In addition to his work as a pastor, Dr. Wallace has done a good deal of writing for both secular and religious papers and magazines, and has published several pamphlets and books. Some years ago he published a "Life of Christ," which is widely used for school purposes. He has recently completed another book at the request of the Publishing Board of the Southern Baptist Convention, entitled, "What Baptists Believe," which has just come from the press. In the "Canadian Baptist," of December 8, 1921, mention was made of the closing of Dr. Wallace's

ministry at Westmount preparatory for leaving for his present charge at Baltimore. The closing part of the tribute paid to Dr. Wallace was as follows: "But I must conclude my report with the Sabbath 'Good Bye,' which will ever remain a never-to-be-forgotten scene. At the great and crowded morning service fifteen were baptized and this was followed by a large communion service. At the evening service, Dr. Wallace preached with great power and appeal to a large audience from 1 John 1:7, his subject being, 'The great fellowship of the apostolic church.' The following brief outline has been kindly furnished me: (1) Accessibility was an outstanding trait of the early church, and this without reference to "the rising tide of color," language, race, learning, or wealth. (2) High character marked the membership, based on Christ ideals and exemplified by holy living—the wonder of Jewish and Roman heathen onlookers of the day. (3) Purifying discipline was exercised without fear or favor—yet in love and tenderness, and all remedially. (4) Love was given the regnant place in the early church. The watershed of all this was found in Christ, and the endowment of the Holy Spirit. "Infinite love in ordinary intercourse" was the supreme stigmata of this great fellowship. I believe that this "Good Bye" was begun, continued and ended in the will of God, and I believe that this "Good Bye" will abide in grace and in glory.'

"In the summer of 1893 Dr. Wallace was a delegate from America to the Baptist World Alliance, which held a congress at Stockholm, Sweden. He is regarded as one of the present day leaders of the Baptist Denomination on this Continent, and is following in the footsteps of his ancestor, William Witter, a prominent Baptist in his day."

On May 30, 1885, Oates Charles Symonds Wallace married Leonette Moore, daughter of Harrish Harding and Jane (Saunders) Crosby, of Hebron, Yarmouth County, Nova Scotia. She died June 2, 1902, and he married, second, Frances Barbara Moule, widow of Professor James E. Wells, M. A., LL. D. They were married June 30, 1904, and she died in 1917. By her he had no children. His third wife was Helen, daughter of Reverend John Wright and Louisa Fisk Moore of Folkestone, England, whom he married March 2, 1919, and by whom he had no children.

Children of Oates Charles Symonds and Leonette Moore (Crosby) Wallace:

i Rachel Leonette Wallace; born December 30, 1889.

ii Oates Crosby Saunders Wallace; born November 19, 1894.

137 HAROLD JUDSON[9] WITTER (Theodore Harding Burpee,[8] Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Wolfville, Nova Scotia, July 10, 1879. He was educated in the public schools, was for three years in High School and spent two years studying the Horticultural Course in Acadia University. Following in his father's footsteps, he decided on a mercantile career at an early age. He began at the bottom and learned his business thoroughly. For five years he gained practical experience with A. M. Bont and Company, an important firm of retail grocers, then with the wholesale grocers, A. and W. Smith and Company, as head shipping clerk, assistant buyer, and, later, traveller. In Vancouver, British Columbia, for the past twenty-one years, he has held every position in his chosen profession as a wholesale grocer with marked success, as bookkeeper, credit man, buyer, sales manager, traveller, assistant manager, and manager, and for the past twelve years has been associated with A. Macdonald and Company, Limited, in every capacity.

Brought up in a University town, he early acquired a taste for athletics, and was chosen Captain of the home-town baseball nine, and other athletic organizations. He founded the Sunday School Athletic Association and constantly promoted this work as an executive member, until now it is the largest organization of its kind in Canada, having some four thousand boys and girls enjoying its various activities.

All his life Mr. Witter has been active in Church Choirs and Choral Societies, and he is an amateur soloist, singing in Male Quartettes.

He is an Oddfellow, and much interested in the work of that order, holding the office of Past Grand of Vesper Star Lodge, Number 10, Vancouver, B. C., and is also a member of Acme Encampment Number 10, Mizpah Rebeckah Lodge Number 2, and Vancouver Canton Number 1, Patriarch Militant. He also

has taken a great interest in the Children's Day Committee from its organization twelve years ago. Last year he was secretary and this year was elected president by acclamation.

At the age of thirteen he was converted to active faith in our Lord, and joined the Wolfville Baptist Church, with which denomination he has since been actively identified. He was for two years British Columbia Provincial President of the Baptist Young People's Union. Since coming to Vancouver he has been an active member of the First Baptist Church, for twenty years was a member of the choir and a teacher in the Sunday School, and for twelve years a member of the Board of Deacons.

Harold Judson Witter married, September 7, 1910, Clara Emeline, daughter of Benjamin Burton and Margaret (Stuart) Williscroft of Vancouver, British Columbia. She died April 27, 1916.

Child of Harold Judson and Clara Emeline (Williscroft) Witter:

Sophie Warwick Witter; born April 10, 1912.

138 AMY GLEN[9] WITTER (Theodore Harding Burpee,[8] Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 26, 1883. As a young child, she was chosen to head the public school children and to present flowers to Lady Aberdeen on her official visit, with Lord Aberdeen, Governor General of Canada, to the town of Wolfville, and she represented the Halifax County Academy when Captain Stairs returned from the South African War, and presented flowers to him. She graduated at Halifax County Academy, and at Acadia Seminary, Wolfville, Nova Scotia, in the collegiate course, and at the Halifax Ladies' College in elocution. She also is a graduate of Emerson College of Oratory, Boston, Massachusetts. She taught for two years in Vancouver before her marriage, and during that period successfully staged Shakespeare's "Twelfth Night," which was presented in a Vancouver theatre, taking the leading part herself, and aided by her pupils. After her marriage she coached the actors in many plays and entertainments, including one of the two plays presented at the Dalhousie Centenary, at Halifax, Nova Scotia. She also took a keen interest in athletics.

She married, August 23, 1911, Edmund Russell Mowbray,

son of Lieutenant Colonel Thomas and Honor Elizabeth Mowbray of Halifax.

The following poem was composed by Amy Glen Witter, at Halifax, Nova Scotia, on March 3, 1898:

"The Wild Flower

There's a lesson for me in the little flower
That grows in the quiet wood,
Away from the bustle and hurried hour
Of the careless and the good.

'Tis fed by Him who careth for all,
And grows in wondrous beauty
To brighten the path of great and small
And teach me my daily duty.

It blooms beside the tall pine tree,
And seems so small and frail,
While the cold wind blows o'er moor and lea
It's protected from many a gale.

And when the summer months are o'er,
And all the leaves have faded,
It likewise lives to bloom no more
And droops its head unaided.

So I must live, fed by His Hand,
In all His Wisdom see.
Where e'er I'm placed on this life's strand,
May I contented be."

Children of Edmund Russell and Amy Glen (Witter) Mowbray:

i Anna Whidden Mowbray; born July 8, 1912.
ii Glen Ardine Mowbray; born August 7, 1914.

139 HILTON BURPEE[9] WITTER (Theodore Harding Burpee,[8] Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 6, 1888, at Wolfville, King's

County, Nova Scotia. He was the third son and fifth child of Theodore Harding Burpee and Mary Ann (Harris) Witter. He received his education in the public schools of Wolfville, Amherst, Halifax, and Dartmouth, Nova Scotia, and at the Halifax County Academy, at Halifax. After graduation he applied for the position of Junior Clerk at the Halifax branch of the Royal Bank of Canada, passed his examinations, and was admitted to the service on April 30, 1906. At that time transfers of Junior officers were frequently made, in order to widen their knowledge and assist in their business training. Mr. Witter was transferred to Antigonish, Londonderry and Truro, all in Nova Scotia, and, in February, 1909, was moved to the main office of the bank, on St. James Street, Montreal, Quebec. While he was in Montreal an amusing thing happened. An urgent call came in from Cornwall, Ontario, to send out someone capable of balancing a ledger. It was afterward learned that the manager at Montreal decided that the first ledger keeper who should balance his ledger that day would be the man sent to Cornwall. Mr. Witter was the man and was sent to Cornwall. In June, 1909, he received his first appointment as Accountant, at Ingersoll, Ontario. On September 11, 1909, Mr. Witter was transferred, as Discount Clerk, to the Main Branch of the Bank in Vancouver, British Columbia, and a year later was appointed Chief Clerk at that branch. On July 19, 1911, he was appointed Accountant at Victoria, British Columbia. It was during his stay in Victoria that he met his wife, who was a Victoria girl. In March, 1913, Mr. Witter was appointed Manager of the Savings Department at East End Branch, Vancouver, British Columbia, and from there went to Rossland, B. C., to relieve the Manager, who had been taken suddenly ill. He next came back to East End Branch, Vancouver, as Assistant Accountant, and afterward relieved the Accountant until he was appointed Accountant at Nelson, B. C. In June, 1914, he was transferred to Ladysmith, B. C., as Acting Manager, and received his appointment as Manager on December 28, 1915. In February, 1917, he was appointed Manager at Port Moody, B. C., but, owing to no suitable accommodation being available for his family, he was appointed Manager at Victoria West, B. C., on March 2, 1917, which position he has held for the past ten years.

The members of this branch of the Witter family are all musical. Mr. Hilton Burpee Witter has sung in choirs practically

everywhere he has been located. While in Vancouver, B. C., he was a member of the Vancouver Vocal Society under the leadership of Professor J. D. A. Tripp. Like his predecessors, back to the time of William Witter, who died in 1659, Mr. Witter is a Baptist. He was baptized by the Reverend S. B. Kempton, D.D., in the Dartmouth, Nova Scotia, Baptist Church, on July 19, 1903. Since coming to Victoria West, B. C., a suburb, and part of the city of Victoria, on Vancouver Island, Mr. Witter has been actively engaged in Y. M. C. A. work. He was appointed a Director of the Victoria City Y. M. C. A. in May, 1918, and has served the Association since that date in various capacities. From 1918 to 1921, inclusive, he was Recording Secretary of the Board and Chairman of the Religious Work Committee; from 1921-1927, he has been Chairman of the Physical Department Committee, a member of the Finance Committee and of the Executive Committee, and Treasurer of the Association.

In the athletic sphere of Victoria, Mr. Witter is a keen follower of the game of tennis, having played in many matches and tournaments, his height of six feet, four inches, giving him a great advantage in reach. He has been associated with the Kingston Street Lawn Tennis Club for the past ten years, was a member of its Executive Board for five years, Vice President for three years, and President for the past two years. He is also Honorable President of the Y. M. C. A. Tennis Club, and President of the Swimming Club of the Y. M. C. A. As President of the "Y" Swimming Club, he is a recognized swimming official for this district and officiates as a Judge at the Crystal Garden Swimming Pool at all important meets.

In Victoria West, where Mr. Witter resides, he has been connected with the Victoria West Brotherhood since its inception nine years ago. Mr. Witter has held various official positions in the Brotherhood, and at present is a member of the Executive Board and also its Auditor. On March 5, 1929, Mr. Witter was elected President of the Brotherhood. This organization is similar in its activities to a Chamber of Commerce, its endeavor being to serve the best interests of the locality by union of its citizens in cooperation for the betterment of Victoria West as a place of residence. Mr. Witter, who is active in all civic "good works" of this kind was elected by acclamation, at the Brotherhood's annual meeting. He is also a member of the Victoria West Parent-

Teachers' Association and is Chairman of the Parks' Committee for both this organization and the Victoria West Brotherhood. This committee looks after the Victoria West Park, appoints the Park Supervisor, and acts in conjunction with the Parks' Board of the Victoria City Council. He is also a member of the Canadian Club of Victoria, B. C. In the United States, Mr. Witter is a member of The National Historical Society, incorporated in 1915.

Hilton Burpee Witter married, in his twenty-seventh year, on February 5, 1915, Marguerite McLean, daughter of Joseph Orr and Christina (McLean) Stinson, then of Victoria, but now of Chicago, Illinois. She was in her twentieth year at the date of her marriage, and was, therefore, born in 1895.

Children of Hilton Burpee and Marguerite McLean (Stinson) Witter:

i Ruth Marguerite Witter; born January 3, 1916.

ii Edward Joseph Burpee Witter; born May 13, 1920.

iii Mary Isobel Witter; born March 19, 1924.

140 MARY ELIZABETH[9] HERRICK (Flaria M.[8] Clark, Anna[7] Marsh, Elizabeth[6] Witter, Samuel,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 11, 1841. She married, November 5, 1863, Edwin Clark Smith, son of Moses and Amaline (Peirce) Smith of Cortland, New York. Mrs. Smith is now (1928) residing in Rochester, New York.

Children of Edwin Clark and Mary Elizabeth (Herrick) Smith:

i Mirlean C. Smith; born August 27, 1864.

ii Francis H. Smith; born November 3, 1847; died in 1868; married and had one child, a daughter.

iii Edwin C. Smith; born January 7, 1871; married and has one child, a daughter.

141 ALBERT[9] STRONG (Julia Maria[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 13, 1837. He married, March 4, 1860,

Ellen M. Thompson of Perry Center, New York. She died at LaGrange, New York, April 21, 1861, and Mr. Strong married, second, March 6, 1862, her sister, Celia Thompson. He died at LaGrange, May 20, 1868.

Child of Albert and Ellen M. (Thompson) Strong:

228 Nellie A. Strong.

142 VOLNEY SPALDING[9] WITTER (Ebenezer,[8] Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 30, 1842. He married Mary Jane, daughter of John and Anne (Gilman) McKee. She was born April 16, 1869, at Killigleigh, County Down, Ireland, and was of Scotch descent. Mr. Witter was a farmer and a District School teacher for many years. He died June 1, 1910, when his eldest son was fourteen. His widow purchased the old Witter homestead, "Maple Grove," in the town of Perry, New York, two miles west of LaGrange, where both their sons were born. She superintended their education, sending them to the Warsaw High School, and, after their graduations there, to Alfred University, where they graduated with the highest honors. Mrs. Witter now (1928) resides at "Maple Grove," and was the moving spirit in arranging the "Witter Rally," which took place on August 15, 1928, at which many members of the family met in re-union.

Children of Volney Spalding and Mary Jane (McKee) Witter:

i Ray Charles Witter; born February 19, 1896, at "Maple Grove," Perry, New York (now R. F. D. 3, Warsaw, New York); attended Ninth District, Covington Rural School, and, later, Cook Academy, Montour Falls, New York, and Warsaw High School, where he was a member of the football, baseball, and basketball teams, and did some literary work in connection with school activities, graduating in 1915; the following September entered Syracuse University, in the Class of 1919, where he was a member of the same athletic teams and of the Sigma Nu Fraternity; entered the United States Navy, in January,

1918, serving at Great Lakes, Illinois, Naval Radio School, Cambridge, Massachusetts, and on U.S.S. "Wisconsin," Receiving Ship at New York, and was discharged at Bay Ridge, Brooklyn, September 13, 1919; entered Alfred University, at Alfred, New York, where he was a member of the football, baseball, and basketball teams, and also took part in track athletics; in Senior year he was editor of "Fiat Lux," college weekly; voted "Loyalty Medal" by student body; member of Eta Phi Gamma Fraternity, and honorary member of Phi Psi Omega; graduated with degree of Bachelor of Arts; principal of Fillmore High School, at Fillmore, New York, 1921-1922; spent following summer (1922) in Europe; principal Bolivar High School, Bolivar, New New York, 1922-1927, attending summer session at Alfred University in the summer of 1923 and spending the summer of 1925 in the British Isles; attended summer sessions at Chautauqua (New York University), 1924 and 1927; editor of "Bolivar Breeze," Bolivar, New York, in summer of 1926; spent summer of 1928 in Europe; registered official for football and basketball; now (1927-1928) principal of Little Valley High School, Little Valley, New York; lectures and writes on his travels; married, September 6, 1926, Violet Marie, daughter of Charles F. Hoffman of Bolivar, New York; she was a graduate of Buffalo State Normal School, and associate teacher at Bolivar and Little Falls; no children when record was sent.

ii Robert Ellsworth Witter; born August 16, 1897, at "Maple Grove," Perry, New York; graduated at Warsaw High School, Warsaw, New York, and at Alfred University, with degree of Bachelor of Science, 1924, where was member of Beta Sigma Phi Fraternity;

instructor in Mathematics for one year in Friendship, New York, High School, in 1924, and since that time its principal; studied at Summer School for post-graduate work at Harvard University; again principal at Friendship High School; prominent in athletics; won vote of faculty and seniors in 1924 as student of greatest achievements throughout the course, receiving the annual prize therefor; married Florence May, daughter of Emerson Perry of Warsaw, New York, in August, 1926; she was a graduate of Elmira College in 1919, with the degree of Bachelor of Science; had no children when biographical items for this book were furnished.

143 REVEREND WILLIAM ELLSWORTH[9] WITTER, D.D. (Ebenezer,[8] Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 9, 1853, in the town of Covington, Wyoming County, New York, in the first house north of the school house, two miles west of La Grange, on a farm directly opposite to the farm now known as "Maple Grove Farm." When he was an infant his parents purchased the latter farm, which is in the town of Perry, and here they resided until their deaths. They are buried in the La Grange Cemetery.

After attending Middlebury Academy at Wyoming and graduating at the State Normal School at Geneseo, at the University of Rochester and the Theological Seminary of Rochester, in the classes of 1876, 1880, and 1883, respectively, Doctor Witter married, on August 15, 1883, the day he was ordained as a Baptist minister, Mary Amelia, daughter of Reverend William Terrell Potter, pastor at La Grange. The wedding was a double one, the other couple being Mrs. Witter's sister, Caralyn Potter, and Martin A. Carey. There were present twenty-two ministers and two friends who were preparing for the ministry. Mary Amelia (Potter) Witter was born April 14, 1860, and was a graduate of Yates Academy and of Cook Academy at Montour Falls. At the time of her marriage she was a student at Vassar College.

Doctor Witter became a missionary, his first station being in

Sibsagor, Assam, India, and, later, he and his wife went to the Naga Hills and founded a station at Kohima among a blood-thirsty tribe, who, a few years before had killed their first Government official. This station was sixty-five miles from a cart road on one side and ninety-five miles on the other, and here their first child was born under the most trying circumstances, without medical assistance. Mrs. Witter died April 7, 1911. Doctor Witter married, second, August 17, 1912, Mary Fidelia (Phillips) Barrs, widow of Reverend Walter Barrs.

Doctor Witter has received the following honorary degrees: Bachelor of Arts, 1883, from the University of Rochester; (attended the course of Rochester Theological Seminary, in 1883; no degrees given); Doctor of Medicine, Chicago Homeopathic Medical College, 1890; Hannaman Medical College, Chicago, 1890 (degree conferred later); Doctor of Divinity, Central College, Pella, Iowa, 1903. His work as a missionary was at Sibsagor, Assam, India, January, 1884, to July, 1884; Wokha, Naga Hills, Assam, September, 1884, to March, 1888. He was acting pastor of the Centennial (now Second) Baptist Church, Chicago, Illinois, February to September, 1891; District Secretary of American Baptist Foreign Mission Society, Middle Western District (Iowa, Nebraska, and Wyoming), with headquarters at Des Moines, Iowa, September, 1891, to July, 1896; and filled the same office for the New England District, July, 1896, to September 24, 1912; re-appointed as missionary to Assam, India, and sailed September 24, 1912 (A.B.F.M.S.); Acting Head Master, Jorhat Christian Schools, Jorhat, India, February to November, 1913; missionary pastor to Hindu and Mohammedan students of Cotton (Government) College, Gauhati, and Collegiate High Schools of Cotton College; private high schools, veterinary survey, postal, telegraph and shorthand schools of Gauhati, November, 1913, to March, 1917, and again from November, 1918, to March, 1921; instructor in missions, Gordon Bible and Missionary Training School (now Gordon Bible and Missionary College), Boston, for ten years, while District Secretary for New England; filled same office at Lake George, New York, nine years; at Lake Geneva, Wisconsin, Summer School, two years; at Narragansett Assembly, Rhode Island, three years; at Whitby, Ontario, Canada, one year; member and chairman of Young People's Missionary Union of Greater Boston, several years (including colleges, theological and medical

schools for forty miles around Boston); member of Board of Missionary Union, Clifton Springs Sanitarium, Clifton Springs, New York, about fifteen years, and re-elected in June, 1928; trustee of Des Moines College (now Union College), Des Moines, Iowa, several years; and for several years trustee of Sac City Institute, Sac City, Iowa; began translation work for the Mission Move to Sadiya, Assam, in charge of the station and continued this work; while Secretary of Middle Western District, was deacon of First Baptist Church, Des Moines; during New England Secretaryship, was deacon of First Baptist Church, Jamaica Plain, and later of Warren Avenue Baptist Church, Boston, Massachusetts; deacon of Lake Avenue Baptist Church, Rochester, New York, four years; now (1928) assistant there to pastors Doctor A. W. Beaven and Reverend W. S. K. Yeaple, in church evangelical visitation. Doctor Witter has translated a number of hymns into the Assamese and Congoese languages, and is the author of poems and numerous magazine articles. Among his works are "An Outline Grammar and Vocabulary of the Lhota Naga Language, with Illustrative Sentences," which was published by the Indian Government in 1888, and which is the only grammar of this language. He also reduced the language to writing. In 1922 and 1923 he translated from the English and Bengali into Assamese the following books: "The Way to God," by Moody; "He Washed My Feet;" "The Pilot;" "Pujah Baksheesh;" "Studies in Evangelism;" "Haridasi, A Story of Bengali Home Life;" "The Life of Chandra Lela, as Told by Herself;" "The Life of Pundita;" "The Life of Paul Kanamori," "What a Young Boy Should Know;" "The Supreme Person and the Supreme Quest;" and others. He writes: "The first Mrs. Witter, Mary A. Potter, composed hymns in the Lhota Naga language and gave much aid in the work of reducing the Lhota Naga language to writing. The present Mrs. Witter did wholly some of the books mentioned above." Doctor Witter resides at 24 Kingsley Road, Rochester, New York. His generous aid in furnishing data for this book is very gratefully acknowledged.

Children of William Ellsworth and Mary Amelia (Potter) Witter:

229 i Theodore Volney Witter.

230 ii Marjorie Elizabeth Witter.

144 CORA JANE[9] TAYLOR (Thoeda Reliance[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 1, 1856, and died in 1926. She married, March 22, 1876, Frank Warren Howard, who was born February 2, 1852.

Children of Frank Warren and Cora Jane (Taylor) Howard:

231 i Florence Mable Howard.
232 ii Jennie Blanche Howard.
iii John Earl Howard; married Florence Jeffers, September 15, 1886.

145 HATTIE AMANDA[9] TAYLOR (Thoeda Reliance[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 16, 1862. She married, March 21, 1888, Clarence Amos Safford, who was born August 7, 1864, and was the son of Sperry and Lenora L. (Lapham) Safford.

Children of Clarence Amos and Hattie Amanda (Taylor) Safford:

i Edna Marie Safford; born April 13, 1895.
ii Reta May Safford.
233 iii Pearl Ruth Safford.

146 CORNELIA MARIA[9] LANE (Lucinda Reed[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at La Grange, New York, November 18, 1849. She married at La Grange, October 20, 1875, Elisha Randolph Robinson, who was born July 27, 1841, and died March 17, 1924. She resides (1928), at 34 Grove Street, Warsaw, New York.

Children of Elisha Randolph and Cornelia Maria (Lane) Robinson:

i Ernest Randolph Robinson; born April 29, 1879, at Fair Haven, New York; died September 11, 1913, at Warsaw, New York; married, June 30, 1908, Phoebe M. Metcalf.
234 ii Frank Austin Robinson.
235 iii William Merle Robinson.

147 FRED WITTER[9] LANE (Lucinda Reed[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 24, 1856, at LaGrange, New York. He married, December 25, 1878, at LaGrange, Alida Daniels, daughter of Huron Daniels. Mr. Lane died at Buffalo, New York, February 25, 1925.

Children of Fred Witter and Alida (Daniels) Lane:

236 i Clifford F. Lane.

ii Winifred Lane; born June 13, 1898, at La Grange, New York; married, June 6, 1922, at Buffalo, Kenneth L. Peter, son of William Peter.

148 DOCTOR FRANK BRADLEY[9] LANE (Lucinda Reed[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 18, 1859, at LaGrange, New York. He married November 16, 1887, at Brooklyn, New York, Bertha A. Witter, daughter of Morgan and Antoinette Witter. Doctor Lane graduated at the Ohio State University, with the degree of Doctor of Medicine.

Child of Frank Bradley and Bertha A. (Witter) Lane:

Austin Witter Lane; born March 23, 1896; received the degree of Doctor of Medicine from the University of Vermont; married, October 10, 1923, Janet Cornell, daughter of Charles L. and Elizabeth C. Cornell, of Orange, New Jersey.

149 OLIVER WITTER[9] PHELPS (Sophia[8] Witter, Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 26, 1841. On November 15, 1865, he married Katie Ward Knight, who was born April 9, 1847, and was the daughter of Daniel and Catherine (Phelps) Ward. She was adopted by her aunt, Mrs. Emily (Phelps) Knight, as her mother, Mrs. Ward, had died after her birth. From her surname, as here given, it appears that she had legally taken the name Knight, but as, genealogically, she is a Ward, that maiden surname is here used in listing her children. She

died July 13, 1906. Mr. Phelps married, second, November 6, 1907, Mrs. Ida Empie. He died September 25, 1910.

Child of Oliver Witter and Katie (Ward) Phelps:
237 Amy Emily Phelps.

150 EDGAR ELIJAH[9] PHELPS (Sophia[8] Witter, Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 18, 1843. On November 1, 1871, he married Orinda Mayhew, daughter of Edward and Cynthia Mayhew of LaGrange, New York. Mr. Phelps died September 17, 1901.

Child of Edgar Elijah and Orinda (Mayhew) Phelps:
Harry Phelps.

151 MYRON ALFRED[9] PHELPS (Sophia[8] Witter, Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 17, 1847. On February 14, 1871, he married Martha Sperry. He died April 2, 1897.

Children of Myron Alfred and Martha (Sperry) Phelps:
i Herbert Phelps.
ii Charles Phelps.
iii Leon Phelps.

152 MARY SOPHIA[9] PHELPS (Sophia[8] Witter, Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 19, 1851. She married Harvey Sperry, January 1, 1873, at the Phelps homestead, at Union Corners, near LeRoy, New York. They celebrated the fiftieth anniversary of their marriage at LeRoy, where Mr. Sperry was a prosperous farmer. Mrs. Sperry is now living (1927).

Children of Harvey and Mary Sophia (Phelps) Sperry:
i Earl Sperry; died in 1892.
ii Edith Anna Sperry; died in 1906.
iii Willard Sperry; now living (1927).

153 HERBERT[9] WITTER (Lyman,[8] Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was

born December 15, 1854, and died March 22, 1915. He married Eurina Jennings.

Child of Herbert and Eurina (Jennings) Witter:
Opal Witter; married William Valent.

154 FRANK E.[9] WITTER (Lyman,[8] Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born about 1852. He died March 2, 1879, aged twenty-seven years, two months, seventeen days (Tombstone inscription, Lawrence, Michigan, Cemetery). He married Mary Pendall.

Child of Frank E. and Mary (Pendall) Witter:
Frank E. Witter; married ———— Armstrong; he is a surgeon, specializing in goitre; residence, Detroit, Michigan; several children.

155 VIOLA[9] WITTER (Oliver,[8] Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married Arthur Jennings. They had one child, a daughter:

Hattie Jennings; married ———— Cook; resides in Lawrence, Michigan; six children.

156 WALTER IRVING[9] WITTER (Oliver,[8] Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in 1859. He married Grace Balfour, of Lawrence, Michigan. Mr. Witter died April 7, 1915.

Child of Walter Irving and Grace (Balfour) Witter:
Velva Marie Witter; resides with her mother at 309 Oak Street, Paw Paw, Michigan; she is a musician and a teacher of music; Miss Witter has furnished data taken by her from the old inscriptions in the Lawrence, Michigan, Cemetery, which have been used herein.

157 MARTHA[9] JENNINGS (Olive[8] Witter, Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married Nelson Beals, of Owasso, Michigan. They reside at 303 King Street, Owasso.

Children of Nelson and Martha (Jennings) Beals:

i Roy Beals.
ii Burr Beals.
iii Leon Beals.
iv Edna Beals.
v Amy Beals.

158 AMELIA[9] JENNINGS (Olive[8] Witter, Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married Lorenzo Sherrod. They reside at 2942 Cass Avenue, Owasso, Michigan.

Children of Lorenzo and Amelia (Jennings) Sherrod:

i Vincent Sherrod.
ii Bertha Sherrod.

159 EDITH E.[9] WITTER (William,[8] Erastus Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 24, 1858. She married Doctor D. B. Horton of Wolcott, New York, on June 15, 1876. He was born September 19, 1846, and died July 9, 1906. He was the son of Eliphas S. and Nancy (Hall) Horton.

Children of D. B. and Edith E. (Witter) Horton:

238 i Ernest Horton.
ii Clare Horton; born November 12, 1883; married Alice ————; no children.

160 HATTIE A.[9] WITTER (William,[8] Erastus Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 30, 1862. She married, December 29, 1881, John Churchill.

Child of John and Hattie A. (Witter) Churchill:

Charles Churchill; born November 4, 1882.

161 AUGUSTA M.[9] WITTER (William,[8] Erastus Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 8, 1867, and died August 18, 1893. She married Frank Cram in 1888.

Child of Frank and Augusta M. (Witter) Cram:

239 Ethel May Cram.

162 IDA A.[9] WITTER (Carey Reed,[8] Erastus Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 22, 1863. She married, November 1, 1884, Joseph A. Wilder.

Children of Joseph A. and Ida A. (Witter) Wilder:

i Jennie L. Wilder; born December 12, 1887.
ii Frank H. Wilder; born May 8, 1889; died January 1, 1920.
iii Edwin J. Wilder; born July 15, 1891.
iv Willis R. Wilder; born April 12, 1983; died November 21, 1896.
v Edna M. Wilder; born August 20, 1904.

163 EDNA M.[9] WITTER (Carey Reed,[8] Erastus Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 12, 1868. She married, August 21, 1890, John D. Eaton. Mrs. Eaton died April 17, 1925.

Child of John D. and Edna M. (Witter) Eaton:

L. Genevieve Eaton; born October 25, 1891.

164 MYRA HORTENSE[9] WITTER (Wilbur Fiske,[8] Asa,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 5, 1878. She married Herbert Theodore Maynard, son of Daniel Webster and Andie (Rice) Maynard of Northboro, Massachusetts, on November 15, 1900. Her husband died November 10, 1927.

Children of Herbert Theodore and Myra Hortense (Witter) Maynard:

i John Maynard; born at North Brookfield, Massachusetts, June 21, 1903.
ii Margaret Maynard; born at North Brookfield, April, 16, 1910.

165 PEARLE JULIA[9] WITTER (Wilbur Fiske,[8] Asa,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 2, 1883. She married, on June 11, 1911, at Worcester, Massachusetts, Allen Beckley Ward, son of Moses and Rosalie (Beckley) Ward of New York City and North Brookfield, Massachusetts.

Children of Allen Beckley and Pearle Julia (Witter) Ward:

i Dorothy Ward; born at North Brookfield, Massachusetts, August 12, 1912.

ii Norman Witter Ward; born at North Brookfield, December 21, 1916.

166 ENOS WITTER[9] MOORE (Maria Dewing[8] Witter, John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Bolton, Connecticut, February 6, 1875. He graduated at Boston Dental College in 1898 and began the practice of dentistry at Newport, New Hampshire. On April 4, 1900, he married, at Newport, Angie R. Turner, who was born October 18, 1873, in Monroe, New Hampshire. They removed to Malden, Massachusetts, where he is still (1929) in practice.

Children of Enos Witter and Angie R. (Turner) Moore:

i Howard Cross Moore; born in Newport, New Hampshire, September 24, 1904.

ii Helen Louise Moore; born in Malden, Massachusetts, October 7, 1910.

167 DOCTOR GEORGE COLTON[9] MOORE (Maria Dewing[8] Witter, John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Bolton, Connecticut, July 16, 1876. He graduated at Yale University, in June, 1898. In the Spanish-American War he served six months as a private in Battery A, Light Artillery, Connecticut Volunteers, and was honorably discharged without having been in action. He graduated at the Harvard Medical School, and is a physician and surgeon. For two years he was an instructor in the Groton School for Boys. Later he removed to Boston, where he commenced the practice of medicine. On November 11, 1909, Doctor Moore married Jeanette Wooster Gilbert. He is still (1929) practicing his profession in Boston.

Children of George Colton and Jeanette Wooster (Gilbert) Moore:

i Andrews Gilbert Moore; born September 29, 1910.

ii Rosalind Moore; born July 31, 1914.

168 EDWARD WILLIAM[9] WITTER (Nathan,[8] John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in East Hartford, Connecticut, April 15, 1874. In his youth he lived in Scotland, Connecticut, and in New London. Later he removed to Worcester, Massachusetts, where he is (1929) a dealer in eaves, troughs and gutters, residing in Millbury, Massachusetts. He is a thirty-second degree Mason. Mr. Witter married, September 3, 1902, Addie Luette Carter of Millbury.

Children of Edward William and Addie Luette (Carter) Witter:

240 i Harold Carter Witter.

ii Howard Bishop Witter; born in New London, Conecticut, November 10, 1904; graduated at Brown University, Rhode Island; now (1929) continuing his medical studies at McGill University, Montreal, Canada.

iii William Griggs Witter; born in Worcester, Massachusetts, February 14, 1910; resides in Millbury, Massachusetts.

iv Marion Lee Witter; born in Worcester, August 21, 1912; resides in Millbury.

169 MARY CAMPBELL[9] WITTER (William,[8] John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Norwich, Connecticut, May 1, 1873. She married, September 9, 1896, James F. Torrance of Derby, Connecticut, a graduate of Yale Law School. They lived in Derby, afterward removing to Fisher's Island, New York, where they now (1929) reside.

Child of James F. and Mary Campbell (Witter) Torrance:

241 Helen Campbell Torrance.

170 MYRON DAVID[9] WITTER (David Allen,[8] John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Dudley, Massachusetts, March 20, 1879. He married M. Ethel Wellcome of California. They reside (1929) at Brawley, California, where he was among the first inhabitants of the town. He is the proprietor and publisher of *The Brawley News,* and has served two terms as a member of the State Legislature. He is an ardent advocate of the Boulder Dam Bill.

Children of Myron David and M. Ethel (Wellcome) Witter:

i Allen Theodore Witter; born August 7, 1908.
ii Grace Myrtle Witter; born June 18, 1910.
iii Florence Ethel Witter; born April 17, 1912.
iv Dorothy Rogers Witter; born June 19, 1914.

171 GRACE EMMA[9] WITTER (David Allen,[8] John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Dudley, Massachusetts, December 12, 1881. In 1914, she married John Otis Spurgeon. They resided in California. She died April 9, 1918.

Child of John Otis and Grace Emma (Witter) Spurgeon:

John Otis Spurgeon; born June 29, 1915, in California.

172 JOHN WITTER[9] PEASE (Celestia,[8] Witter, John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Northampton, Massachusetts, September 28, 1872. He married, July 4, 1901, Elizabeth Annie Rutter, who was born March 8, 1878, in Westport, Connecticut. They resided in East Hartford, Connecticut, later removing to Hartford, where Mr. Pease died January 16, 1929. He was employed by the New Haven Railroad for thirty years.

Children of John Witter and Elizabeth Annie (Rutter) Pease:

242 i Hazel Witter Pease.
ii Ruth Elizabeth Pease; born April 25, 1909, in East Hartford, Connecticut; died in May, 1909.
iii John Arthur Pease; born January 19, 1918, in Hartford.

173 EDWARD SHERBROOK[9] PEASE (Celestia[8] Witter, John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in East Hartford, Connecticut, May 22, 1877. He married Sarah Aitken and resided in East Hartford, later removing to Hartford, where he now (1929) resides. For many years he has been employed by the Pratt and Whitney Company, manufacturers of machinery in Hartford. In the World War Mr. Pease was sent by this company as an expert repairer to

factories and shops throughout the Eastern, Middle, and some of the Western States, in emergency cases when their machines needed skillful and prompt attention. He is now employed by the company as general inspector of new machines before they are sent from the shops.

Children of Edward Sherbrook and Sarah (Aitken) Pease:

i Everett Aitken Pease; born May 20, 1909.

ii Walter Edward Pease; born May 20, 1909 (twin of above Everett Aitken); died May 23, 1909.

iii George Edward Pease; born January 7, 1918.

174 LEROY[9] WITTER (Josiah,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 27, 1837, probably at Almond, New York. He died at Coudersport, Pennsylvania, September 2, 1881. He married, first, Mary Ann Stillman. He married a second wife whose name is not given in the material on this branch of the family, by whom he had no children.

Children of Leroy and Mary Ann (Stillman) Witter:

i Frederick Witter.

ii William Witter.

iii Archie Witter.

175 VIOLA L.[9] WITTER (Josiah,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born June 10, 1841, at Alfred, New York, and died January 7, 1903, at Peoria, Illinois. She married Adelbert D. Potter.

Child of Adelbert D. and Viola L. (Witter) Potter:

Gertrude Potter; married Paul Crawley.

176 MARY ELIZABETH[9] WITTER (Josiah,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 22, 1846, at Alfred, New York. She married Francis R. Saunders, at West Hallock, Illinois, January 10, 1871.

Children of Francis R. and Mary Elizabeth (Witter) Saunders:

243 i Anna Maud Saunders.
ii Herbert Witter Saunders; born April 24, 1875; married Myrle Davis; residence, Boulder, Colorado.
iii Emma Grace Saunders; born August 19, 1877; married Frank Thomas; residence, Hammond, Louisiana.

177 LORENZO[9] WITTER (Luke G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Alfred, New York, January 16, 1840, and died January 1, 1915. He married, November 26, 1874, at Alfred, Martha Ann, daughter of George Sisson. She was born at Alfred, August 27, 1845.

Children of Lorenzo and Martha Ann (Sisson) Witter:

i Josephine Witter; born September 8, 1875, at Willing, New York; married, June 16, 1909, at Wilmot, South Dakota, Merlin North, born July 1, 1872, at Guilford, New York, son of E. B. North; address: Mrs. Josephine Witter North, 1020 Fourteenth Avenue, St. Petersburg, Florida; no children.
ii Harry C. Witter; born October 25, 1877; died in infancy.
iii Georgia Witter; born May 16, 1879, at Willing, New York; died in childhood.
244 iv G. Clifford Witter.

178 ZURIEL CLARK[9] WITTER (Luke G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married Nellie Walker.

Children of Zuriel Clark and Nellie (Walker) Witter:

245 i Herbert Witter.
246 ii Ernest Witter.

179 ALBERT[9] WITTER (Ira S.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 23, 1845. He married Josephine Brown on August 31, 1867.

He died August 13, 1925, at Belmont, New York. His widow resides at Number 11 Maple Street, Belmont.

Children of Albert and Josephine (Brown) Witter:

i Minnie Witter; born January 1, 1870, in Amity Township, New York; married, May 15, 1899, Milo Rider, son of Robert and ———— (Knox) Rider; she died February 14, 1915; he resides in Elmira, New York; no children.

247 ii Susan Witter.

iii Charlotte Witter; born May 6, 1876, in Amity, New York; married, November 3, 1909, James Spencer; residence, Cayuga, Ontario, Canada; no children.

248 iv Calvin Witter.

249 v Margaret Witter.

vi Mary Witter; born November 10, 1886, at Scipio, New York; blind; educated in the art of weaving which she does in her home; resides with her mother, at Number 11, Maple Street, Belmont, New York.

180 SALLY[9] WITTER (Ira S.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 11, 1847, and died January 4, 1889. She married, July 21, 1865, Milo Green, who died at Petrolia, New York, January 17, 1927.

Children of Milo and Sally (Witter) Green:

i Albert Green; died in childhood.

ii Ollie Bell Green; died in childhood.

181 NANCY R.[9] WITTER (Ira S.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 6, 1849. She married, August 2, 1866, James Crandall, who died December 16, 1881. She died September 22, 1876.

Children of James and Nancy R. (Witter) Crandall:

250 i Florence Crandall.

251 ii William Crandall.

182 CHARLES LYMAN[9] WITTER (Ira S.,[8] Clark,[7]

Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 9, 1862. He married, October 20, 1886, Della Aldrich. They reside at Toledo, Ohio.

Child of Charles Lyman and Della (Aldrich) Witter:
———— Witter.

183 CLARENCE CLARK[9] WITTER (Ira S.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 15, 1865, at Petrolia, New York. He married, at Wellsville, New York, January 29, 1887, Jennie Thomas, who was born at Scio, New York, March 15, 1870. They reside at Petrolia.

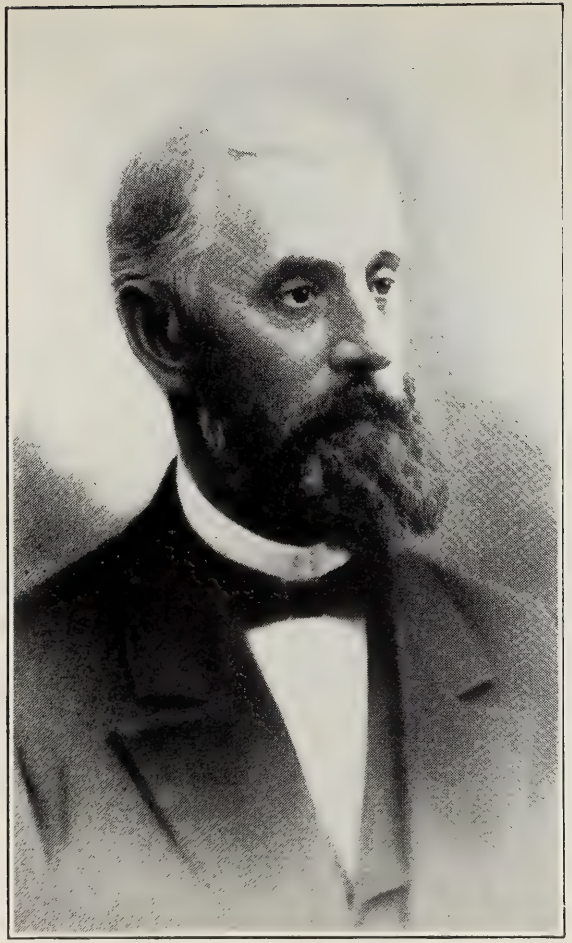
Child of Clarence Clark and Jennie (Thomas) Witter:
Frank H. Witter; born August 3, 1888, at Alma, New York; married, December 31, 1907, Susy, daughter of David Johnson; she was born October 8, 1883 (or 1885); one child, who died in infancy; an adopted son, Dale Witter.

184 ARTHUR[9] WITTER (George Washington,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 19, 1857, at Stannard's Corners, New York. He married, Mary, daughter of Ole Hanson. She died August 13, 1916. He resides near Burtville.

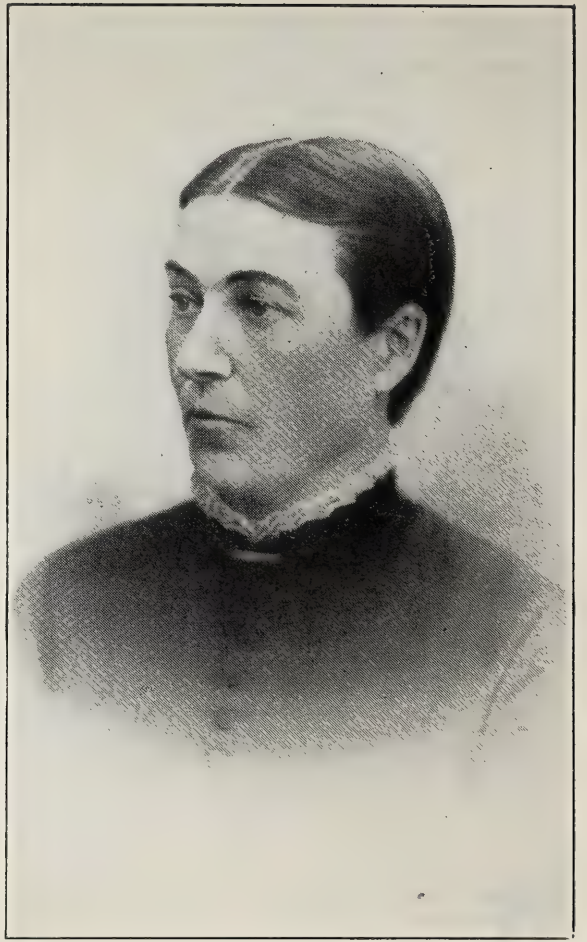
Children of Arthur and Mary (Hanson) Witter:
252 i Warley Witter.
253 ii Guy Witter.

185 DELBERT[9] WITTER (George Washington,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 17, 1860. He married, March 22, 1898, at Petrolia, New York, May, daughter of John and Emma Depew. She was born at Alma, New York, May 3, 1877. They reside at Petrolia.

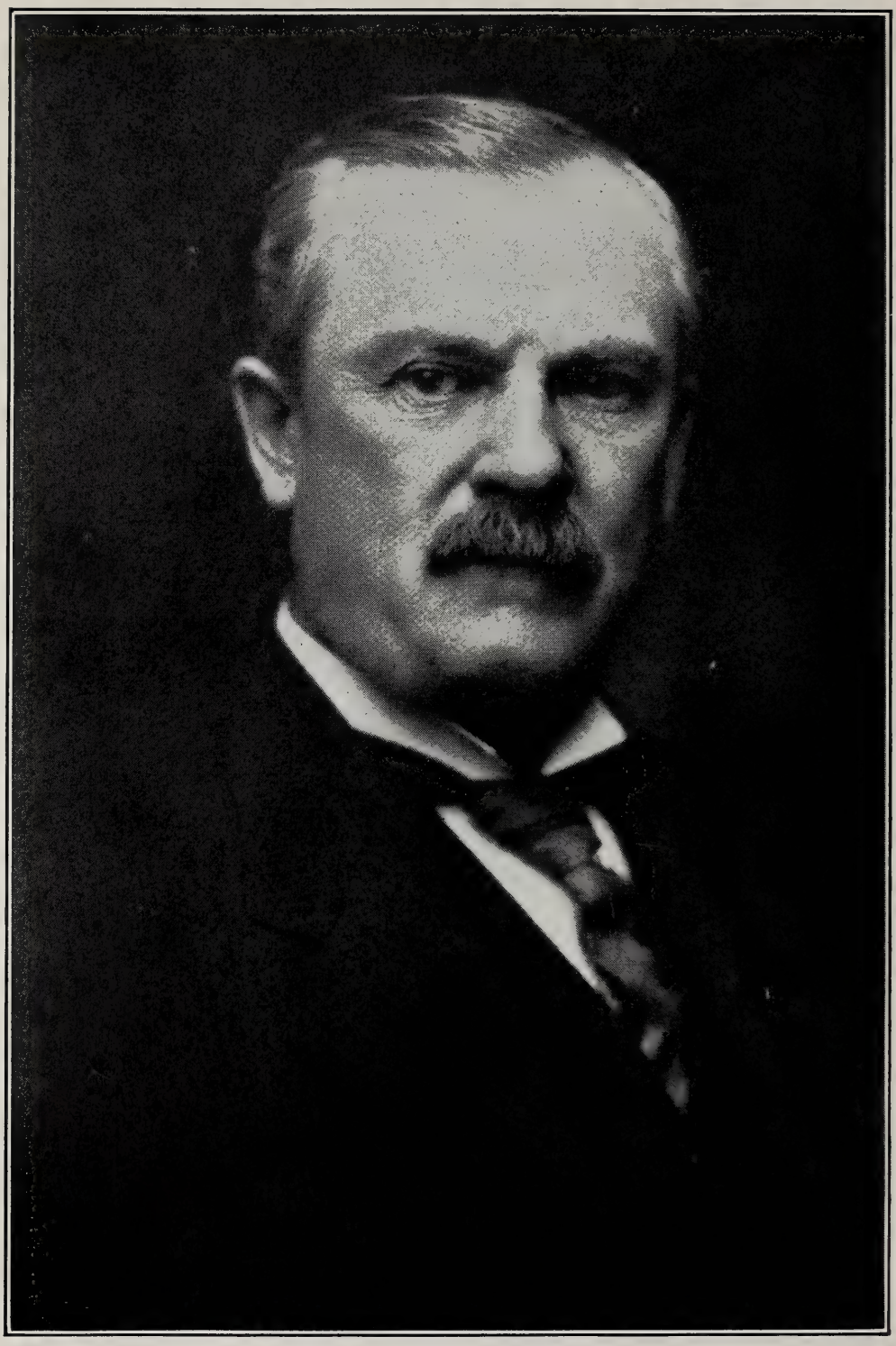
Children of Delbert and May (Depew) Witter:
254 i Mildred Witter.
ii Milton Witter; born October 14, 1901, at Petrolia, New York; resides with Delbert Witter, "S.R.S.," Wellsville, New York.



Daniel Pierce Witter
Son of Clark and Polly (Greene) Witter
(*See Page 107*)



Mrs. Daniel Pierce Witter
Betsey, Daughter of Asa and Susan (Taggert) Foster
(*See Page 107*)



George Henry Witter, M.D.
Son of Daniel Pierce and Betsey (Foster) Witter
(*See Page 146*)

Mrs. Mary Minerva (Burdick) Beckwith
Daughter of Asa and Huldah (Witter) Burdick
(*See Page 149*)

James Perry

Son of James and Marjorie Elizabeth (Witter) Perry and Grandson of Reverend William Ellsworth Witter, D.D.

(*See Page 173*)

186 HANDY B.[9] WITTER (George Washington,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 17, 1863, and died January 16, 1892. He married Donna McDowell, who married, as her second husband ———— McDade. Mr. Witter was buried at Burtville.

Children of Handy B. and Donna (McDowell) Witter:

255 i Lillian Witter.

ii Claire Witter; resides at Olean.

187 MERRITT F.[9] WITTER (George Washington,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 22, 1867. He married Stella Campbell. They reside at Emporia, Florida.

Children of Merritt F. and Stella (Campbell) Witter:

256 i Francis F. Witter.

257 ii Leslie Witter.

iii Ila Witter; born July 23, 1906.

188 DENCIE AUGUSTA[9] WITTER (Daniel P.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 25, 1848, at Willing, near Wellsville, New York. She married, on January 2, 1865, at Hornellsville, New York, Chester D. Mills, who was born February 24, 1843, and died at Stannards, New York, April 22, 1914. She resides about a mile and a half from Stannards, New York. Her children were born at Stannards.

Children of Chester D. and Dencie Augusta (Witter) Mills:

i Addie Augusta Mills; born November 2, 1865; died aged one month.

ii Lawrence Ray Mills; born November 13, 1867; unmarried; resides with his mother.

258 iii Genia Agnes Mills.

iv Elizabeth Mills; born June 2, 1874; married in Oklahoma, August 16, 1913, Charles Squire; no children; resides at Bartlesville, Oklahoma.

259 v Harry Gilbert Mills.

189 LEWIS DANIEL[9] WITTER (Daniel P.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Stannards, New York, May 5, 1850. He married Bettie, daughter of Wellington and Olive M. (Phillips) Hays. She was born August 21, 1860, at Willing, New York. They were married February 5, 1880. Their home is on Pine Street, Wellsville, New York.

Children of Lewis Daniel and Bettie (Hays) Witter:

260 i Victor N. Witter.
261 ii Jessie G. Witter.
262 iii Wellington Daniel Witter.
iv Lawrie L. Witter; born April 5, 1890; married, in June, 1927, Carolyn Lowden; residence, Boston, Massachusetts.
v George Glenn Witter; born at Stannards, New York, December 5, 1895.

190 CLARISSA JANE[9] WITTER (Daniel P.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 26, 1852, at Stannards, New York. She married, April 26, 1870, Smith Dexter, who died October 21, 1877. She married, second, April 15, 1879, Sidney Crandall, who died April 19, 1913, at Andover, New York. Mrs. Crandall resides at Andover.

Child of Smith and Clarissa Jane (Witter) Dexter:

i Newton Dexter; born at Stannards, New York, in January, 1872; resides in Seattle, Washington.

Children of Sidney and Clarissa Jane (Witter) Crandall:

ii Louis Crandall; born at Whiteville, New York.
iii Sidney Crandall; born at Elmira, New York.

191 DOCTOR GEORGE HENRY[9] WITTER (Daniel P.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Stannards, New York, August 23, 1854, being the fourth child of Daniel Pierce and Betsy (Foster) Witter.

His education was obtained in the rural schools, the Riverside Collegiate Institute, and at West Point, where he studied for two years. After this he began the study of medicine with Doctor

Horace Nye, of Wellsville, New York, later attending the College of Physicians and Surgeons in Baltimore, from which institution he was graduated in 1885. He then formed a partnership with Doctor Nye, which continued until the death of the latter in 1892, after which he continued his practice in Wellsville until his death, which occurred February 12, 1913.

Doctor Witter married, July 30, 1889, Miss Maud Mary Bingham of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, who was born at Higginsville, Oneida County, New York, February 17, 1861. Their children were born at Wellsville.

Children of George Henry and Maud Mary (Bingham) Witter:

i Ralph Bingham Witter; born April 11, 1892; died April 12, 1892.

ii Grace Bingham Witter; born October 24, 1893; married, at Rhinebeck, New York, May 17, 1916, Alfred Lee Stickle; no children; she died at Rhinebeck, January 26, 1920.

iii Margaret Shepard Witter; born October 14, 1896; married, at White Plains, New York, September 3, 1927, Ford Beverly Barnard; she is a physician, and resides in New York City. Her mother, Mrs. Maud Mary (Bingham) Witter, resides with her.

192 SUSAN ELIZABETH[9] WITTER (Daniel P.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 21, 1859, at Willing, near Wellsville, New York. She married, October 5, 1882, Peter W. Packard, who died at Wellsville, May 11, 1909. She died at Fort Collins, Colorado, March 26, 1927, after a brief illness with pneumonia. Her obituary, from the *Wellsville Reporter,* says: "Mrs. Packard was a former Wellsville girl, and of late years has been a frequent visitor here. She is survived by one son, Dr. Louis Packard; two grandchildren, Peter and Patricia; and two sisters, Mrs. Clara Crandall, of Andover, and Mrs. Dencie Mills, of Stannards."

Child of Peter W. and Susan Elizabeth (Witter) Packard:

263 Albert Louis Packard.

193 ELVA[9] WITTER (Edward G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 20, 1850, and died February 27, 1925, at Ebenezer, New York. She married, first, Buena Vista June, by this marriage having no children. She married, second, Allen Wightman, in 1872. He was born January 4, 1843, at Bolivar, New York, and died November 8, 1906. She married, third, Eugene Mayo, and, fourth, Emil Brombacher, who was born in Germany, February 14, 1848, and who died in March, 1926.

Children of Allen and Elva (Witter) Wightman:

264 i Edward Walter Wightman.
265 ii Grace Wightman.
266 iii Arthur Eugene Wightman.
267 iv Robert Henry Wightman.
v Mabel (May) Gladys Wightman; born February 14, 1881; married Michael Gurvin, "from La Salle, N. Y.:" no children.

Children of Eugene and Elva (Witter) Mayo:

vi Clara Mayo; born May 6, 1885; married Robert N. Beck; residence, Ebenezer, near Buffalo, New York.
268 vii Ethel Mayo.

194 FRED[9] WITTER (Edward G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 1, 1860, at Wellsville, New York. He married, March 12, 1892, Ida Burdick, who was born March 11, 1864. They reside at Wellsville, New York.

Child of Fred and Ida (Burdick) Witter:

Edward Witter; born January 30, 1894; married Ella Jacobs, January 27, 1922; residence, Wellsville; no children.

195 CHARLES[9] BURDICK (Huldah[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married Ida Tibbs. He died at Grand Island, near Buffalo, New York, in September, 1924.

Children of Charles and Ida (Tibbs) Burdick:

269 i Bertha Burdick.

ii William Elmer Burdick; married Nettie Nixon; residence, Venice, California; no children.

270 iii Asa Spaulding Burdick.

196 MARY MINERVA[9] BURDICK (Huldah[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at York's Corners, Willing Township, near Wellsville, New York, May 6, 1857. She married, first, in 1879, K. Allen, son of Andrew and Rhoda (Stewart) Allen. Her second husband was Wellington Smith Beckwith, born September 3, 1860, at Wellsboro, Pennsylvania, son of William and Lydia (Wickham) Beckwith. His father was born in England and his mother, Lydia (Wickham) Beckwith, at Birdsall.

Children of K. and Mary Minerva (Burdick) Allen:

271 i Flora Allen.

ii Gertrude Allen; born in November, 1881; died aged three years.

iii Edith Allen; born in March 1883; died aged five years.

272 iv Grace M. Allen.

Child of Wellington Smith and Mary Minerva (Burdick) Beckwith:

273 v Jesse Beckwith.

197 CORA[9] WITTER (Joel C.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 5, 1858, at Scio, New York. She married Charles Mix in January, 1876.

Children of Charles and Cora (Witter) Mix:

274 i Stella Mix.

275 ii Bertha Mix.

iii Arthur Eugene Mix; born April 25, 1886, at Turtle Point, Pennsylvania; married, at Andover, New York, in May, 1905, Mabel Sheriff; no children; residence, Bolivar, New York.

276 iv John Lawrence Mix.
277 v Florence Mix.

198 CLARA[9] WITTER (Joel C.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 14, 1869. She married Charles Taft, and resided at Alfred, New York, at the latest known date.

Children of Charles and Clara (Witter) Taft:

i Dwight Taft.
ii Forrest Taft.
iii Beatrice Taft; died in childhood.
iv Glen Taft.
v ———— Taft; a son.

199 MELISSA[9] LOVELAND (Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 22, 1852, at Scio, New York. She married, February 11, 1882, at Watts Flats, New York (or at Sherman, New York), Daniel W. Howles, who was born at Oldham Road, Newton Heath, Manchester, England, July 1, 1855, and who died at Clymer, New York, April 4, 1927. His widow is living at Clymer.

Children of Daniel W. and Melissa (Loveland) Howles:

278 i Mary Jane Howles.
ii James Walter Howles; born September 27, 1888, in Wayne Township, Pennsylvania, near Clymer, New York; married Laura J., daughter of Garret and Mary (Einink) Tenhuisen, September 22, 1910, at Clymer; she was born January 12, 1889; no children. (Her father, Mr. Tenhuisen, was born April 25, 1863, and her mother, January 26, 1866).
279 iii William Arthur Howles.
280 iv Robert Lester Howles.
281 v Clyde Charles Howles.

200 JAMES HENRY[9] LOVELAND (Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 26, 1855, at Willing, New York. He married, first, at Oldham, England, Elizabeth Wigglesworth, who

died at Corry, Pennsylvania, July 22, 1907. His second wife was Ralphine Basterfelt Wiltsie, by whom he had no children. He married, third, November 30, 1916, at Clymer, New York, Jeanie Graves Margetts, by whom he had no children.

Children of James Henry and Elizabeth (Wigglesworth) Loveland:

282	i	William Ernest Loveland.
	ii	Melissa Loveland; born September 2, 1881, at Oldham, England; died at Corry, Pennsylvania, in her first year.
283	iii	Beatrice Agnes Loveland.
	iv	James Leroy Loveland; born August 29, 1886, at Corry, Pennsylvania; address: 1600 California Street, San Francisco, California.
	v	Mary Elizabeth Loveland; born May 2, 1892, at Corry, Pennsylvania; address: Sister Laurentia, Loretta Academy, Guelph, Ontario.
	vi	Florence Matilda Loveland; born June 6, 1896, at Corry, Pennsylvania.
284	vii	Walter Owen Loveland.
	viii	Mildred Isabel Loveland; born September 19, 1898, at Corry, Pennsylvania; address: 1694 East Eighty-second Street, Cleveland, Ohio.
	ix	Charles Edward Loveland; born December 8, 1900, at Corry, Pennsylvania.
	x	Ruth Catherine Loveland; born July 10, 1907, at Corry, Pennsylvania.

201 FRANCIS AUGUSTUS[9] LOVELAND (Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) the third son and fifth child of William and Polly Ann (Witter) Loveland, was born at Wellsville, New York, November 10, 1859. He received his education in the public schools of Wellsville, and of Columbus, Pennsylvania. At an early age he began his business career in the tannery of J. W. and A. P. Howard and Company, of which his father was Superintendent. This industry was established in 1867 by J. W. Howard, with whom his cousin, A. P. Howard, was associated, their tannery being located at Corry, Pennsylvania. Mr. Loveland was Department Foreman from 1886 to 1893; Superintendent from 1893 to 1898. In 1896,

Mr. J. W. Howard died, and for a time the business was directed by Mr. A. P. Howard. In November, 1898, Mr. Howard disposed of this important property to Mr. Loveland and Mr. Joseph Jesse Desmond, also of Corry, who since that time have been joint proprietors, although conveying a minority interest in 1900 to Wilder and Company of Chicago.

Both Mr. Loveland and his father did so much toward building up this great industry that it is proper to give some account of its activities. Its leather has been awarded many prizes, among them being the first prize at the Centennial Exposition at Philadelphia, the first prize at the Columbian Exposition at Chicago, and the first prize at the Louisiana Purchase Exposition at St. Louis. At the Columbian Exposition, in 1892, the Howard Company's exhibit attracted wide attention, and at this time Mr. Philip Armour wrote to Mr. Howard that he had no idea such sole leather could be made. The first prize awarded this leather at the St. Louis Exposition in 1904 came a few weeks after Mr. Loveland and his partner, Mr. Desmond, had cancelled a mortgage of a quarter of a million dollars on their plant, which achievement had been accomplished in the six years since they had purchased the business. The trade of the Howard Tannery has for years extended over the United States, Great Britain, and the Continent, and, from the beginning of the European war, a tremendous output was required for France, Russia, and Scandinavian countries. In March, 1917, the Howard Company was one of the very few American firms to participate in the International Sample Fair at Lyons, France, an annual exposition of the world-leaders in many industries.

Mr. Loveland was one of the first American tanners to use extract in the manufacture of sole leather, and was the first to use for this purpose, in a large commercial way, Quebracho extract. In 1910 his company introduced a new product, known as Chrome sole leather, the discovery of an English chemist, which possesses many advantages over sole leather heretofore used. It is made by a mineral process and is waterproof in high degree. It has been demonstrated that Chrome leather will outlast the finest oak or hemlock tannage, in the proportion of three to one. This product has necessitated a new plant for its manufacture and has been highly successful. Mr. Loveland is President of the Chrome Tanning Company, and of the Beck Tanning Company. He is

also a Director and the Vice President of the Nu Bone Corset Company, which was organized at Corry, in March, 1911, and whose expanding business made it necessary in 1913 to establish a branch at Erie, Pennsylvania. He is the Secretary of the United States Chair Company, and is a Director of the Citizens' National Bank, of Corry. In 1916 Mr. Loveland and Mr. Desmond, with a few other gentlemen, incorporated, at Harrisburg, the K. K. Shoe Company, whose manufacturing plant is at Worcester, Massachusetts. The Howard Company has for some time had offices in Boston.

With all these important business activities to absorb Mr. Loveland's thought and energy, it would seem impossible that he should be devoted to any other interests, but such is not the case. His capacity for enthusiastic labor, for energized zeal, together with a quality of generalship which enables him to plan decisively, allow him to keep well in hand the multiple affairs of his business, and also to find time for service in the fields of religion, education and philanthropy. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, a Trustee of the church at Corry, Secretary of its Sunday School, having been its Superintendent for four years, Vice President of the Missionary Society, and Secretary of the Laymen's Conference of Erie County. He has also been President of the Sub-District Epworth League. His political affiliations are with the Republican Party in general, but he was a candidate for the office of Mayor of Corry on the Prohibition ticket. He has always stood strongly for Christian ideals in government, honest administration, and high civic standards. Since 1902 he has been a Director of the Corry schools, and President of the Corry Board of Education, from 1904 to 1907, 1909 to 1911, and again, in 1916, holding office to the present time. When he resigned as President of the Board in 1911, the following Resolution was unanimously adopted by his associates:

"Whereas, we for several years have had with us a member from the First Ward who has been a help to us in every way, who has for the last three years been our presiding officer; never assuming to be dictator, but by his kindly manner and the justice of his rulings endearing himself to each of us:

"Resolved: That our appreciation of the Member, the President, and the Man, F. A. Loveland, be made a matter of record by this Board."

In 1911 Corry Hospital was organized and founded, with Mr. Loveland as a Director. He was elected as the first President and he has served in that capacity ever since. Of his generous beneficence to this institution, which has been a great power for good in the community, as well as of his many charities, Mr. Loveland's reticent modesty makes it impossible to speak in detail.

At the first meeting of The National Historical Society, May 12, 1915, Mr. Loveland was elected an Original Life-Member Founder of the Society and one of the Council of Vice-Presidents. He is also a member of The National Geographic Society and of the Pennsylvania Society of New York.

Since December, 1916, Mr. Loveland has been a Trustee of the Edinboro State Normal School, at Edinboro, Pennsylvania. On February 5, 1926, he was appointed, by Governor Pinchot, a member of the State (Pennsylvania) Council of Education.

On November 10, 1881, Mr. Loveland married Clara Dorothea, daughter of Frederick and Louisa (Eaden) Schultz. She was born June 28, 1861, at Bowmansville, New York. They were married at Titusville, Pennsylvania. Her parents were both born in Germany, her father, who was born January 6, 1822, coming to the United States in 1852, where he resided in Erie County, New York, and in Titusville, Pennsylvania. He died July 31, 1886.

Children of Francis Augustus and Clara Dorothea (Schultz) Loveland:

285 i Frank Merchant Loveland.

286 ii Clarence Clark Loveland.

287 iii Howard Witter Loveland.

iv Evah Isabel Loveland; born October 27, 1895, at Corry, Pennsylvania; married July 12, 1923, at Corry, Edwin Schoenrich, son of Carl Otto Schoenrich (for many years a teacher in Baltimore College, Baltimore, Maryland), born January 10, 1894. Mr. Schoenrich is United States Consul at Arica, Chile.

202 GEORGE WILLIAM[9] LOVELAND (Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] Wil-

liam[1]) was born at Willing, New York, April 14, 1862, and died January 9, 1917, at Corry, Pennsylvania. He married Minnie Southworth, at Clymer, New York, November 10, 1892, eldest daughter of Augustus Henry and Delia (Lamoney) Southworth. She was born at Sherman, New York, November 30, 1885. George William Loveland died at Corry, Pennsylvania, January 9, 1917.

Children of George William and Minnie (Southworth) Loveland:

288 i Lenore Augusta Loveland.

ii Charles Henry Loveland; born October 16, 1896 (or 1895), at McCray's, Pennsylvania; married, March 18, 1922, at Erie, Pennsylvania, Avis Marie, eldest daughter of Henry and Jennie Group of Corry, born July 2, 1902, at Port Wing, Wisconsin; no children.

289 iii William Earl Loveland.

iv Blanche May Loveland; born May 27, 1900, at McCray's, Pennsylvania; unmarried; resides at Corry, Pennsylvania.

v George Harold Loveland; born August 7, 1903, at Corry; married, at Portland, New York, October 18, 1924, Itha, daughter of Horace Proctor and Lulu A. (Van Tassel) Williams of Corry, born March 28, 1906, at Riceville, Pennsylvania.

vi Katherine Kibber Loveland; born December 18, 1905, at Corry; married at Sherman, New York, April 3, 1925, Robert E. Mead, son of Perry W. and Mary Mead of Venango, Pennsylvania, born at Cross Roads, West Virginia, October 20, 1900; resides at Corry.

203 ELIZABETH MAY[9] LOVELAND (Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 31, 1864, at Willing Township, New York. She married, September 21, 1890, at Columbus, Pennsylvania, Thomas Adrian Lamona, who was born at Columbus, May 14, 1847, and died there October 3, 1902.

Children of Thomas Adrian and Elizabeth May (Loveland) Lamona:

290 i Louise I. Lamona.
ii Eunice L. Lamona; born July 23, 1895, at Lamonaville, Pennsylvania.
291 iii Thomas Adrian Lamona.

204 MARY JANE[9] LOVELAND (Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 1, 1866, at Wellsville, New York. She married, at Clymer, New York, March 29, 1888, Daniel M. Carrier, who was born August 16, 1853, at Columbus, Pennsylvania.

Children of Daniel M. and Mary Jane (Loveland) Carrier:

292 i Neil Loveland Carrier.
ii Bernice E. Carrier; born September 17, 1891, at Columbus, Pennsylvania; died January 26, 1892.
293 iii Ruth Thirsa Carrier.
iv Doris Carrier; born October 10, 1898, at Columbus, Pennsylvania; married Merle Jackman, May 29, 1926, at Mayville, New York; he was born April 11, 1901, at St. Francis, Kansas, and is the son of Afton Lavern Jackman (born February 1, 1857), and his wife, Ellen (Rockwood) Jackman (born December 25, 1867, at Clymer, New York), who were married at Columbus, Pennsylvania, August 17, 1887.
v John Lawrence Carrier; born March 2, 1903, at Columbus, Pennsylvania.

205 ELLEN NAOMI[9] LOVELAND (Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 9, 1868, at Columbus, Pennsylvania. She married, at Clymer, New York, November 27, 1888, James L. Hall, who was born October 4, 1865, at Columbus, Pennsylvania.

Children of James L. and Ellen Naomi (Loveland) Hall:

294 i Cora Luella Hall.

ii George Franklin Hall; born August 21, 1892, at Spring Creek, Pennsylvania; died December 3, 1894.

iii Ellen Hall; born December 17, 1896, at Lamonaville, Pennsylvania; married Gordon Blanchard, December 23, 1924; he was born May 17, 1888; residence, Columbus, Pennsylvania: no children.

295 iv Pauline Hall.

206 WILLIAM CLARK[9] WITTER (Hiram Green,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 4, 1859. He married, at Masonville, Wisconsin, December 24, 1890, Louise May Fairbanks.

Children of William Clark and Louise May (Fairbanks) Witter:

296 i Arthur William Witter.

ii Floyd Emerson Witter; born April 24, 1895, at Masonville, Wisconsin.

297 iii Gertrude Ellen Witter.

298 iv Doris Ramona Witter.

v Merlin Clark Witter; born September 7, 1903; married Adell Kathryn Waldron, November 1, 1924.

207 IDA MAY[9] WITTER (Hiram Green,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 6, 1868, at Masonville, Wisconsin. She married, June 11, 1896, Edward M. Young.

Child of Edward M. and Ida May (Witter) Young:

Irma May Young; born June 20, 1897.

208 ELMER HIRAM[9] WITTER (Hiram Green,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 20, 1874. It is also stated that he was born in 1873. He married, first, Winifred Taylor, in 1903. His second wife was Marie Nelson, whom he married July 4, 1921. It is not stated which wife was the mother of his children.

Children of Elmer Hiram and ——— (———) Witter:

i Blanche Witter.
ii Horace Witter.
iii Elmer Hiram Witter.

209 PEARL ADALINE[9] WITTER (Hiram Green,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born June 1, 1881, at Masonville, Wisconsin. She married, June 24, 1906, Victor Sigmund Martin of Thurmont, Maryland, who was born January 7, 1881. Their children were born at Glendale, California.

Children of Victor Sigmund and Pearl Adaline (Witter) Martin:

i Norma Ruth Martin; born January 2, 1908.
ii Lanier Witter Martin; born May 7, 1910.
iii Victor William Martin; born June 28, 1912.
iv Lester Earl Martin; born December 25, 1913.
v Aleta Alice Martin; born July 11, 1918; died January 4, 1919.
vi Anita Pearl Martin; born July 22, 1921.
vii Betty Louise Martin; born May 8, 1923.

210 NORA L.[9] GREEN (Katherine[8] Witter, Weeden,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 23, 1861. She married James Matthews.

Children of James and Nora L. (Green) Matthews:

i Alviro Matthews; born September 26, 1876; died November 15, 1876.
ii Myrtle Matthews; born September 5, 1877; married Judson Cartwright in 1893.
iii Arthur A. Matthews; born October 12, 1880; died September 6, 1898.
iv Ethel Matthews; born May 23, 1885; married Oscar Perry, May 2, 1902.
v Edna Matthews; born March 31, 1888; married George Harris, January 1, 1905.
vi Earl Matthews; born April 15, 1895; died January 8, 1896.
vii Clara Matthews; born July 6, 1898; married Earl Howland, December 6, 1916.

211 MELVIN A.[9] GREEN (Katherine[8] Witter, Weeden,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 12, 1871, at Hartsville, New York. He married Grace Hamilton, May 7, 1894.

Children of Melvin A. and Grace (Hamilton) Green:

i Arthur Andrew Green; born March 1, 1895; married Gertrude Congdon, July 6, 1915.

ii Otis H. Green; born April 15, 1900; married Eva Bond, April 10, 1922.

212 REVEREND ELLIS ADELBERT[9] WITTER (Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Wirt, New York, June 28, 1853. He married, first, Mary Priscilla, daughter of Samuel and Helen S. Benjamin, on June 28, 1883, at Andover, New York. She was born November 20, 1854, at Cold Brook, New York, and died at Niantic, Rhode Island, January 27, 1889. He married, second, Almedia B., daughter of John E. and Mary Elizabeth Crandall, on November 5, 1890, at Niantic, Rhode Island. She was born March 30, 1861, and died August 23, 1919. His third wife was Mary Alvira, daughter of Henry H. and Juliet Crosby, whom he married November 20, 1920, at Adams Center, New York. He resides at Walworth, Wisconsin.

Children of Ellis Adelbert and Mary Priscilla (Benjamin) Witter:

299 i Ella Louise Witter.

ii Grace Ann Witter; born March 9, 1885; married at Adams Center, New York, March 25, 1914, Harry A. Ladd, who was born May 24, 1886.

300 iii Mary Helen Witter.

Children of Ellis Adelbert and Almedia B. (Crandall) Witter:

iv Almedia Elizabeth Witter; born at Albion, Wisconsin, October 11, 1892; died June 11, 1893.

v Ruth Witter; born at Albion, Wisconsin, August 29, 1894; died February 1, 1895.

301 vi Eva C. Witter.

302 vii Isabel Witter.
vii Delberta Virginia Witter; born at Salem, West Virginia, February 24, 1902; married, August 3, 1925, at Adams Center, New York, Gerald Horton Greene, born November 1, 1905.

213 HENRY EMMETT[9] WITTER (Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Wirt, near Nile, New York, October 15, 1854. He married, December 30, 1879, Eola A. daughter of G. Franklin and Olive Allen. They reside at Alfred, New York.

Children of Henry Emmett and Eola A. (Allen) Witter:

303 i Charles H. Witter.
ii G. Franklin Witter; born June 16, 1882; died December 11, 1905.
iii Laura J. Witter; born August 11, 1884.
304 iv H. Ethel Witter.
v J. Edward Witter; born August 25, 1888; died March 30, 1892.
305 vi Clara E. Witter.
vii J. Etta Witter; born May 3, 1892.
viii Belle Arline Witter; born May 28, 1893; died May 24, 1905.
306 ix Emmett Allen Witter.
x P. Elizabeth Witter; born July 6, 1896; died August 20, 1896.
xi Adrian E. Witter; born October 1, 1897; died January 18, 1919.
xii Frances A. Witter; born January 7, 1902.
xiii Raymond B. Witter; born November 26, 1904.

214 JESSIE A.[9] WITTER (Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in the town of Wirt, New York, September 3, 1856. She married, at New Brunswick, New Jersey, Alexander FitzRandolph. Her address is Post Office Box 32-A, New Brunswick, New Jersey.

Children of Alexander and Jessie A. (Witter) FitzRandolph:

307 i Elfrieda FitzRandolph.
308 ii John Bryant FitzRandolph.
309 iii Margaret L. FitzRandolph.
310 iv Orson Witter FitzRandolph.

215 CELIA ARABELLE[9] WITTER (Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 9, 1859, and died October 6, 1900. She married, October 27, 1890, James Aldrich Saunders.

Children of James Aldrich and Celia Arabelle (Witter) Saunders:

311 i Susie Belle Saunders.
312 ii Emma Marguerite Saunders.

216 WILLIS GUY[9] WITTER (George Franklin,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 23, 1862, at Grand Rapids, Wisconsin, and died at Oakland, California, July 28, 1907. He married, at Wausau, Wisconsin, August 11, 1886, Elizabeth Gooding, who was born at Lockport, Illinois, March 13, 1858. She resides (1929) at Number 2849 Garber Street, Berkley, California.

Children of Willis Guy and Elizabeth (Gooding) Witter:

313 i Dean Gooding Witter.
314 ii Margaret Frances Witter.
315 iii Willis Guy Witter.
iv Elizabeth Louise Witter; born at San Carlos, California, June 10, 1896.
v Charles Phelps Witter; born at San Carlos, August 18, 1899.
vi John Irving Witter; born at Berkley, California, April 18, 1902.

217 GEORGE FRANKLIN[9] WITTER (George Franklin,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph, [4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Grand Rapids, Wisconsin, November 8, 1863. He married, January 22, 1891, at Humbird, Wisconsin, Mary Ann, daughter of Edwin Carter. She was born at Tunnel City, Wisconsin, June 17, 1866.

Children of George Franklin and Mary Ann (Carter) Witter:

316 i Jean Carter Witter.

317 ii Esther Louise Witter.

iii George Franklin Witter; born at Paso Robles, California, October 27, 1895; died there, December 30, 1897.

iv Edwin Damon Witter; born at Paso Robles, April 18, 1899; married, in Berkley, California, February 17, 1924, Florence Emmel, who was born at Barnsveld, Wisconsin, October 2, 1902.

v Guy Phelps Witter; born at Oakland, California, April 26, 1902; married, in Los Angeles, California, June 27, 1925, Martha Dunton, who was born October 7, 1904. (Address now of Mr. and Mrs. Witter is 915-A Summit Drive, South Pasadena, California.)

vi Wendell Winship Witter; born in Berkley, California, October 16, 1910.

218 HULDAH MARYBELLE[9] (MARY) WITTER (George Franklin,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Grand Rapids, Wisconsin, September 16, 1865. She married there, August 11, 1886, William Duncan Connor, who was born at Stratford, Canada, March 24, 1863. They reside at Marshfield, Wisconsin.

Children of William Duncan and Huldah Marybelle (Witter) Connor:

i Mabel Frances Connor; born at Auburndale, Wisconsin, June 23, 1887; died there, July 18, 1887.

318 ii Helen Melissa Connor.

iii Donald Witter Connor; born at Auburndale, December 21, 1890; died at Fremont, Wisconsin, June 10, 1913. (Another record states that he died at Fond du Lac, Wisconsin.)

iv Marian Elizabeth Connor; born at Auburndale, December 27, 1894.

319 v William Duncan Connor.
320 vi Richard Malcolm Connor.
vii Gordon Robert Phelps Connor; born at Marshfield, Wisconsin, December 12, 1905.
viii Constance Jane Victoria Connor; born at Marshfield, February 13, 1908.

219 ALICE LEONA[9] BABCOCK (Hannah Ann[8] Witter, Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in the town of Wirt, New York, May 7, 1855, and died there, December 21, 1881. She married George S. Clark, April 25, 1875.

Child of George S. and Alice Leona (Babcock) Clark:
Alice Mae Clark; born at Wausau, Wisconsin, March 4, 1876; died at Wirt, New York; married, May 1, 1893, Ernest L. Jordan.

220 MARY EMOGENE[9] BABCOCK (Hannah Ann[8] Witter, Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Wirt, New York, September 30, 1860, and died there, August 13, 1889. She married Andrew C. Shaver, September 16, 1885.

Child of Andrew C. and Mary Emogene (Babcock) Shaver:
321 Daniel Enoch Shaver.

221 SUSAN TAYLOR[9] BABCOCK (Hannah Ann[8] Witter, Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Wirt, New York, October 31, 1871. She married Ely Elisha Fermer, February 14, 1894. Their children were born at Alfred, New York.

Children of Ely Elisha and Susan Taylor (Babcock) Fermer:
i Glenn Babcock Fermer; born June 3, 1896; married, July 14, 1920, Alice A. Cranston.
ii Mabel Ruth Fermer; born July 7, 1903.
iii Charles Richard Fermer; born March 30, 1905.

222 ARTHUR LEWIS[9] BABCOCK (Hannah Ann[8] Witter, Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Wirt, New York, April 22, 1873. He

married, September 12, 1905, Frances McKee. Their children were born at Wirt.

Children of Arthur Lewis and Frances (McKee) Babcock:

i Newell A. Babcock; born April 21, 1908.

ii Harold D. Babcock; born October 10, 1910.

223 MABEL E.[9] WITTER (Orson Marcellus,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 27, 1866, at Nile, New York. She married, September 27, 1888, at Peoria, Illinois, Anthony U. Potter.

Children of Anthony U. and Mabel E. (Witter) Potter:

i Mary Potter; born April 20, 1895; married, August 4, 1921, Charles J. Bolton.

ii Howard Potter; born January 3, 1898; died December 15, 1899.

iii Orson Potter; born September 16, 1898; (given same year of birth as above Howard Potter, but the latter is stated to have been born on January 3 of that year (?); married, November 30, 1918, Mary Maguire.

224 GRACE ADEANE[9] BURDICK (Harriet Francelia[8] Witter, Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Friendship, New York, January 13, 1876. She married, April 15, 1893, at Friendship, George Wallace Smith, son of George W. and Howe (*sic.* in data sent) Smith.

Children of George Wallace and Grace Adeane (Burdick) Smith:

322 i Ethel May Smith.

ii Leon Burdick Smith; born September 30, 1898, at Greenwood, New Jersey; married Marjorie Beebe, August 25, 1924.

iii Doris Eloise Smith; born July 23, 1900, at Greenwood; died October 7, 1918, at Alfred, New York.

iv Bernadine Frances Smith; born September 21, 1910, at Ransomville, New York.

v Richard Wallace Smith; born June 25, 1917, at Alfred, New York.

225 MARY WITTER[9] BURDICK (Harriet Francelia[8] Witter, Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born June 1, 1879, at Friendship, New York. She married, September 20, 1898, at Friendship, Virgil Charles Kinney.

Children of Virgil Charles and Mary Witter (Burdick) Kinney:

323 i Dorothy Marie Kinney.
ii Margaret Grace Kinney; born March 1, 1902, in New York City.
iii Ruth Marian Kinney; born September 11, 1903, at Wellsville, New York.
iv Eleanor Virginia Kinney; born July 19, 1909, at Cuba Lake, New York.

226 PERCY WITTER[9] BURDICK (Harriet Francelia[8] Witter, Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born June 7, 1890, at Friendship, New York. He married, at Paris, France, May 27, 1919, Madeline Baar. Their children were born at Niagara Falls, New York.

Children of Percy Witter and Madeline (Baar) Burdick:

i Mary Madeline Burdick; born May 25, 1920.
ii Robert Baar Burdick; born October 17, 1921.

227 HARRIET ELMINA[9] BROWN (Volney Paine,[8] Theron,[7] Solomon,[6] Daniel,[5] Abigail[4] Parks, Hannah[3] Witter, Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 14, 1852. She married, September 19, 1877, Frank Fowler Dow, M. D., a graduate of Amherst College, and a distinguished physician of Rochester, New York. Doctor Dow died July 14, 1928. Mrs. Dow resides (1929) at 429 Park Avenue, Rochester. She became an Advisory Board Founder of The National Historical Society, 1916, and is a member of the Daughters of Founders and Patriots.

Children of Frank Fowler and Harriet Elmina (Brown) Dow:

324 i Leland Brown Dow.
325 ii Fayette Brown Dow.
iii Amoret Brown Dow; born May 1, 1889; died February 10, 1892.

TENTH GENERATION

TENTH GENERATION

228 NELLIE A.[10] STRONG (Albert,[9] Julia Maria[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 20, 1861, the day of her mother's death. On October 8, 1883, she married Harvey Rodebaugh of Buffalo, New York, as his second wife. He was born July 14, 1850, and died August 9, 1907. Mrs. Rodebaugh resides (1928) in Denver, Colorado.

Children of Harvey and Nellie A. (Strong) Rodebaugh:

326 i Harvey Rodebaugh.

327 ii Marguerite Rodebaugh.

229 REVEREND THEODORE VOLNEY[10] WITTER (William Ellsworth,[9] Ebenezer,[8] Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 5, 1885, at Kohima, in the Naga Hills, Assam District, India. He was named Volney Theodore, but, at the time he entered Harvard University, changed it, under the laws of Massachusetts, to Theodore Volney Witter. At the age of three years he was brought to America by his parents. His education began in the primary schools of Des Moines, Iowa, Chicago, Illinois, and Jamaica Plain, Massachusetts. In 1904 he graduated at the famous old Boston Latin School, having taken the first prize for proficiency in Latin one year, and for English another year. He then passed the Freshman examinations for Harvard with honors in the Greek language, but decided to enter Colgate University at Hamilton, New York, where he graduated in the Class of 1908, taking first prize in Greek, with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He is a member of the Phi Beta Kappa fraternity (membership in which depends upon high scholarship) and also of the Beta Theta Pi. After graduation, he taught Latin in Vermont Academy, 1908–1909, and then entered Harvard for his Master of Arts degree, which he received there in 1911, after one year of

study in the University's Theological Seminary. He remained there a second year and then completed his Theological studies at Newton Baptist Theological Institute, Newton Center, Massachusetts, graduating with the degree of Bachelor of Divinity, in 1912, part of his course being at Harvard, and also at Andover Theological Seminary, during 1911–1912. On August 20, 1912, Mr. Witter married Mildred Frances Nasmith, daughter of Reverend Jared Spalding and Sarah Florence (Wake) Nasmith of Marion, New York. They were married by their fathers, and the grandfather of the bride, then aged ninety, gave her away. Marjorie Elizabeth Witter, sister of the groom, and Vera Nasmith, sister of the bride, acted as bride's maids, and the former's fiancé, Mr. George Perry, as best man. Mildred Frances (Nasmith) Witter graduated at the Emma Willard School, Troy, New York, in 1907, and entered Mount Holyoke College, Massachusetts, the next autumn. In the autumn of 1908 she entered St. Lawrence University, Clayton, New York, where she graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1911. In 1911–1912 she taught at the Stillwater High School, her marriage taking place the following August. On September 24, 1912, Mr. Witter, with his bride, his father, Doctor Witter, and the latter's second wife, Mary (Barss) Witter, together with other missionaries, sailed for Madras, India, with the final destination Gauhati, Assam, India. After completing their study of the language at Ramaputnam, Ootacamund, and Madras, they were appointed to do work at Podili Mission Station in the Telugu field, where they continued to the present time, having charge of the Ongile Station as well as their own field work for about two years; at the Donagonda field for several months, and the Kanigiri field for a year or more during the furloughs of fellow missionaries. At Podili, their own field, they have built two beautiful James Perry Memorial Cottages for Hindu and Christian boys, from stones quarried from a nearby mountain; superintended in part a "Hannah Memorial Prayer Tower," under construction, paid for by native Christians in memory of a former missionary. The James Perry Memorial funds are from friends of James Perry in America. Although neither Mr. or Mrs. Witter are physicians, they have been the means of saving the lives of many natives during the cholera epidemics so frequent in India. They are now (1928) in America on their second furlough.

Children of Theodore Volney and Mildred Frances (Nasmith) Witter:

i Mary Elizabeth Witter; born at Ootacamund, South India, May 27, 1914.

ii Vera Frances Witter; born at Nellore, South India, August 2, 1916.

iii Barbara Lois Witter; born at Nellore, March 12, 1918.

iv Beatrice Frances Witter; born at Nellore, February 29, 1923.

230 MARJORIE ELIZABETH[10] WITTER (William Ellsworth,[9] Ebenezer,[8] Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born June 27, 1887, at Nowgong, District of Nowgong, Assam, India. She was educated in the primary schools of Des Moines, Iowa; Morgan Park, Chicago, Illinois; and Jamaica Plain, Massachusetts. Later she studied at the Girls' Latin School, Boston, Massachusetts; Peddie Institute, Hightstown, New Jersey; the Mary Lyons College, Mount Holyoke, Massachusetts; Dension University, Ohio, in the Arts and Musical courses for two years; Newton Theological Seminary half a year; and studied Kindergarten work and domestic science at Boston and kindergarten at Hartford, also at the Theological Seminary there and the Hartford School of Pedagogy. On July 13, 1913, she married James Perry, B. A., born May 17, 1888, son of Wilder W. and Mary Bell (Ladd) Perry of Camden, Maine. They were married at Andover, Massachusetts, Reverend W. E. Lombard officiating. In the autumn of 1914 she sailed with her husband, who was appointed by the Young Men's Christian Association to supervise its work in Turkey, after a year's study of French at Geneva, Switzerland. The World War prevented their going to Turkey at this time, and they were therefore commissioned to proceed to Bordeaux to meet the American soldiers on their arrival, and to receive the wounded from the front. Mr. Perry spent the last years of the war at the front, and soon after the Armistice was signed he and his wife and two children travelled to Constantinople, where they resided in a vacant house of one of the professors on the compound at Robert College. Here the entire family, with two maids, barely escaped death from fires set by incendiaries in the house, and removed to rooms

offered them by English residents. They met thousands of soldiers stationed there and aided in founding "Y" stations, which were established rapidly throughout Turkey. Mr. Perry aided the Near East Relief work, accompanying carts carrying supplies to the starving Armenians. While engaged in this work, on February 1, 1920, on the road from Alleppo to Aintab, a band of mounted brigands overtook him and murdered him, his associate, and the two chauffeurs. After some time the government was able to secure their bodies, which were buried with French honors in the cemetery of the College of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions, where they now rest. A brief life of James Perry appears in "American All-Nine Heroes of the World War," by Chaplain Chellis V. Smith. There is a tablet to his memory in the hall of the Seminary building at Hartford, Connecticut; a camp dedicated to him at Ocean Park, Maine; and a book which was compiled at his suggestion by Professor Clarence Johnson, formerly of Robert College, setting forth the history of the religious status of Constantinople. As has been stated, two "James Perry Memorial Cottages for Indian School Boys" have recently been erected at Podili, Nellore District, South India, by Reverend Theodore Volney Witter, his brother-in-law, with funds contributed by the many American friends of James Perry.

Mrs. Perry married, second, July 31, 1922, at the Witter homestead, "Maple Grove," the home of her aunt by marriage, Mrs. Mary Jane (McKee) Witter, Reverend Stewart Winsome McClelland, Chaplain of the One Hundred and Eighty-second Field Artillery, Michigan National Guard, with the rank of Major, which rank he also holds in the Officers' Reserve Corps. Major McClelland is a graduate of Denison University, Oberlin Theological Seminary, and McCormic Theological Seminary, and did postgraduate work at the University of Chicago and the University of Michigan. He was ordained to the Presbyterian ministry in 1915, and was in charge of the Presbyterian Church at Edgerton, Ohio, in 1915–1917. When the United States entered the World War, he was commissioned Chaplain, in December, 1917, and was assigned duty at the Washington Navy Yard. In February, 1918, he was attached to the U. S. S. *Arkansas,* which did duty in the North Sea. In June, 1919, he was transferred to the U. S. S. *Pennsylvania,* then the flag ship of the Atlantic fleet, remaining

until his resignation from service in July, 1920. In the fall of that year he became Assistant Headmaster of the Yeates School for Boys at Lancaster, Pennsylvania, remaining until 1922. He is now (1928) pastor of the second oldest Presbyterian Church in Michigan,—the First Presbyterian Church of Monroe, where he and Mrs. McClelland reside.

Children of James and Marjorie Elizabeth (Witter) Perry:

i Marjorie Lois Perry; born February 14, 1916, at Geneva, Switzerland.

ii James Perry; born October 12, 1917, at Bordeaux, France.

Child of Stewart Winsome and Marjorie Elizabeth (Witter) McClelland:

iii Barbara Jean McClelland; born April 10, 1928, at Toledo, Ohio.

231 FLORENCE MABLE[10] HOWARD (Cora Jane[9] Taylor, Thoeda Reliance[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 18, 1877. She married Robert Morrow, who was born October 7, 1869, and died June 20, 1922. He was the son of David and Margaret Morrow.

Child of Robert and Florence Mable (Howard) Morrow:

Isabel Jennette Morrow; born September 26, 1912.

232 JENNIE BLANCHE[10] HOWARD (Cora J.[9] Taylor, Thoeda Reliance[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 11, 1878, and died in 1906. She married Howard Sanford Wilson, who was born in 1878 and died in 1925. Mrs. Wilson died November 20, 1906.

Children of Howard Sanford and Jennie Blanche (Howard) Wilson:

i Howard Wadsworth Wilson; born in 1904; died in 1905.

ii Cora Elizabeth Wilson; died at birth, in 1906.

233 PEARL RUTH[10] SAFFORD (Hattie Amanda[9] Taylor, Thoeda Reliance[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 15, 1900. She became a trained nurse. She married, July 23, 1927, Doctor Elmer Leroy Dane, son of N. P. Larsen and Elmina (O'Berg) Dane. He was born May 6, 1895. They reside in Buffalo, New York.

Child of Doctor and Pearl Ruth (Safford) Dane:

Gordon Safford Dane; born September 26, 1928.

234 DOCTOR FRANK AUSTIN[10] ROBINSON (Cornelia Maria[9] Lane, Lucinda Reed[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born June 9, 1886, at Fair Haven, New York. He married, October 15, 1915, at Brooklyn, New York, Grace G. Furman, daughter of John and Sarah (Graham) Furman. Dr. Robinson is a dentist, receiving his degree from the University of Buffalo.

Children of Frank Austin and Grace G. (Furman) Robinson:

i Frank Austin Robinson; born April 1, 1918, at Brooklyn, New York.

ii William Furman Robinson; born August 29, 1919, at Brooklyn, New York.

235 WILLIAM MERLE[10] ROBINSON (Cornelia Maria[9] Lane, Lucinda Reed[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 10, 1889, at Fair Haven, New York. He married, August 6, 1919, at Canandaigua, New York, Kathleen E. Boyd, daughter of Allen and Essie (Bill) Boyd.

Child of William Merle and Kathleen E. (Boyd) Robinson:

Jane Kathleen Robinson; born March 21, 1921, at Warsaw, New York.

236 CLIFFORD F.[10] LANE (Fred Witter[9] Lane, Lucinda Reed[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 18, 1893, at LaGrange, New York. He married, May 5, 1917, at Buffalo, New York, Ruth M. Trautman, daughter of George Trautman.

Children of Clifford F. and Ruth M. (Trautman) Lane:

i Richard Wallace Lane; born March 24, 1921, at Buffalo.

ii Marjorie Alice Lane; born December 5, 1925, at Buffalo.

237 AMY EMILY[10] PHELPS (Oliver Witter[9] Phelps, Sophia,[8] Witter, Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Pavilion, New York, April 10, 1869. She married, September 16, 1891, Louis C. Paine of Covington. He was the son of Curtis A. and Mary Tompkins Paine, and was born September 12, 1868.

Children of Louis C. and Amy Emily (Phelps) Paine:

328 i Floyd C. Paine.

ii Harold Phelps Paine; born March 12, 1897, on the Paine homestead; died July 6, 1913.

238 ERNEST[10] HORTON (Edith E.[9] Witter, William,[8] Erastus Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 8, 1878. He married Ethel Jeffry, at Palmyra, New York, October 8, 1897.

Children of Ernest and Ethel (Jeffry) Horton:

i E. Lucile Horton; born January 9, 1909.

ii David F. Horton; born February 9, 1913.

iii Robert E. Horton; born June 12, 1922.

239 ETHEL MAY[10] CRAM (Augusta M.[9] Witter, William,[8] Erastus Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 6, 1892. After her mother's death, she was adopted by her aunt, Mrs. Edith (Witter) Horton. She married Howard L. Harder, January 1, 1913. Mrs. Harder died June 18, 1918.

Children of Howard L. and Ethel May (Cram) Harder:

i Richard Harder; born November 4, 1914.

ii Arlene Harder; born June 3, 1918.

240 HAROLD CARTER[10] WITTER (Edward William,[9] Nathan,[8] John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in New London, Connecticut, August

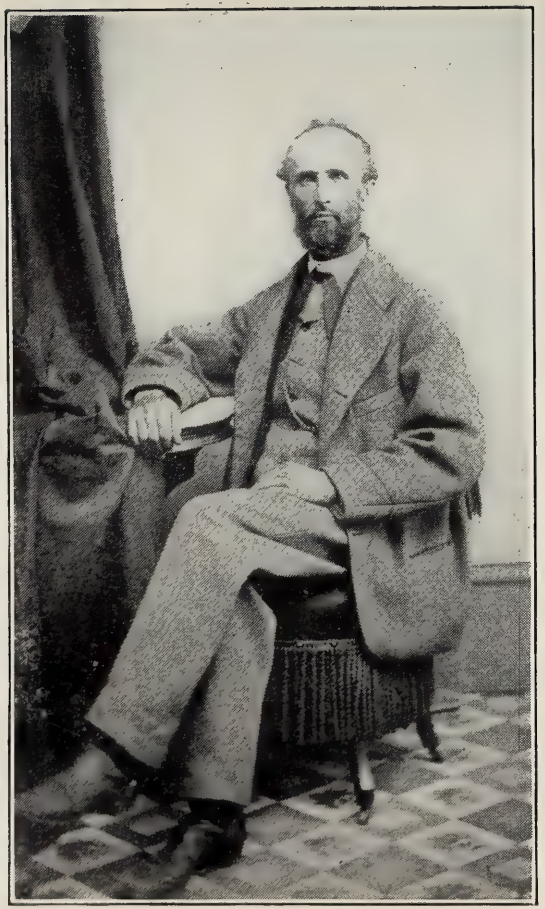
2, 1903. He married, September 15, 1923, Mildred Elizabeth Peirce of Shelton, Connecticut. They reside in Millbury, Massachusetts. He is in business with his father (1929), and is a Thirty-second Degree Mason.

Children of Harold Carter and Mildred Elizabeth (Peirce) Witter:

i Elizabeth Louise Witter; born April 10, 1926, in Worcester, Massachusetts.

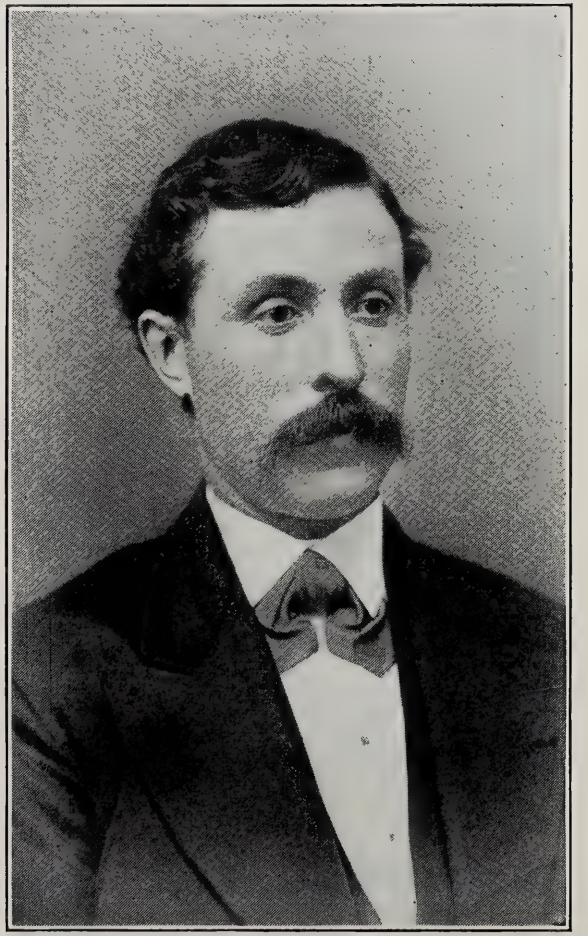
ii Herbert Peirce Witter; born March 4, 1929.

241 HELEN CAMPBELL[10] TORRANCE (Mary Campbell[9] Witter, William,[8] John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in Derby, Connecticut, August 23, 1897. She married, April 8, 1917, Lieutenant John Franklin Stevens of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, a graduate of West Point Military Academy in the Class of 1915. In 1916 and 1917 he served with the Sixth Cavalry, United States Army, in Mexico and Texas. In 1918 he was made a Captain and sailed for France, on May 16, of that year to serve in the World War. The Marshal commanding the French Armies of the East gave a citation to the Order of the Army to Major John F. Stevens, Sixty-fourth Infantry Brigade, Thirty-second United States Infantry Division, which reads: "On the 31st of August, 1918, at Junguy, he assured the constant liason with the Regiment on the right, and he made his battalion still go forward though the right was stopped by violent firing. The following morning he all alone re-organized his battalion in spite of a terrible gun fire, took it near Terny-Sorny and there he continued to keep the enemy from advancing." It is signed "Petain." He returned to the United States July 25, 1919, and was made a Major in 1920. Since his return he has had a year's course of study at the War College at Fort Riley, Kansas, and for four years following was Instructor there in Aerial Photography and Military Tactics. Leaving Fort Riley, he was a student at the War College at Fort Leavenworth, graduating there on the honor roll. He then went to Fort Ethan Allen, where, after a little more than a year's service, he was ordered by Major General Preston Brown of Boston, Massachusetts, to attend the "Cooking School for Officers," in Chicago, Illinois, which was established there in the fall of 1928. In this



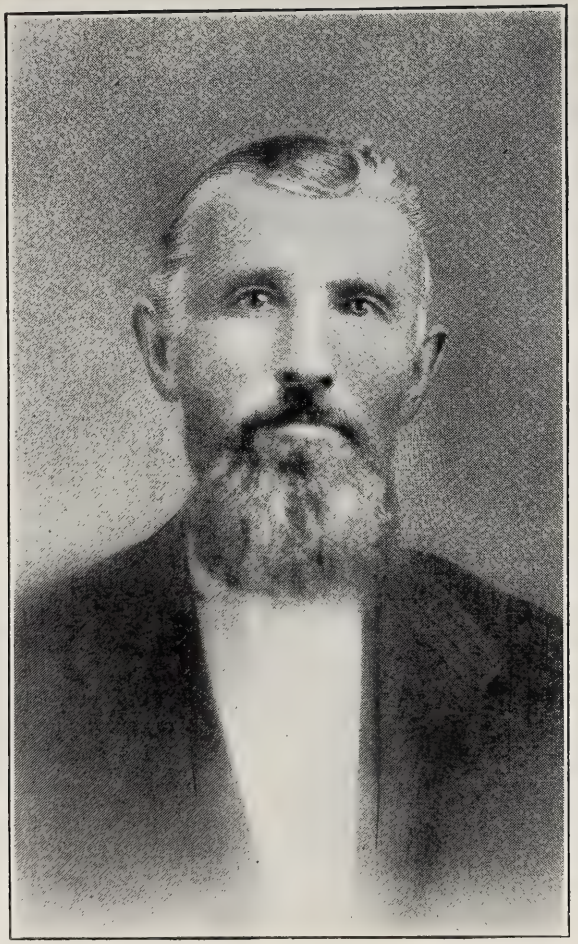
Luke G. Witter
Son of Clark and Polly (Greene) Witter
(See Page 106)

Mrs. Luke G. Witter
Ruth J., Daughter of John Witter of Brookfield, N. Y.
(See Page 106)



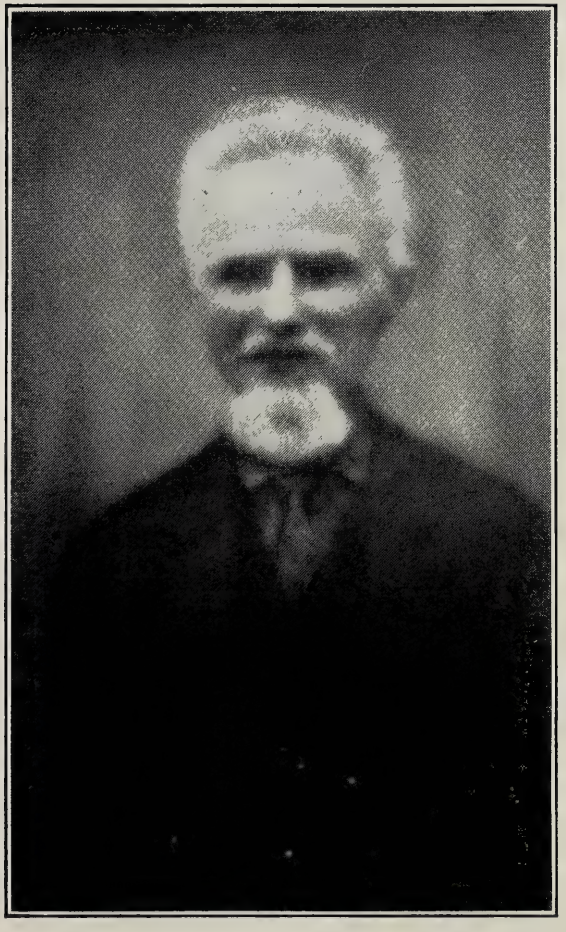
Lorenzo Witter
Son of Luke G. and Ruth J. (Witter) Witter
(*See Page 142*)

Mrs. Lorenzo Witter
Martha Ann, Daughter of George Sisson
(*See Page 142*)



Ira S. Witter
Son of Clark and Polly (Greene) Witter
(*See Page 106*)

Mrs. Ira S. Witter
Susan, Daughter of Lyman and Nancy (Rogers) Stillman
(*See Page 106*)



George Washington Witter
Son of Clark and Polly (Greene) Witter
(*See Page 107*)

Mrs. George Washington Witter
Born Alzina Kent
(*See Page 107*)

school were only thirty-one officers, all Colonels except Major Stevens, who will finish his course there in June, 1929. Major General Brown, above mentioned, has asked to have Major Stevens assigned to his staff for four years as Inspector of Military Posts in New England.

Children of John Franklin and Helen Campbell (Torrance) Stevens:

i Helen Joan Stevens; born August 8, 1918, at Fisher's Island, New York.

ii Jean Harriette Stevens; born December 11, 1921, at Fort Riley, Kansas.

iii Jacquelin Torrance Stevens; born January 5, 1925, at Fort Riley, Kansas.

242 HAZEL WITTER[10] PEASE (John Witter[9] Pease, Celestia[8] Witter, John,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Asa,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in East Hartford, Connecticut, August 24, 1904. She married, November 8, 1926, John Edward Phillips. They reside (1929) in Hartford, Connecticut.

Child of John and Hazel Witter (Pease) Phillips:

John Stephen Phillips; born February 4, 1929, in Hartford.

243 ANNA MAUD[10] SAUNDERS (Mary Elizabeth[9] Witter, Josiah,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 29, 1872. She married E. M. Irish.

Child of E. M. and Anna Maud (Saunders) Irish:

Glen Irish; married Emma Jacob.

244 CLIFFORD[10] WITTER (Lorenzo,[9] Luke G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 13, 1883, at Willing, New York. He married Marian, daughter of John N. Nelson. She was born September 10, 1879, at West Salem, Minnesota. They reside at 1441 M Street, Lincoln, Nebraska.

Children of Clifford and Marian (Nelson) Witter:

i Linford Nelson Witter; born November 8, 1905.

ii Isabel Louise Witter; born August 17, 1908.

245 HERBERT[10] WITTER (Zuriel Clark,[9] Luke G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married Rosella M., daughter of Joseph and Esther (Latten) Merrick. She was born at Stannards, New York and was married there. Herbert Witter died April 28, 1911. His widow resides at Eldred, New York, with her daughter, "Nellie."

Children of Herbert and Rosella M. (Merrick) Witter:

i Herbert Witter; died in infancy.
ii Leland Witter; born in 1891; died at birth.
iii Louis Witter; twin of above Leland; died, aged twenty-eight, in January, 1919.
329 iv Joseph Sheffield Witter.
v ———— Witter; died at birth.
vi ———— Witter twin of above; died at birth.
330 vii Esther Helen (Nellie) Witter.
331 viii Rosanna May (Anna) Witter.
332 ix George Daniel Witter.
333 x Ruth Adell Witter.

246 ERNEST[10] WITTER (Zuriel Clark,[9] Luke G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married, September 16, 1889, at Elmira, New York, Lena May, daughter of Letson and Roxanna Lounsberry. She was born August 25, 1869, at Blossburg, Pennsylvania.

Children of Ernest and Lena May (Lounsberry) Witter:

334 i May Witter.
ii Marjorie ("Margie") Witter; born July 11, 1900; married Harold Briggs; no children; residence, Corning, New York.
335 iii Leland Witter.

247 SUSAN[10] WITTER (Albert,[9] Ira S.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 26, 1873, at Amity, New York. She married, in January, 1899, Ezra Morrison, son of Thomas and Sarah (Daniels) Morrison. He died in 1917. "At this date (October 12, 1927) Susan Morrison is critically ill in the Wellsville hospital."

Children of Ezra and Susan (Witter) Morrison:

i Thomas Morrison; born at Amity, November 25, 1899; married Mary Pitcher, February 14, 1915, at Rochester, New York; both living in 1927; no children.

336 ii Emmett Morrison.

iii Calvin R. Morrison; born January 28, 1880; married Grace, daughter of Robert Wightman; residence, Bradford, Pennsylvania; no children.

248 CALVIN[10] WITTER (Albert,[9] Ira S.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Amity, New York, in 1880. He married Nellie Coller of Hornell, New York, where they reside.

Child of Calvin and Nellie (Coller) Witter:

337 Blanche Viola Witter.

249 MARGARET[10] WITTER (Albert,[9] Ira S.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 28, 1883, at Amity, New York. She married there, June 26, 1900, George Lyman, son of ———————— and Angeline (Kimball) Lyman.

Children of George and Margaret (Witter) Lyman:

i James Albert Lyman; born July 1, 1902, at Amity.

ii George Kimball Lyman; born January 26, 1906, at Hornell; residence, Elizabeth, New Jersey.

iii Charles Arthur Lyman; born September 23, 1909, at Galeton, Pennsylvania.

iv Dana Witter Lyman; born December 15, 1915; residence, Wellsville, New York.

250 FLORENCE[10] CRANDALL (Nancy R.[9] Witter, Ira S.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in 1869. She died at Forrestville, New York, in 1922. She married, "first," James Quinn. The name of her second husband is not given in data obtained.

Child of James and Florence (Crandall) Quinn:

Harold Quinn; married, and resides at Buffalo, New York; no children.

251 WILLIAM[10] CRANDALL (Nancy R.[9] Witter, Ira S.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married ———— Kone (?). He resided in Sisterville, West Virginia, where he died.

Child of William and ———— (Kone) Crandall:

———— Crandall; a son.

252 WARLEY[10] WITTER (Arthur,[9] George Washington,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 5, 1881. He married, first, Lelia Rossman, who died one year after her marriage and had no children. He married, second, at Coudersport, Pennsylvania, Grace Penney. They reside at Marion, New York.

Children of Warley and Grace (Penney) Witter:

i Raymond Arthur Witter; born February 10, 1911; died young.
ii Genevieve Witter; born May 27, 1913.
iii Ronald Witter; born January 3, 1915.
iv Kenneth Witter; born February 3, 1917; died young.
v Robert Witter.
vi Richard Frank Witter; born January 24, 1926.

253 GUY[10] WITTER (Arthur,[9] George Washington,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 7, 1883, at Burtville, Pennsylvania. He married, at Roulette, Pennsylvania, September 5, 1906, Florence, daughter of Israel J. and Lena A. (Yentzer) Raymer. She was born April 19, 1888. They reside at Burtville.

Children of Guy and Florence (Raymer) Witter:

i Ivan Raymer Witter; born September 2, 1910, at Roulette.
ii Herbert Guy Witter; born September 21, 1916, at Burtville.

254 MILDRED[10] WITTER (Delbert,[9] George Washington,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 1, 1900, at Petrolia, New York. She married, at Buffalo, New York, September 30, 1924, John Atkin, son of Clement and Jane Atkin. He was born at Lettonia, Russia, January 2, 1893. They reside at 267 Hoyt Street, Buffalo.

Child of John and Mildred (Witter) Atkin:
Dorothy May Atkin; born July 21, 1925.

255 LILLIAN[10] WITTER (Handy B.,[9] George Washington,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Burtville, Pennsylvania. She married Frank Madison and resides at Olean, New York, near the Erie Depot.

Child of Frank and Lillian (Witter) Madison:
———— Madison; a son.

256 FRANCIS F.[10] WITTER (Merritt F.,[9] George Washington,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 29, 1900. He married Kathryn Marie, daughter of G. H. Yentzer, October 29, 1924, at Roulette, Pennsylvania. She was born November 27, 1900, and died at Roulette, where she is buried.

Child of Francis F. and Kathryn Marie (Yentzer) Witter:
Frederick Francis Witter; born August 29, 1925.

257 LESLIE[10] WITTER (Merritt F.,[9] George Washington,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married Katherine Tyler.

Child of Leslie and Katherine (Tyler) Witter:
Marge Marie Witter; born May 1, 1926, at Roulette, Pennsylvania.

258 GENIA AGNES[10] MILLS (Dencie Augusta[9] Witter, Daniel P.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 16, 1870, at Stannards, New York. She married, July 13, 1900, Clark B. Dickinson. They reside at Bis-

marck, North Dakota, where her husband is Superintendent of Indian Schools.

Children of Clark B. and Genia Agnes (Mills) Dickinson:

i Burton Mills Dickinson; born July 14, 1901, at Wellsville, New York; married Gertrude Huff; no children; residence, Mount Vernon, New York.

ii Dency Elizabeth Dickinson; born January 9, 1911, at Pawhuska, Oklahoma; residence, Bismarck, North Dakota.

259 HARRY GILBERT[10] MILLS (Dencie Augusta[9] Witter, Daniel P.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 12, 1886, at Stannards, New York. He married Martha, daughter of Hugh Rogers of Washington, Indiana, on March 30, 1910. They reside at White Plains, New York.

Children of Harry Gilbert and Martha (Rogers) Mills:

i Helen Margaret Mills; born March 22, 1912, at Washington, Indiana.

ii Jean Elizabeth Mills; born December 14, 1917, in New York City.

260 VICTOR N.[10] WITTER (Lewis Daniel,[9] Daniel P.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 5, 1882. He married Mary Martin and resides at Des Moines, Iowa.

Children of Victor N. and Mary (Martin) Witter:

i Louis Witter; born in July, 1909; died in infancy.

ii Emily Witter; born August 4, 1912, at South Canisteo, New York.

iii Margaret Witter; born at Greece (New York?).

261 JESSIE G.[10] WITTER (Lewis Daniel,[9] Daniel P.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 6, 1885. She married Frank Phillips, June 30, 1909. He was born at Willing, New York, September 26, 1860, and died

June 12, 1921, at Wellsville, New York. His widow is a teacher at Wellsville, and resides there on Pine Street.

Children of Frank and Jessie G. (Witter) Phillips:

i Florence Adell Phillips; born December 6, 1917, at Willing, New York.

ii Betty Lou Phillips; born November 25, 1919, at Willing, New York.

262 WELLINGTON DANIEL[10] WITTER (Lewis Daniel,[9] Daniel P.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 26, 1888, at Stannards, New York. He married Rose, daughter of Edgar and Nettie (Lounsberry) Oaks, June 16, 1909, at Wellsville, New York. They reside at Wellsville, on Pine Street.

Children of Wellington Daniel and Rose (Oaks) Witter:

i Marian Lucille Witter; born December 14, 1914, at Hilton, Monroe County, New York.

ii Grace Thelma Witter; born October 3, 1917, at Delhi, New York.

263 DOCTOR ALBERT LOUIS[10] PACKARD (Susan Elizabeth[9] Witter, Daniel P.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married Mildred ————, and is stated to reside probably in Colorado. His mother, Susan Elizabeth (Witter) Packard, died at Fort Collins, Colorado, which may be his home. He is a physician.

Children of Albert Louis and Mildred (————) Packard:

i Peter Packard.

ii Patricia Packard.

264 EDWARD WALTER[10] WIGHTMAN (Elva[9] Witter, Edward G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 10, 1872, at Red House, New York. He married, February 22, 1894, Carrie Belle Foster, who was born October 12, 1878, at Wellsville, New York, where they reside, and where their children were born.

Children of Edward Walter and Carrie Belle (Foster) Wightman:

i Hazel G. Wightman; born September 5, 1895; died March 17, 1925, at Wellsville; unmarried.
ii Mildred E. Wightman; born July 5, 1897; died January 29, 1918, at Wellsville; unmarried.
iii Richard L. Wightman; born July 15, 1899; residence, Wellsville.
iv Allen Edward Wightman; born May 8, 1907; died March 5, 1909.
v Frederick G. Wightman; born December 14, 1914.
vi Walter E. Wightman; born January 16, 1916.
vii Robert Douglas Wightman; born April 1, 1918.
viii Norma May Wightman; born April 25, 1919.
ix Earl Francis Wightman; born June 8, 1921; died October 11, 1921.

265 GRACE[10] WIGHTMAN (Elva[9] Witter, Edward G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 19, 1874. She married Frank Allen, who died in West Virginia. She resides at Youngstown, Ohio.

Child of Frank and Grace (Wightman) Allen:
338 Charles W. Allen.

266 ARTHUR EUGENE[10] WIGHTMAN (Elva[9] Witter, Edward G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 22, 1875, at Pikeville, New York. He married, November 22, 1910, at Canisteo, New York, Mildred A. Zeliff, who was born August 27, 1880, at Hartsville, New York. They reside at Madison Hill, Wellsville, New York.

Child of Arthur Eugene and Mildred A. (Zeliff) Wightman:
Warren Eugene Wightman; born October 18, 1921, at Wellsville.

267 ROBERT HENRY[10] WIGHTMAN (Elva[9] Witter, Edward G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 21, 1877, and died January 27, 1916. He married Minnie Smith, born in 1884, in January, 1902.

Children of Robert Henry and Minnie (Smith) Wightman:

i Royce Wightman; born October 22, 1903.

ii Grace Wightman; born in May, 1905.

268 ETHEL[10] MAYO (Elva[9] Witter, Edward G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 6, 1887. She married, March 16, 1903, George Jacox, "from Alfred, N. Y." They reside in Los Angeles, California.

Child of George and Ethel (Mayo) Jacox:

339 Irene Jacox.

269 BERTHA[10] BURDICK (Charles,[9] Huldah[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married Robert Graham. They reside at Renova, Pennsylvania.

Children of Robert and Bertha (Burdick) Graham:

i Mary Irene Graham.

ii Nellie Graham.

270 ASA SPAULDING[10] BURDICK (Charles,[9] Huldah[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 24, 1899, at Ward, New York. He married, March 5, 1911, at Sinnemahoning, Pennsylvania, Ada, daughter of Bigler and Altha (Logue) Berfield. They reside at Number 729 Front Street, Olean, New York.

Children of Asa Spaulding and Ada (Berfield) Burdick:

i ———— Burdick; died at birth.

ii Madaline Dolores Burdick; born May 10, 1912, at Sinnemahoning.

iii Albert Leroy Burdick; born August 11, 1918.

271 FLORA[10] ALLEN (Mary Minerva[9] Burdick, Huldah[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 18, 1880. She married, first, Henry Hiram Lockwood, who was born April 13, 1860, at Ossion, New York. He resides with his daughter at Whitney's Crossing, near Birdsall, New York. She married, second, February 14, 1911, at Brooklyn, New York, Albert Lawson, and resides at Number 175 Chauncey Street, Brooklyn.

Child of Henry Hiram and Flora (Allen) Lockwood:

340 Catherine May Lockwood.

272 GRACE[10] ALLEN (Mary Minerva[9] Burdick, Huldah[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 8, 1889. She married Gordon Farnham, son of Calvin and Jane (Willis) Farnham, June 3, 1908. They reside at Angelica, New York, where their children were born.

Children of Gordon and Grace (Allen) Farnham:

i Jane Mabel Farnham; born March 31, 1909.
ii Thomas Allen Farnham; born May 9, 1911.
iii Merrick C. Farnham; born August 15, 1914.
iv Lionel Gordon Farnham; born January 22, 1917.
v Malcolm Willis Farnham; born January 30, 1919.
vi Bernard Lester Farnham; born January 4, 1921.
vii Clarence Luther Farnham; born June 15, 1926.

273 JESSE[10] BECKWITH (Mary Minerva[9] Burdick, Huldah[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 11, 1891, at Nile, New York. He married Louise, daughter of Frank J. and Henrietta (Kriszer) Rutz. She was born March 31, 1900, in New York City. They reside at Angelica, New York.

Children of Jesse and Louise (Rutz) Beckwith:

i William David Beckwith; born July 18, 1917, at Roscoe, New York.
ii Frank Wellington Beckwith; born May 8, 1919, at Middletown, New York.
iii James Elmer Beckwith; born August 25, 1922, at St. Mary's, Pennsylvania.
iv Bruce Norman Beckwith; born November 19, 1923, at St. Mary's, Pennsylvania.
v John Edward Beckwith; born November 7, 1924, at St. Mary's, Pennsylvania.

vi Charlene Henrietta Beckwith; born March 13, 1927, at Angelica, New York.

274 STELLA (also called Mary Estella)[10] MIX (Cora[9] Witter, Joel C.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 12, 1876. She married Delos Marsh, at Wellsville, New York, in January, 1892. Their address is Wellsville, R. D. 4.

Children of Delos and Stella (Mix) Marsh:

341 i Marjorie Evelyn Marsh.
342 ii Cora May Marsh.
343 iii Beulah Minerva Marsh.
344 iv Rhea Marsh.
v James Darcy Marsh; born July 17, 1905. (An interrogation point appears with his name in data given. It is stated that Stella Mix, of this biography, had eight children in other data but there only seven children appear, while this James Darcy would make the eighth. Data says sons died unmarried.)
vi Cortelyou Marsh; died unmarried.
vii Oakland Marsh; died unmarried.
viii Nolah Marsh.

275 BERTHA MAUD[10] MIX (Cora[9] Witter, Joel C.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 22, 1882, at Bolivar, New York. She married Lewis Monroe, April 27, 1908, at Bolivar. He was born November 2, 1870. They reside at Bolivar, where Mr. Monroe has a 'bus route. Their children were born at Bolivar.

Children of Lewis and Bertha Maud (Mix) Monroe:

i Doris Luella Monroe; born June 19, 1910.
ii Charles Monroe; died aged seven years.
iii Lewis Monroe; born October 13, 1911.
iv Faith Arline Monroe; born June 15, 1914.
v Earl Stillman Monroe; born October 9, 1916.
vi Reta Florabelle Monroe; born December 26, 1921.
vii Shirley Jean Monroe; born November 14, 1923.

276 JOHN LAWRENCE[10] MIX (Cora[9] Witter, Joel C.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 14, 1889, at Turtle Creek, Pennsylvania. He married Pearl Noland, February 7, 1911. They reside at Bolivar, New York, where their children were born.

Children of John Lawrence and Pearl (Noland) Mix:

i Merle Howard Mix; born August 24, 1912.
ii Lawrence Frederick Mix; born September 18, 1914.
iii Onalee Alberta Mix; born July 13, 1916.
iv Neva Louise Mix; born October 30, 1918; died September 24, 1921.
v Cora Winifred Mix; born May 29, 1921.
vi John Erwin Mix; born March 16, 1923.
vii Leo Alvin Mix; born February 4, 1925.

277 FLORENCE[10] MIX (Cora[9] Witter, Joel C.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 21, 1898. She married Fred Sherwood, in December, 1917, and resides at Richburg, New York.

Child of Fred and Florence (Mix) Sherwood:

Beatrice Sherwood; born April 20, 1919.

278 MARY JANE[10] HOWLES (Melissa[9] Loveland, Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 1, 1882, in Wayne Township, Pennsylvania, near Clymer, New York. She married, February 14, 1906, at Clymer, Burdette Lictus, who was born November 6, 1883. Their children were born at Clymer, where they reside.

Children of Burdette and Mary Jane (Howles) Lictus:

i Claude Harold Lictus; born April 5, 1907.
ii Irene Melissa Lictus; born January 11, 1920.

279 WILLIAM ARTHUR[10] HOWLES (Melissa[9] Loveland, Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 20, 1890, in Wayne Township, Pennsylvania, near Clymer, New York. He married at

Brocton, New York, September 24, 1913, Martha Burr, who was born at Brocton, October 1, 1883.

Children of William Arthur and Martha (Burr) Howles:

i Llewellyn Norman Howles; born at Clymer, New York, March 23, 1916.

ii Charles Clyde Howles; born October 5, 1918, at Clymer.

iii Lucille Muriel Howles; born August 19, 1921.

280 ROBERT LESTER[10] HOWLES (Melissa[9] Loveland, Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 25, 1892, in Wayne Township, Pennsylvania, near Clymer, New York. He married, February 14, 1917, Myrtle, daughter of Henry and Hannah (Tenhuisen) Tewinkle. She was born at Clymer, July 6, 1896. Her father, Henry Tewinkle, was born at Clymer in 1856, and his wife was born there in 1858. Mr. and Mrs. Howles reside at Clymer. Their children were born at Columbus, Pennsylvania.

Children of Robert Lester and Myrtle (Tewinkle) Howles:

i Florence Melissa Howles; born June 26, 1917.

ii Robert Daniel Howles; born July 25, 1919.

iii Marion Cecil Howles; born February 7, 1921.

iv Louis James Howles; born November 27, 1923.

281 CLYDE CHARLES[10] HOWLES (Melissa[9] Loveland, Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 16, 1894, in Wayne Township, Pennsylvania. He married at Mayville, New York, April 8, 1919, Dena, daughter of John H. and Hannah (Van Erden) Neckers. She was born at Clymer, New York, June 28, 1892. Her father, John H. Neckers, was born at Clymer, May 18, 1866, and his wife was born there November 27, 1864.

Child of Clyde Charles and Dena (Neckers) Howles:

Doris Johanna Howles; born June 23, 1923, at Clymer.

282 WILLIAM ERNEST[10] LOVELAND (James Henry,[9] Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 3, 1879, at Oldham, Eng-

land. He married, August 5, 1903, Hattie Patterson, who was born at Corry, Pennsylvania, October 19, 1882. Their children were born at Corry.

Children of William Ernest and Hattie (Patterson) Loveland:

i William Harvey Loveland; born May 4, 1904; married Doris Beckwith, April 28, 1927; she was born October 3, 1908; resides at Corry, Pennsylvania.
ii Hazel Loveland; born May 4, 1904; died August 27, 1904, at Cory.
iii James Robert Loveland; born July 20, 1905.
iv Genevieve Martha Loveland; born August 3, 1910.
v Florence Marguerite Loveland; born January 16, 1914.
vi Herbert Edward Loveland; born August 5, 1916.
vii Walter Earl Loveland; born October 23, 1918.

283 BEATRICE AGNES[10] LOVELAND (James Henry,[9] Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 23, 1883, at Columbus, Pennsylvania. She married, at Cutting, New York, March 24, 1903, Boyd Auer. Mrs. Auer died at Union City, Pennsylvania, June 13, 1915. Her children were born at Corry, Pennsylvania.

Children of Boyd and Beatrice Agnes (Loveland) Auer:

i Winifred Loveland Auer; born February 12, 1904.
ii Herman McIntyre Auer; born June 17, 1906.

284 WALTER OWEN[10] LOVELAND (James Henry,[9] Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born June 6, 1896, at Corry, Pennsylvania. He married, October 31, 1920, at Houston, Texas, Ethelyn Beatrice Beardon.

Children of Walter Owen and Ethelyn Beatrice (Beardon) Loveland:

i Arlene Marcelle Loveland; born October 28, 1921, at Houston, Texas.
ii Jewell Larelle Loveland; born December 14, 1925, at Houston, Texas.

285 FRANK MERCHANT[10] LOVELAND (Francis Augustus,[9] Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born Nov. 28, 1882, at Corry, Pennsylvania. He married, at Corry, June 20, 1907, Bertha May Guignon, who was born May 1, 1882, at Corry, where they reside.

Child of Frank Merchant and Bertha May (Guignon) Loveland:

Mary Frances Loveland; born February 4, 1921, at Erie, Pennsylvania.

286 CLARENCE CLARK[10] LOVELAND (Francis Augustus,[9] Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 15, 1887, at Corry, Pennsylvania. He married, October 23, 1912, at Corry, Grace, daughter of Milton and Martha Maria (Cobb) Love. She was born February 10, 1887, at Corry. Her father, Milton Love, was born October 23, 1835, at Gerry, New York, and her mother, Martha Maria (Cobb) Love, was born August 27, 1842, at Charlotte, Chatauqua County, New York. They were married May 1, 1861, at Shumla, Chatauqua County, by the Reverend George C. Bailey. Milton Love died October 12, 1905, at Corry, Pennsylvania, and his wife died there, March 25, 1918.

Children of Clarence Clark and Grace (Love) Loveland:

i Joseph Francis Loveland; born January 2, 1918.
ii Douglas Arthur Loveland; born December 6, 1920.

287 HOWARD WITTER[10] LOVELAND (Francis Augustus,[9] Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Corry, Pennsylvania, October 14, 1891. He married Ora Maller, at Columbus, Pennsylvania, June 27, 1913. She was born at Garland, Pennsylvania,

May 24, 1892. The reside at Corry. Their children were born at Columbus.

Children of Howard Witter and Ora (Maller) Loveland:

i Kenneth Leslie Loveland; born May 8, 1914.

ii Virginia May Loveland; born April 24, 1918.

288 LENORE AUGUSTA[10] LOVELAND (George William,[9] Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 7, 1893, at McCray's, Pennsylvania. She married, at Mayville, New York, in February, 1917, Vance Bewell Decker, "from Oil City," son of Edward and Emma Decker of Garland, Pennsylvania. They reside at Number 214 East Fifth Street, Erie, Pennsylvania.

Children of Vance Newell and Lenore Augusta (Loveland) Decker:

i Clarence William Decker; born January 22, 1919, at Corry, Pennsylvania.

ii Francis Decker; born October 16, 1920, at Oil City, Pennsylvania.

iii Vance Newell Decker; born January 23, 1921 (or January 18, 1922, according to other data), at Garland, Pennsylvania.

289 WILLIAM EARL[10] LOVELAND (George William,[9] Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 3, 1898, at McCray's, Pennsylvania. He enlisted for service in the World War on October 25, 1918, at "R. S. Cleveland," and was discharged on September 2, 1919. The following citations record his service for his country:

"No. 6370.

Headquarters U. S. Marine Corps,
Washington, D. C., July 5, 1921.

Private William E. Loveland, U. S. M. C., being distinguished for obedience, sobriety, industry, courage, cleanliness, and proficiency, and having been duly recommended, is, in accordance with U. S. Navy Regulations, and by direction of the Major General Commandant, awarded a medal for good

conduct during his first enlistment from Oct. 25, 1918, to Sept. 2, 1919.

"Signed Harry Lay
Lieutenant Colonel, Asst. Adjutant
and Inspector U. S. Marine Corps."

"War Service Certificate,
United States Marine Corps.

This certifies that William E. Loveland performed honorable service in the U. S. Marine Corps from Oct. 25, 1918, to Sept. 2, 1919, in the following organizations, and on board the following ships of the Navy.

Parris Island, S. C.
Philadelphia, Pa.
Caldwell, N. J.

"George Barnett (Signed)
Major General Commandant."

William Earl Loveland married on February 11, 1923, at Ashville, New York (or at Frewsburg, as it is also stated), Onalee Melissa, daughter of Reverend William O'Dell and Marcia Melissa (Wells) Brainard of Frewsburg. She was born April 14, 1901. Her father, Reverend William O'Dell, was born August 2, 1873, and his wife, her mother, on October 20, 1877. Mr. and Mrs. Loveland reside at Jamestown, New York.

Child of William Earl and Onalee Melissa (Brainard) Loveland:

Betty Onalee Loveland; born May 20, 1924, at Corry, Pennsylvania.

290 LOUISE I.[10] LAMONA (Elizabeth May[9] Loveland, Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 14, 1891, at Corry, Pennsylvania. She married, first, October 16, 1912, at Columbus, Pennsylvania, Clayton R. Carrier, who was born March 4, 1887, at Freehold Township, Pennsylvania. She married, second, September 16, 1923, at Los Angeles, California, Arthur Lee Morrow, who was born at Greenfield, Arkansas, January 6, 1891.

Child of Clayton R. and Louise I. (Lamona) Carrier:

Randall Clayton Carrier; born August 8, 1913, at Columbus, Pennsylvania.

291 THOMAS ADRIAN[10] LAMONA (Elizabeth May[9] Loveland, Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 24, 1902, at Columbus, Pennsylvania. He married, May 27, 1923, at Los Angeles, California, Joy Alice Kirkman, who was born August 26, 1902, at Sumas, Washington.

Child of Thomas Adrian and Joy Alice (Kirkman) Lamona:

Thomas Adrian Lamona, third; born August 19, 1925, at Los Angeles.

292 NEIL LOVELAND[10] CARRIER (Mary Jane[9] Loveland, Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 18, 1889, at Columbus, Pennsylvania. He married Mildred E. Carrier, on June 7, 1914. Their children were born at Columbus.

Children of Neil Loveland and Mildred E. (Carrier) Carrier:

i Byron Robert Carrier; born October 15, 1916.

ii Mildred Mary Carrier; born August 18, 1919.

293 RUTH THURSA[10] CARRIER (Mary Jane[9] Loveland, Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 16, 1893, at Columbus, Pennsylvania. She married, January 25, 1920, at Warren, Pennsylvania, Roy M. Swart, who was born June 14, 1897. He is the son of Frank Swart, born at Spring Creek, Pennsylvania, by the latter's wife, Myra (Casler) Swart, who was born at Columbus, Pennsylvania.

Children of Roy M. and Ruth Thursa (Carrier) Swart:

i Marian Esther Swart; born December 1, 1922, at Corry, Pennsylvania.

ii Mildred Mary Swart; born August 18, 1919, at Columbus, Pennsylvania.

294 CORA LUELLA[10] HALL (Ellen Naomi[9] Loveland, Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Spring Creek, Pennsylvania, January 17, 1891. She married, March 5, 1912, at Columbus, Pennsylvania, Frank Dodd, who was born at Columbus, April 23, 1893. They reside at Columbus, where their children were born.

Children of Frank and Cora Luella (Hall) Dodd:

i Leslie James Dodd; born March 18, 1914.

ii Merle Charles Dodd; born October 25, 1916.

295 PAULINE[10] HALL (Ellen Naomi[9] Loveland, Polly Ann[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 1, 1899, at Lamonaville, Pennsylvania. She married, June 28, 1921, at Jamestown, New York, Frank Keith Faulkner, who was born January 26, 1900, and was the son of Galen and Maud Faulkner. Mr. Faulkner, his father, was born at Watts Flats, New York, October 23, 1871, and his wife was born in Michigan, January 9, 1870. Frank Keith and Pauline (Hall) Faulkner reside at Frewsburg, New York.

Children of Frank Keith and Pauline (Hall) Faulkner:

i James Lionel Faulkner; born July 19, 1922.

ii Frank Faulkner; born July 11, 1924.

296 ARTHUR WILLIAM[10] WITTER (William Clark,[9] Hiram Green,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 5, 1891. He married Leona Walton, October 25, 1910.

Child of Arthur William and Leona (Walton) Witter:

Gwendolyn Witter; born February 3, 1924.

297 GERTRUDE ELLEN[10] WITTER (William Clark,[9] Hiram Green,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born May 29, 1897. On May 20, 1920, she married Doctor Earl Edward Graham.

Child of Earl Edward and Gertrude Ellen (Witter) Graham:

Jacqueline Corenne Graham; born September 6, 1923, at Los Angeles, California.

298 DORIS RAMONA[10] WITTER (William Clark,[9] Hiram Green,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 25, 1899. She married Mack Brown, November 12, 1921. Their children were born at Los Angeles, California.

Children of Mack and Doris Ramona (Witter) Brown:

i Dorrell Witter Brown; born September 8, 1923.

ii Kathryn Louise Brown; born April 13, 1925.

299 ELLA LOUISE[10] WITTER (Ellis Adelbert,[9] Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 24, 1884. She married, at Salem, West Virginia, January 1, 1903, Albert Clark Stillman, who was born July 13, 1875.

Children of Albert Clark and Ella Louise (Witter) Stillman:

i Ellis Benjamin Stillman; born November 4, 1907.

ii George Stillman; born October 13, 1909; died October 22, 1909.

iii Helen Louise Stillman; born May 26, 1914.

iv Mary Emma Stillman; born June 2, 1923.

300 MARY HELEN[10] WITTER (Ellis Adelbert,[9] Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 19, 1887. She married Otis Ford Swiger, at Salem, West Virginia, October 23, 1907, He was born May 15, 1884.

Children of Otis Ford and Mary Helen (Witter) Swiger:

i Adelbert Milton Swiger; born August 8, 1908.

ii Paul Benjamin Swiger; born December 9, 1910.

iii Samuel Wilson Swiger; born January 15, 1913.

iv Mary Helen Swiger; born July 2, 1915.

v Otis Ford Swiger; born May 30, 1920.

301 EVA C.[10] WITTER (Ellis Adelbert,[9] Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 14, 1896, at Albion, Wisconsin. She married, at Hopkinton, Rhode Island, April 5, 1919, Kenneth F. Horton, who was born July 16, 1888.

Children of Kenneth F. and Eva C. (Witter) Horton:

i Ruth Horton; born June 7, 1920.

ii Kenneth Horton; born November 3, 1921.

302 ISABEL[10] WITTER (Ellis Adelbert,[9] Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at North Loup, Nebraska, September 20, 1899. She married, at Hopkinton, Rhode Island, April 5, 1920, James Hamilton, Junior, who was born February 14, 1892.

Child of James and Isabel (Witter) Hamilton:

Jean Hamilton; born April 17, 1922.

303 CHARLES H.[10] WITTER (Henry Emmett,[9] Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 11, 1881. He married Marjorie Dunn, on May 14, 1913.

Child of Charles H. and Marjorie (Dunn) Witter:

Franklin L. Witter; born June 23, 1918.

304 H. ETHEL[10] WITTER (Henry Emmett,[9] Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 7, 1886. She married J. J. Wilcox, on March 25, 1905.

Children of J. J. and H. Ethel (Witter) Wilcox:

i Keith P. Wilcox; born June 23, 1909.
ii Thelma B. Wilcox; born June 15, 1912.
iii Richard M. Wilcox; born March 25, 1916.
iv Enid M. Wilcox; born January 29, 1920.

305 CLARA E.[10] WITTER (Henry Emmett,[9] Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 10, 1889. She married, March 28, 1915, Elwood H. Burdick. Mrs. Burdick died December 23, 1925.

Child of Elwood H. and Clara E. (Witter) Burdick:

Jeanne E. Burdick; born June 23, 1925.

306 EMMETT ALLEN[10] WITTER (Henry Emmett,[9] Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 21, 1894. He married Gladys Makely, June 30, 1920.

Children of Emmett Allen and Gladys (Makely) Witter:

i Muriel A. Witter; born October 14, 1922.
ii Marilyn E. Witter; born December 24, 1924.

307 ELFRIEDA[10] FITZ RANDOLPH (Jessie A.[9] Witter, Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 15, 1877. She married Adam W. Stoudt in October, 1901.

Children of Adam W. and Elfrieda (FitzRandolph) Stoudt:

345 i Adam Bryant Stoudt.

ii Donald FitzRandolph Stoudt; born December 24, 1905.

iii Jessie Gilbert Stoudt; born February 10, 1908.

308 JOHN BRYANT[10] FITZ RANDOLPH (Jessie A.[9] Witter, Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 3, 1884. He married Leonora Van Court, September 6, 1904.

Child of John Bryant and Leonora (Van Court) FitzRandolph:

Flossie Irene FitzRandolph; born November 25, 1906.

309 MARGARET L.[10] FITZ RANDOLPH (Jessie A.[9] Witter, Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born February 10, 1888. She married George M. Archibald, February 17, 1909.

Child of George M. and Margaret L. (FitzRandolph) Archibald:

Orson R. Archibald; born August 26, 1910.

310 ORSON WITTER[10] FITZ RANDOLPH (Jessie A.[9] Witter, Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 26, 1892. He married Emma Tappen, March 17, 1910.

Children of Orson Witter and Emma (Tappen) FitzRandolph:

i Merle Witter FitzRandolph; born October 27, 1910.

ii Evelyn May FitzRandolph; born September 12, 1914.

iii Kenneth FitzRandolph; born July 26, 1916.

311 SUSIE BELLE[10] SAUNDERS (Celia Arabelle[9] Witter, Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 2, 1892. She married Clarence Vernon Beebe, November 1, 1917.

Children of Clarence Vernon and Susie Belle (Saunders) Beebe:

i Marguerite Virginia Beebe; born August 4, 1918.
ii James Delos Beebe; born February 23, 1920.
iii Stephen McIntyre Beebe; born November 21, 1925.

312 EMMA MARGUERITE[10] SAUNDERS (Celia Arabelle[9] Witter, Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 8, 1895. She married, September 15, 1923, Clark Whitford, who was born at Seattle, Washington, May 20, 1894.

Child of Clark and Emma Marguerite (Saunders) Whitford:
Clayton Calvin Whitford; born July 20, 1924.

313 DEAN GOODING[10] WITTER (Willis Guy,[9] George Franklin,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Wausau, Wisconsin, August 2, 1887. He married Helen Perkins, at Seattle, Washington, February 20, 1918. She was born at Seattle, May 20, 1894. He resides at Number 2213 Buchanan Street, San Francisco, California.

Children of Dean Gooding and Helen (Perkins) Witter:

i Helen Ann Witter; born at Seattle, January 26, 1919; died in infancy.
ii Ann Witter.
iii Dean Gooding Witter; born at San Francisco, May 19, 1922.

314 MARGARET FRANCES[10] WITTER (Willis Guy,[9] George Franklin,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born in San Carlos, California, July 3, 1889. She married, in Berkley, California, August 25,

1917, Ray Page. They reside at Number 312 South Fifty-sixth Street, Omaha, Nebraska.

Child of Ray and Margaret Frances (Witter) Page:

Margaret Ann Page; born at Omaha, November 21, 1924.

315 WILLIS GUY[10] WITTER (Willis Guy,[9] George Franklin,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 25, 1894, at San Carlos, California. He married, at Seattle, Washington, October 15, 1917, Helen Funk, who was born at Lincoln, Nebraska, April 19, 1894.

Children of Willis Guy and Helen (Funk) Witter:

i Elizabeth Clarkson Witter; born at Oakland, California, November 2, 1918.

ii Barbara Helen ("Babbs") Witter; born at Seattle, Washington, April 23, 1922.

316 JEAN CARTER[10] WITTER (George Franklin,[9] George Franklin,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Humbird, Wisconsin, January 3, 1892. He married, at Madison, Wisconsin, December 5, 1917, Catherine Maurer, who was born at Madison, April 11, 1897.

Children of Jean Carter and Catherine (Maurer) Witter:

i Jean Carter Witter; born at San Francisco, California, January 31, 1921.

ii William Maurer Witter; born at San Francisco, February 18, 1923.

iii Nancy Witter; born at San Francisco, February 5, 1924.

317 ESTHER LOUISE[10] WITTER (George Franklin,[9] George Franklin,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Paso Robles, California, September 26, 1893. She married, at Berkley, California, February 22, 1920, Frederick Fuller Janney, who was born at Paso Robles, November 26, 1893. Their children were born at Oakland, California.

Children of Frederick Fuller and Esther Louise (Witter) Janney:

i Mona Helene Janney; born May 22, 1922.
ii Mary Esther Janney; born January 2, 1925.

318 HELEN MELISSA[10] CONNOR (Huldah Marybelle[9] Witter, George Franklin,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Auburndale, Wisconsin, August 22, 1888. She married Melvin R. Laird, April 16, 1913, at Marshfield, Wisconsin. They reside at Marshfield.

Children of Melvin R. and Helen Melissa (Connor) Laird:

i Connor Laird; born December 28, 1913.
ii Richard Laird; born July 28, 1915.
iii Melvin Laird; born September 1, 1922.

319 WILLIAM DUNCAN[10] CONNOR (Huldah Marybelle[9] Witter, George Franklin,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Auburndale, Wisconsin, February 19, 1897. He married Kathryn Brown, in January, 1920.

Children of William Duncan and Kathryn (Brown) Connor:

i Maryanna Connor; born April 2, 1891.
ii William Duncan Connor, third; born April 4, 1925.

320 RICHARD MALCOLM[10] CONNOR (Huldah Marybelle[9] Witter, George Franklin,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Auburndale, Wisconsin, May 24, 1899. He married, in 1922, Florence Brown. They reside at Leona, Wisconsin.

Child of Richard Malcolm and Florence (Brown) Connor:

Dorothy Jean Connor; born June 1, 1923.

321 DANIEL ENOCH[10] SHAVER (Mary Emogene[9] Babcock, Hannah Ann[8] Witter, Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Wayland, New York, June 26, 1886. He married Katherine Marcia Baker, June 24, 1908.

Children of Daniel Enoch and Katherine Marcia (Baker) Shaver:

i Robert Andrew Shaver; born at Aurora, New York, October 19, 1911.

ii Carolyn Mildred Shaver; born at Elma, New York, August 16, 1916.

iii Harvey Squire Shaver; born at Hamburg, New York, January 31, 1926.

322 ETHEL MAY[10] SMITH (Grace Adeane[9] Burdick, Harriet Francelia[8] Witter, Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Friendship, New York, August 26, 1894. She married, June 18, 1920, Henry Harrington.

Child of Henry and Ethel May (Smith) Harrington:

Margaret Eloise Harrington; born April 6, 1924.

323 DOROTHY MARIE[10] KINNEY (Mary Witter[9] Burdick, Harriet Francelia[8] Witter, Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 4, 1899, at Friendship, New York. She married Herman A. Meissner, December 31, 1921, at Wellsville, New York. Their children were born at Wellsville.

Children of Herman A. and Dorothy Marie (Kinney) Meissner:

i Donald Kinney Meissner; born February 23, 1923.

ii Paul Edward Meissner; born July 11, 1926.

324 LELAND BROWN[10] DOW (Harriet Elmina[9] Brown, Volney Paine,[8] Theron,[7] Solomon,[6] Daniel,[5] Abigail[4] Parks, Hannah[3] Witter, Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 2, 1880. He married May 18, 1907, Edith Longfellow Vaughan, a descendant of the Longfellow family of Maine. They reside at Memphis, Tennessee.

Children of Leland Brown and Edith Longfellow (Vaughan) Dow:

i Leland Brown Dow; born April 13, 1908; member of the Junior Class at Amherst College (1928).

ii David Vaughan Dow; born September 8, 1915.

325 FAYETTE BROWN[10] DOW (Harriet Elmina[9] Brown, Volney Paine,[8] Theron,[7] Solomon,[6] Daniel,[5] Abigail[4] Parks, Hannah[3] Witter, Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 25, 1881. He is a graduate of Amherst College and a lawyer. He married, June 18, 1913, Annie Lloyd Thomas, who died in October, 1915. Mr. Dow is a lawyer.

Child of Fayette and Annie Lloyd (Thomas) Dow:

Anne Lloyd Dow; born in August, 1914; died in September, 1915.

ELEVENTH GENERATION

ELEVENTH GENERATION

326 HARVEY[11] RODEBAUGH (Nellie[10] Strong, Albert,[9] Julia Maria[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married, August 11, 1909, Grace Reeder, who was born August 25, 1887.

Children of Harvey and Grace (Reeder) Rodebaugh:

i Gertrude Leora Rodebaugh; born October 5, 1911.

ii Betty Rodebaugh; born January 10, 1919.

iii Dorothy Pearl Rodebaugh; born September 4, 1922.

327 MARGURITE[11] RODEBAUGH (Nellie A.[10] Strong, Albert,[9] Julia Maria[8] Witter, Ebenezer,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 21, 1890. She married Doctor Harold Taylor Ortman, son of Barnim Frederick and Avis (Taylor) Ortman. Mrs. Ortman resides (1928) at Number 167 Sterling Avenue, Buffalo, New York.

Children of Harold Taylor and Marguerite (Rodebaugh) Ortman:

i Harold Rodebaugh Ortman; born December 19, 1918.

ii Ellen Rodebaugh Ortman; born March 14, 1922.

328 FLOYD C.[11] Paine (Amy Emily[10] Phelps, Oliver Witter[9] Phelps, Sophia[8] Witter, Oliver Spalding,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Joseph,[4] Ebenezer,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born January 19, 1895. He married, January 6 (year not given), Nellie M. Boatfield, born June 7, 1899, daughter of Samuel and Maria Wellington Boatfield.

Child of Floyd C. and Nellie M. (Boatfield) Paine:

Miriam Gail Paine; born October 19, 1927.

329 JOSEPH SHEFFIELD[11] WITTER (Herbert,[10] Zuriel Clark,[9] Luke G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married, October 30, 1919, Edith Hall of Hallsport, New York. They reside between Wellsville and York's Corners, New York.

Children of Joseph Sheffield and Edith (Hall) Witter:

i Alpha Leila Witter; born November 20, 1920, at Wellsville, New York.

ii Zera Onalee Witter; born June 16, 1922, at Willing, New York.

iii Lois Louise Witter; born March 7, 1925, at Alma, New York.

iv Dorothea Elaine Witter; born July 12, 1926, at Alma, New York.

330 ESTHER HELEN[11] WITTER (Herbert,[10] Zuriel Clark,[9] Luke G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born April 9, 1896. She married Oscar Daniel Thompkins, who was born August 24, 1895. They reside at Eldred, New York.

Child of Oscar Daniel and Esther Helen (Witter) Thompkins:

Joseph Oscar Thompkins; born March 25, 1919; died aged six months.

331 ROSANNA (Anna) MAY[11] WITTER (Herbert,[10] Zuriel Clark,[9] Luke G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 14, 1897. She married Elmer F. Latten, "from Allentown, Pa."

Children of Elmer F. and Rosanna May (Witter) Latten:

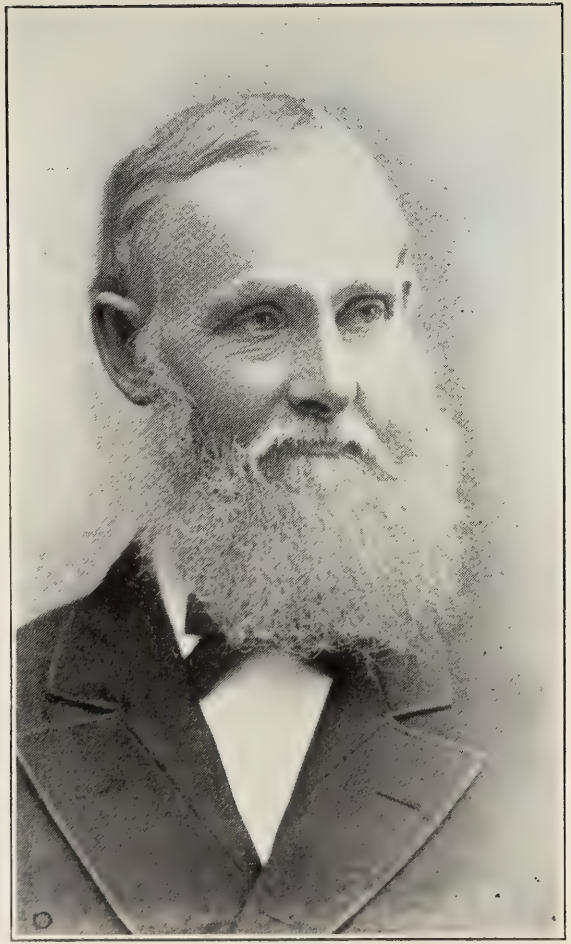
i Grace May Latten; born March 1, 1916.

ii Thelma Edith Latten; born August 5, 1918.

iii Benjamin Elmer Latten; born February 23, 1920.

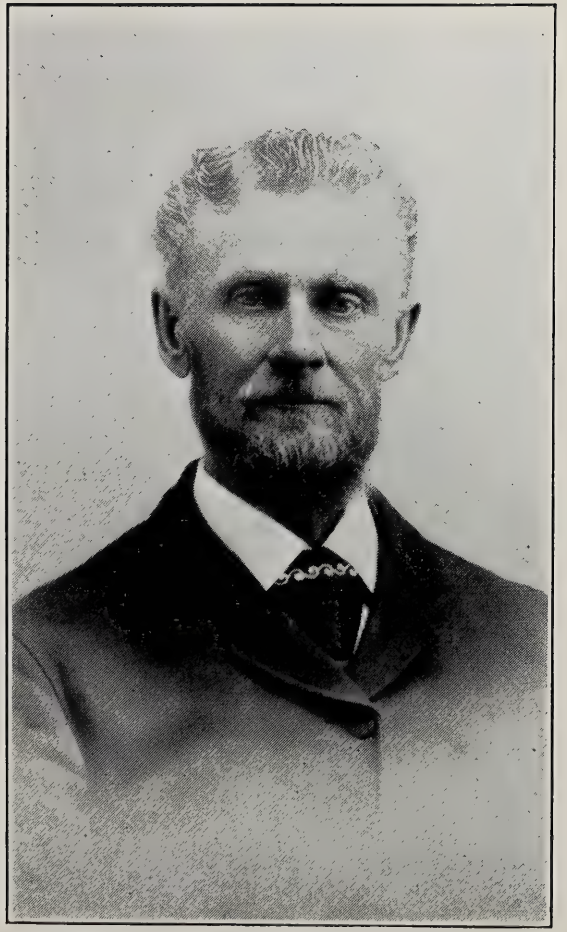
iv Joseph George Latten; born March 4, 19...

v Anna Matilda Latten; born March 3, 19...



Edward G. Witter
Son of Clark and Polly (Greene) Witter
(*See Page 108*)

Mrs. Edward G. Witter
Born Cordelia Crandall
(*See Page 108*)



Hiram Green Witter
Son of Clark and Polly (Greene) Witter
(*See Page 111*)

Mrs. Hiram Green Witter
Born Ellen Porter
(*See Page 111*)

Mr. and Mrs. Hiram Green Witter and
Their Six Children
(*See Page 111*)

Five of the Children of Mr. and Mrs. Hiram Green Witter,
with Their Spouses

Left to Right: Mr. and Mrs. Victor Martin, Mr. and Mrs. Leonard Mintner, Mr. and Mrs. Arthur Kavanagh, Mr. and Mrs. William Clark Witter, and Mrs. Edward M. Young (Ida May Witter)

(*See Page 111*)

Joel C. Witter

Son of Clark and Polly (Greene) Witter, Both of Whose Paternal Grandparents Were Witters

(*See Page 109*)

Edwin and Evah Isabel (Loveland) Schoenrich, in Arica, Chile, Where Mr. Schoenrich Is United States Consul

(*See Page 154*)

vi Laverne Delmer Latten; born February, 19 died aged three weeks.
vii Hester Ruth Latten; born April, 1926.

332 GEORGE DANIEL[11] WITTER (Herbert,[10] Zuriel Clark,[9] Luke G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married Myrma Grace Latten:

Children of George Daniel and Myrma Grace (Latten) Witter:

i Laverne D. Witter; born April 27, 1924.
ii Leslie Vernon Witter; died aged nine days.

333 RUTH ADELL[11] WITTER (Herbert,[10] Zuriel Clark,[9] Luke G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) married Isaac Travis, "from Belmont."

Children of Isaac and Ruth Adell (Witter) Travis:

i George Daniel Travis; died in infancy.
ii Isaac Oscar Travis; born June 30, 1924.
iii Rosella May Travis; born December 3, 1925.
iv Forest Harold Travis; died aged six months.

334 MAY[11] WITTER (Ernest,[10] Zuriel Clark,[9] Luke G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 22, 1894, and died February 8, 1917. She married Emery Bills, who resides at Columbus, Ohio.

Child of Emery and May (Witter) Bills:

Evelyn Bills; resides with her grandparents, at Number 361 South Main Street, Elmira, New York.

335 LELAND[11] WITTER (Ernest,[10] Zuriel Clark,[9] Luke G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 14, 1902. He married Vera Watters, and resides at Elmira, New York.

Child of Leland and Vera (Watters) Witter:

Clara Witter.

336 EMMETT[11] MORRISON (Susan[10] Witter, Albert,[9] Ira S.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Wellsville, New York, February 3, 1898. He married, November 20, 1917, Mildred, daughter of Stephen and Anna (Richardson) Barnes. She was born February 19, 1900. They reside at Petrolia, New York.

Children of Emmett and Mildred (Barnes) Morrison:

i Ruth Irene Morrison; born June 9, 1919.

ii Richard Donald Morrison; born September 11, 1921.

iii Betty Jean Morrison; born November 15, 1925.

337 BLANCHE VIOLA[11] WITTER (Calvin,[10] Albert,[9] Ira S.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born at Hornell, New York. She married Howard Stevens at Dansville, New York.

Child of Howard and Blanche Viola (Witter) Stevens:

———— Stevens; a son; aged four years at date of receiving data, but date not given.

338 CHARLES W.[11] ALLEN (Grace[10] Wightman, Elva[9] Witter, Edward G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born November 14, 1890, at Elmira, New York. He married Ruth Baldwin, "from Wellsville."

Child of Charles W. and Ruth (Baldwin) Allen:

Charles Allen; born November 29, 1918.

339 IRENE[11] JACOX (Ethel[10] Mayo, Elva[9] Witter, Edward G.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born October 7, 1906, at Alfred, New York. She married Russell Evans, May 7, 1926. They reside in Los Angeles, California.

Child of Russell and Irene (Jacox) Evans:

Russell Evans; born January 28, 1927.

340 CATHERINE MAY[11] LOCKWOOD (Flora[10] Allen, Mary Minerva[9] Burdick, Huldah[8] Witter, Clark,[7] Weeden,[6]

Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born June 14, 1898, at Ossian, New York. She married, January 18, 1919, Homer Elliott, who was born October 24, 1894, at Barden Brook, New York. They reside at Whitney's Crossing, near Birdsall, New York.

Children of Homer and Catherine May (Lockwood) Elliott:

i Roseland Priscilla Elliott; born November 25, 1921, at Olean, New York.

ii Bernice May Elliott; born July 29, 1923, at Birdsall, New York.

iii Viola Edna Elliott; born March 18, 1925, at Birdsall.

iv Bingo Darb Elliott; born March 25, 1927, at Birdsall.

341 MARJORIE EVELYN[11] MARSH (Stella[10] Mix, Cora[9] Witter, Joel C.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born March 23, 1895. She married George Fanton, May 2, 1915. They reside at Bolivar, New York.

Child of George and Marjorie Evelyn (Marsh) Fanton:

Robert Leroy Fanton; born June 30, 1926, in Bolivar Township, New York.

342 CORA MAY[11] MARSH (Stella[10] Mix, Cora[9] Witter, Joel C.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born July 18, 1898, and died February 27, 1918. She married Joyce Jadwin. He resides at Wellsville, New York.

Child of Joyce and Cora May (Marsh) Jadwin:

Frances Jadwin; born February 15, 1918.

343 BEULAH MINERVA[11] MARSH (Stella[10] Mix, Cora[9] Witter, Joel C.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born August 10, 1900. She married Walter Montgomery, and resides at Wellsville, New York.

Children of Walter and Beulah Minerva (Marsh) Montgomery:

i Bruce Montgomery.

ii Walter Montgomery.

344 RHEA[11] MARSH (Stella[10] Mix, Cora[9] Witter, Joel C.,[8] Clark,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born December 6, 1902. She married Clarence Hanchett, and resides at Wellsville, New York.

Children of Clarence and Rhea (Marsh) Hanchett:

i Clarence George Hanchett; born March 1, 1924.

ii Betty Jean Hanchett; born in February, 1926.

345 ADAM BRYANT[11] STOUDT (Elfrieda[10] Fitz Randolph, Jessie A.[9] Witter, Charles Henry,[8] Squire Porter,[7] Weeden,[6] Josiah,[5] Joseph,[4] John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]) was born September 18, 1902. He married but the name of his wife is not given in data received.

Children of Adam Bryant and ———— (————) Stoudt:

i Norman Bradford Stoudt.

ii Bryant Kohler Stoudt.

iii M. E. Rush Stoudt.

UNPLACED WITTER LINEAGES

UNPLACED WITTER LINEAGES

I

1 ASA[1] WITTER was born in Pennsylvania about 1780. It is said that shortly after he removed to Canada at the time of the exodus of "United Empire Loyalists," and that he died in 1867. This date of death would appear to be too late for him to have emigrated alone to Canada in 1780, as he would have been a young child at that time, and it is probable that he was brought to Canada by his parents or relatives at the time of the Exodus. He lived at Markham Village, Ontario.

While direct connection is not established with the Massachusetts Witters, it is known that Asa Witter of this biography had relatives and friends living in Massachusetts, and it is significant that in the foregoing lineage from William[1] Witter, the latter's descendant in the sixth generation, Ebenezer Witter, removed from Connecticut to Pennsylvania. This Ebenezer had an uncle, Asa Witter, and thus the above Asa[1] Witter, of the Canadian branch, born in Pennsylvania, may well have been a descendant of this Pennsylvania branch of the family, in which the name Asa appears.

Asa Witter married Lydia Wismer, and they were the parents of five sons.

Children of Asa and Lydia (Wismer) Witter:

i Darius Witter.
ii Samuel Witter.
iii William Witter.
2 iv Asa Witter.
v David Witter.

2 ASA[2] WITTER (Asa[1]) was born December 1, 1837. and died June 1, 1904. He married Hannah Wilson.

Children of Asa and Hannah (Wilson) Witter:

i Darius Witter; born July 18, 1863; deceased.
ii Mary Witter.
3 iii William James Witter.
iv Lydia Ann Witter.
4 v Richard Wilson Witter.
vi Rachel Witter.
vii Arthur Witter; born December 1, 1872.
viii Elizabeth Witter.
ix Percy Edmund Witter; born November 18, 1876; deceased.
x Jennie Witter.
xi Edwin Witter.

3 WILLIAM JAMES[3] WITTER (Asa,[2] Asa[1]) was born May 10, 1860. He married Anges Cole. They live (1929) at Cordova, Manitoba, Canada.

Child of William James and Agnes (Cole) Witter:

John Witter; born November 20, 1895; married, March 18, 1925, Sarah Allan.

4 RICHARD WILSON[3] WITTER (Asa,[2] Asa[1]) was born February 1, 1867. He married Nellie Florence Matthews, daughter of Peter and Mary Matthews of Brougham, Ontario, now (1929) residing in Toronto, Canada.

Children of Richard Wilson and Nellie Florence (Matthews) Witter:

i Donald Lloyd Witter; born January 5, 1898; married, September 1, 1928, Ivy Janet Paterson, daughter of William Young and Agnes Paterson of Toronto; Mr. Witter is now (1929) an officer of The Royal Bank of Canada, at its Head Office in Montreal, Quebec.
ii Mary Gladys Witter; born April 9, 1903; resides (1929) at Toronto, Canada.

II

1 EDWIN GILES WITTER, a descendant of William and Annis Witter, of Swampscott, Massachusetts, the first American ancestor of the Witter family, married and had a son, William Witter.

Child of Edwin Giles and ——— (———) Witter:

2 William Witter.

2 WILLIAM[2] WITTER (Edwin Giles[1]) married and had a daughter, Jessie Witter. Mr. Witter died December 17, 1926.

Child of William and ——— (———) Witter:

Jessie Witter; resides (1929) in Geneva, New York.

LOVELAND ANCESTRY

The following, "Loveland Ancestry," is a reprint from *The Journal of American History,* Volume XVI, Number 4, 1918, subsequently reproduced in book-form. It includes studies of the Loveland, Crandall, Tefft, Jenckes, Ballard, Clarke, Reynolds and Greene families, which enter the Witter family by marriage. Treatment of the Witter family, as in the original magazine presentation and the subsequent book, is here omitted, as already given in the body of the present Witter Genealogy.

LOVELAND ANCESTRY

THE LINEAGE OF FRANCIS AUGUSTUS LOVELAND FROM THE LOVELANDS OF SURREY AND OXFORDSHIRE, AND FROM ALLIED FAMILIES OF WITTER, CRANDALL, TEFFT, JENCKES, BALLARD, CLARKE, REYNOLDS, AND GREENE, WITH AN ACCOUNT OF THE ROYAL AND BARONIAL DESCENT OF THE GREENES OF GREENES-NORTON

By

Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn

LOVELAND

The village of Worplesdon, in Surrey, England, was the home, for many generations, of the ancestors of Francis Augustus Loveland, Esquire, of Corry, Pennsylvania. Worplesdon, sometimes called Wobstone, is in the western central part of the shire, in the division of Chertsey, near Guildford, which was the ancient "Astolat" of one of the most beautiful of the Arthurian legends. This is the story of the fair Elaine, "the lily Maid of Astolat," and it was undoubtedly the River Wey, upon which Guildford is situated, which bore her body down to King Arthur's Court.

In the Parish Register of Worplesdon are found recorded the baptisms, marriages, and burials of many of the name of Loveland.

The Loveland Coat-of-Arms is blazoned: *Arms*—Sable, three boar's heads couped or. *Crest*—A boar's head and neck couped sable.

These Arms are shown in the Cathedral of Norwich, County Norfolk, on the tomb of Bishop Losing, whose episcopate was from 1091 to 1119. The tomb was pulled down during the Cromwellian régime, because its height was a hindrance to the alteration of certain pews. It was re-erected, however, in 1682, and at that time it was embellished with the Armorial Bearings of the Dean and Chapter. The premier Prebend at that time was Joseph Loveland, and his Coat-of-Arms was emblazoned next to that of the Dean of the Cathedral. The Reverend Joseph Loveland was also Rector of Wimple, in Cambridgeshire, and Prebend of Wet-

wang in York Cathedral. He died at the age of ninety-two, on May 20, 1695, and was buried in Norwich Cathedral. On his tomb is the following Latin inscription:

Hic situus est Josephus Loveland, hujus Ecclesias Prebendarius, Qui (dum totus fere Mundus Tumultu et Furore obstrepat) securus dormit, et felicem Resurrectionem praestolatur, non nisi novissima Tuba excitandus, obiit xx° Maii MDCXCV°, AEtatis suae XCII°.

His will in abstract is here given, and attests to the great benevolence of his character.

Will of Joseph Loveland, one of the prebendaries of the cathedral church of Norwich, being very aged, dated 23 April 1695.

I bequeath to the city of Norwich £100 to be lent out to 3 citizens that are tradesmen, sober and industrious, and well affected to the religion of the Church of England. To the poor of the parish of St. Lawrence, Norwich, £50 at the discretion of my cousin Peter Bokenham, junior. To the poor of the cathedral precinct, £10 to be distributed by Mr. Geast according to the bill he usually gave me for the relief of such poor. To the vicars of Wetwang, Frydaythorp, Elloughton, and Kirby Wharfe, co. York, the four parishes belonging to the prebend of Wetwang, to each £5 for their poor. To the poor of Wimple, co. Cambridge, £10. I give £100 for binding out apprentices poor children within the cathedral precinct; and £50 towards the maintenance of poor widows, whose husbands have been rectors or vicars in the county of York. £100 to be lent out to poor tradesmen in the city of York; and £50 for binding out lads apprentices there. £100 to the Boys' Hospital of Norwich. £10 to the poor of York, who suffered by the late great fire in that city. I appoint my son Richard Stenne, esq., and his wife my daughter Mary, my executors.

(signed) Jo. Loveland.

Witnesses: Wm. Ferrer, William Clarke, Philip Geast.
Proved 20 June 1695 by the executors.

The earliest Loveland record found at Worplesdon is the baptism, May 7, 30 Henry VIII (1538), of "Harry Loveland, the sonne of Robert Loveland." This Robert may have been the grandfather of Lawrence Loveland, of whom below, the earliest known ancestor of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland. A John Loveland and a George Loveland, who were contemporaries of this Harry Loveland, may have been his brothers, and, therefore, sons of the Robert Loveland mentioned above.

1 LAWRENCE LOVELAND was the first ancestor in Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland's pedigree. He married Agnes Chowter, at Worplesdon, Surrey, October 20, 1594, as recorded in the Parish Register there. In the same register, under Baptisms, are recorded the following children, each as "sonne of Lawrence Loveland" (or Loueland, the "u" being used interchangeably with the "v" in old English writing).

i John Loveland, baptized January 6, 1596-7, who may have been the John Loveland who was buried December 29, 1621. ii Lawrence Loveland, baptized February 19, 1598-99, and buried "the last of May 1603." 2 iii Thomas Loveland, of whom below. iv Harry Loveland, baptized July 3, 1604. He is perhaps the Harry Loveland who married Damaris Haward at Worplesdon, May 8, 1626.

2 THOMAS LOVELAND was baptized in Worplesdon, Surrey, June 21, 1601, as "sonne of Lawrence Loueland." The marriage is recorded at Worplesdon of "Thomas Loveland and Sany Hulle," September 15, 1634. Thomas Loveland was buried September 2, 1666. The following children are recorded as sons or daughters of Thomas Loveland in the Baptismal Register at Worplesdon.

i Jane Loveland, baptized January 9, 1637-38. ii Thomas Loveland, baptized February 23, 1639-40. iii Anne Loveland, baptized April 12, 1646. iv Damaris Loveland, baptized probably in January, or early February, 1653-54, but whose birth and not baptism is given in the Register as January 26, 1653-54. This unusual omission of her baptism may indicate that she died soon after birth. 3 v Lawrence Loveland, of whom below.

3 LAWRENCE LOVELAND was baptized at Worplesdon, Surrey, as "Larance Loveland sonn of Thomas Loveland," on February 10, 1655–56. He married Ann ————, as shown in the record of the baptism of their son, Richard. Each of the following is called the son of Lawrence Loveland in the Baptismal Register at Worplesdon.

i Lawrence Loveland, baptized November 3, 1685. There is recorded the burial of Lawrence Loveland, September 5, 1736, which may refer to Lawrence Loveland, Senior, but which probably is of Lawrence Loveland, Junior, as a record of burial of Lawrence Loveland, probably the senior, has been found at Worplesdon, under date of August 16, 1729. 4 ii John Loveland, of whom below. iii Thomas

Loveland, baptized June 19, 1692. iv Richard Loveland, called "Richard, son of Lawrence Loveland & Ann his wife," baptized February 2, 1697-8. It is probable that Richard Loveland was twice married, as the baptism of his daughter, Anna, is given under date of September 9, 1724, while, on October 29, 1730, "Richard Loveland and Mary Grove" were married. His wife, Mary, was buried September 20, 1731.

4 JOHN LOVELAND was baptized at Worplesdon, Surrey, November 30, 1687, as the son of Lawrence Loveland. His marriage is not given in the Worplesdon Register, and it may be that his wife lived in another place, and their marriage have taken place there. The following children, baptized at Worplesdon, are recorded as his children.

5 i John Loveland, of whom below. ii Lawrence Loveland, who appears in the Register as "La, son of John Loveland," baptized February 11, 1713-14. iii Ann Loveland, baptized March 28, 1715. iv Sarah Loveland, baptized February 18, 1718-19. On October 21, 1744, there were married at Worplesdon "John Loveland and Sarah Loveland, both of Worplesdon."

5 JOHN LOVELAND was baptized at Worplesdon, Surrey, December 16, probably in the year 1711, the record in the Parish Register being imperfectly legible. He was baptized as "John, son of John Loveland." His wife's first name was Mary, as appears below in the record of the baptism of their son, Owen, but her maiden surname is unknown.

There are other records of this period of children of John Loveland, but as there were other Johns at Worplesdon at this time, it is not possible to state definitely which were the children of our present subject and his wife, Mary, except in the case of Owen Loveland, their son, treated below. The following are some of these records:

"Anne daughter of John Loveland" was baptized October 6, 1748. "John son of John Loveland" was baptized November 23, 1749. "Mary daughter of John Lovelyn" was baptized January 10, 1750-51. "William son of John Loveland" was buried May 19, 1754. This was probably the "William son of John and Ann Loveland," who was born June 27, and baptized July 30, 1752. "John Loveland senior" was buried at Worplesdon, December 18, 1768, and he may have been the John Loveland here treated. "Widow Loveland" was buried June 1, 1770. The record is clear as to the parentage of the direct ancestor

of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland. 6 Owen Loveland, of whom below.

6 OWEN LOVELAND was baptized at Worplesdon, Surrey, March 2, 1746-47, as "Owen son of John and Mary Loveland." The first name of his wife was Sarah, as appears below in the records of several of their children. It is probable that their marriage took place away from Worplesdon, as it is not recorded in the Register there. They lived at West End, and at Perry Hill, both within the Parish of Worplesdon. The children of Owen Loveland were as follows:

7 i Peter Loveland, of whom below. ii William Loveland, baptized April 17, 1774, as "son of Owen and ———— Loveland." iii John Loveland, baptized May 12, 1776, as "son of Owen and Sarah Loveland of West End." He was buried, aged eighteen, on December 19, 1793, as the "son of Owen and Sarah," and called "of Perry Hill." iv James Loveland, "son of Owen and Sarah Loveland of Perry Hill," was baptized May 30, 1779. v Elizabeth Loveland, baptized June 22, 1785, as "daughter of Owen and Sarah Loveland of Perry Hill." She died in infancy and was buried June 26, 1785.

7 PETER LOVELAND is known by Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland to have been the son of Owen Loveland of "Wobstone" (Worplesdon). On February 5, 12, and 19, 1786, marriage banns were published at Worplesdon for "Peter Loveland of this parish bachelor and Mary Punter of the same, spinster." They were married at Worplesdon, February 28, 1786. It is possible that the original form of her surname was Panter and not Punter. The Coat-Armor of the Panter family is blazoned: *Arms*—Argent, a fesse between three garbs azure. *Crest*—A talbot passant sable.

It seems probable that Peter Loveland removed from Worplesdon to Guildford, Surrey. There is a family tradition that his father, Owen Loveland, at one time owned much property at Worplesdon, which he later lost, and this may have had something to do with the change of residence of his son, Peter. There are found no records of the children of Peter Loveland at Worplesdon, the record of his marriage to Mary Panter being the last concerning him there. There are, however, records at Guildford, which it is believed relate to his children. Guildford is about twenty-nine miles southwest of London, on the River Wey, and

was, as mentioned above, the Astolat of King Arthur's days, so exquisitely described in Tennyson's "Idyls of the King."

The children of Peter and Mary (Panter) Loveland, as definitely as they can be known from the Guildford records, and from the family traditions known to Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland, were:

i Rhoda Loveland, buried October 21, 1790, as recorded at Saint Mary's Church, Guildford. ii Rhoda Loveland, second, died in infancy, and was buried May 31, 1793, as recorded in the same church. iii Benjamin Loveland, buried September 20, 1793, as is recorded in the same church. iv Stephen Loveland, who, according to the family tradition of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland, married at Worplesdon, and later emigrated to Canada. 8 v Jacob Loveland, of whom below.

8 JACOB LOVELAND, the son of Peter and Mary (Panter) Loveland, was born at Guildford, Surrey, about 1795, as is shown by the record of the Census Return for 1851, in the Public Record Office, London. He removed to Chipping Norton, Oxfordshire, where, the Census Return just cited states, he was living in 1851, aged fifty-six, and then a widower. He was by occupation a grocer.

So far as known, Jacob Loveland was the first of this branch of the Loveland family, since the Reformation, to become a member of a religious body other than the Church of England. He became a Baptist, joining the branch known in England as Particular Baptists. This is of especial interest because the ancestors of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland on the maternal side were, in almost every line, members of the Baptist Church, being pioneers and leaders in its organization in the American Colonies in several instances.

In the Register Book of the Particular Baptists of Chipping Norton is mention of the wife of Jacob Loveland, by her Christian name, Mary. Her maiden surname was Manning. She died before 1851.

Jacob Loveland's residence was in the Market Place at Chipping Norton. He also owned property in Fenstock and in Donnington. He died April 4, 1877. His will was made November 14, 1876, and proved May 7, 1877. An abstract of this document, which is recorded at Somerset House, London, in the High Court of Justice, is here given:

The will of Jacob Loveland of Chipping Norton, in the County of Oxford, grocer, dated November 14, 1876. I make my daughters, Elizabeth and Jane Loveland, my executrices. All my household furniture and effects I give to be divided equally among my said daughters and my son James. My cottage property and land in Chipping Norton and Fenstock I give to my said daughters. I will that my land in Donnington shall be sold and the proceeds divided equally among my children, Mary Graves, Charles Loveland, and James Loveland, son of my late son Henry (at the age of twenty-one). I have heretofore provided for my son, Jacob, and therefore do not mention him in this my will.

Witnesses: Samuel Pryer, Chipping Norton.
H. F. Wilkins, solicitor, Chipping Norton.

Proved May 7, 1877, by the executrices.

The children of Jacob and Mary Loveland were:

i Mary Loveland, born at Chipping Norton, October 1, 1824; married Thomas Graves; and died January 9, 1896. ii Jacob Loveland, born at Chipping Norton, December 8, 1825; and died unmarried, October 22, 1891. 9 iii William Loveland, of whom below. iv Elizabeth Loveland, born at Chipping Norton, January 11, 1829; was co-executrix of her father's will (abstract above); died unmarried, April 14, 1891. v Jane Loveland, born at Chipping Norton, March 22, 1830; was co-executrix of her father's will; and died unmarried, October 15, 1886. vi Henry Loveland, born at Chipping Norton, June 29, 1831; died before the date of his father's will, November 14, 1876; married, and had two children, one of whom, Henry Loveland, was mentioned in the will of his grandfather, Jacob Loveland, as under twenty-one years of age at the date of the will, and the other, Fanny Loveland, being known to Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland. vii Charles Loveland, thirteen years of age in 1851; died in 1901; married, but did not leave issue. viii James Loveland, eleven years of age in 1851; died unmarried, January 9, 1891.

9 WILLIAM LOVELAND, the son of Jacob and Mary Loveland, was born at Chipping Norton, Oxfordshire, April 2, 1827, as is recorded in the Register Book of the Particular Baptists, cited above. He graduated in law at the University of Oxford, and emigrated to the United States as a young man. For a time he practiced his profession at Angelica, Allegany County, New York, and was elected to the office of County Clerk, holding also other public offices. He later engaged in the tanning

industry, at first at Wellsville, New York, removing, in 1866, to Corry, Pennsylvania, where he was Superintendent of J. W. and A. P. Howard and Company, an organization which has become one of the most important in the world in the manufacture of shoe leather.

William Loveland was a deep thinker, a grave but very kindly man of philosophic habit of mind, and respected and loved by all who knew him. Withal, he was somewhat reserved, and led a quiet, retired life. In appearance, he was a man of noble beauty, a type that might have served Michelangelo for the picture of an inspired prophet. He wore his hair rather long, and, in his old age, this, white and curling above his lofty brow, deep eyes, and about his strongly-modeled face, added to his look of a poet-prophet.

He was a Greek and Hebrew scholar, profoundly interested in astronomy and in the science of meteorology. For years he was the government weather observer at Corry. If what we study we grow to love is true, William Loveland's habit of scientific observation of weather conditions may have made even the storms and blasts of winter friendly elements to him. He was accustomed to go out in the roughest weather without hat or cloak.

With his keen interest in matters of science and in subjects of philosophical study, he gave absorbed, devoted attention to his daily work. Commenting on this phase of his character, *The Corry Journal,* after his death, said: "He was employed by two generations of Howards, and was trusted implicitly by them. No man was ever more worthy of such trust, and his devotion to the interests of the Howard tannery, during his thirty-seven years' connection with it, was little short of sublime. Although endowed with unusual talent, and an intellect far above the average, he never sought political or other preferment, but was content to do well that which came his way."

Another newspaper, *The Corry Leader,* wrote: "Mr. Loveland was a kind-hearted, generous citizen. In his death, Corry loses one who will be greatly missed."

His death was on November 3, 1904, at Corry.

His wife was Polly Ann Witter, the daughter of Clark and Polly (Greene) Witter.

CRANDALL

1 As early as 1635 REVEREND JOHN CRANDALL, who is believed to have been of Welsh ancestry, was living in Salem, where, as elsewhere in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, there was at this time much opposition to all dissenters from the authorized tenets of the Puritans. John Crandall was the minister of the Salem church, but he adopted the opinions of the Baptists, which were very obnoxious to the Congregationalists, and in the autmn of 1635 he was dismissed as pastor. As did so many other of the early Baptists of New England, he determined to settle in the Narragansett country. The Indians proved friendly and he obtained from them a grant of land. He has been called one of the founders of Providence. He was certainly living in Providence as early as 1637.

In 1651, while with John Clarke and Obadiah Holmes at Swampscott, near Lynn, Massachusetts, he held a religious service at the house of William Witter, both the latter and Obadiah Holmes being also ancestors of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland. He was imprisoned in Boston for this offense, but released on a payment by his friends of the fine imposed.

In 1669, he appears in a list of "the Free Inhebetants of the Towne of Westerle," Rhode Island, this list being dated May 18. Directly after this, he, with Tobias Saunders, was authorized by the Colony to summon juries and hold courts, they being appointed "conservators of his Majesty's peace."

John Crandall was one of the original purchasers of the land comprising Westerly, from which Hopkinton was later formed, these two Rhode Island towns being homes of many of Mr. Loveland's ancestors. The townships of Westerly, Hopkinton, Charlestown, and Richmond, as they now are, were a tract called by the Indians Misquamicut, and on August 27, 1661, John Crandall was one of the nine signers of a petition to the Court of Commissioners for the Colony of Providence Plantations, in session at Portsmouth, for the purchase of that part of the tract which became Westerly. He was the first Baptist Elder at Westerly and held a number of public offices at various times. In 1658, 1659, 1662, 1663, he was a Commissioner, and was a Deputy to the General Court, in 1667, and 1670 and 1671, representing Westerly during the two latter terms.

He had lived, prior to his settlement at Westerly, at Newport, where he was certainly by July 21, 1651, the time of his apprehension at the house of William Witter, referred to above.

There was much dispute between the Colonies of Massachusetts and Connecticut as to their jurisdictions, and especially as to jurisdiction over grants in Rhode Island, which, however, had been confirmed by a royal charter to their purchasers. A claim was made in 1662 by Connecticut of land reaching beyond Misquamicut to Narragansett Bay. On October 17, 1667, a letter was sent by the Connecticut authorities to those of Rhode Island, complaining that John Crandall had taken possession of about a square mile of land, which he had laid out to his son, on the west side of the Pawcatuck River. On May 14, 1669, he and Joseph Torrey were appointed Commissioners for the purpose of conferring with the Connecticut authorities concerning these land disputes. Certain individuals lent thirty-five shillings to the Colony of Rhode Island in order to pay the expenses of Mr. Crandall's journey to Connecticut. A few months later, on November 18, the Governor and Assistants of Connecticut sent a letter complaining that John Crandall and some others had appropriated a large tract of land in the twonship of Stonington, Connecticut. A reply to this complaint was sent to the town of Westerly, on March 11, 1670, signed by John Crandall and Tobias Saunders, in which all illegal seizure of land or other offense against the Colony of Connecticut was denied, and a counter-charge was made: "but we are very sensible of great wrongs that we have sustained by them for several years." In 1671 the disputes grew so serious that Mr. Crandall, with others, was actually carried off by the Connecticut authorities, and was imprisoned at Hartford. On May 2 of that year the Rhode Island Assembly advised him not to yield to Connecticut's claims and assured him of the Colony's support and that his financial losses would be borne by the Colony.

His death was November 29, 1676, at Newport.

The Reverend John Crandall was twice married. The name of his first wife is unknown, but she died in 1670 and was buried on August 2 of that year. He married, second, Hannah, who may have been Hannah Gaylord. The settlement of Hezekiah Gaylord's estate in 1677 shows that his sister, Hannah, married a Crandall. Hannah Gaylord was born in 1647, January 30, and

was the daughter of William and Ann (Porter) Gaylord of Windsor, Connecticut.

The children of Reverend John Crandall by his first marriage were:

i John Crandall, of Newport, Rhode Island, a blacksmith, married Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Gorton of Warwick, Rhode Island, June 18, 1672; this marriage taking place at Warwick, Rhode Island, and being performed by John Greene, Justice. John Crandall, Junior, and Elizabeth, his wife, had five children: John, Peter, Samuel, Elizabeth, Mary. In 1671 he was made a Freeman. On October 3, 1670, he received from his father, Reverend John Crandall, "for love," "all my goods, chattels, debts, household utentils, and all other personal estate, movable or immovable, quick or dead—putting him in quiet and peacable possession by payment of 1 shilling." On May 13, 1678, he, in a document stating that he was the son of John Crandall, of Newport, deceased, confirmed to his brothers, Jeremiah and Eber Crandall, a house in Westerly, "formerly the mansion house of my father, John Crandall," with two hundred acres of land. On December 12, 1682, he sold, for forty shillings, land in Narragansett, to George Lawton. Both he and his wife died in 1704. ii James Crandall, who took the oath of allegiance September 17, 1679. iii Jane Crandall, married Job Babcock, son of James and Sarah Babcock. They had nine children. She died in 1715, and her husband died in 1718. 2 iv Sarah Crandall, of whom below. v Peter Crandall, prominent in public affairs. He was Deputy to the General Court in 1699, 1700, 1701, 1702, 1703, and 1704. From 1703 to 1708 he was Justice of the Peace, and he held the military rank of Lieutenant. His wife's name was Mary, and they both died in 1734. vi Joseph Crandall was chosen to be Town Councilman of Westerly, April 20, 1704, but declined the honor. In 1712 he removed to Kingstown, Rhode Island. On May 8, 1715, he became the pastor of the Seventh Day Baptist Church in Newport. His wife was Deborah, daughter of Robert and Ruth (Hubbard) Burdick. He died September 12, 1737. vii Samuel Crandall was born in 1663, and died May 19, 1736. He married Sarah Colby.

Children of Reverend John Crandall by his second marriage, with Hannah (perhaps Gaylord), were:

viii Jeremiah Crandall married Priscilla, daughter of John and Ann (Gorton) Warner. He died in August, 1718. ix Eber Crandall was born in 1676. He was three times married. The name of his first wife is unknown. His second wife was a daughter of George Lamphre, and he married, third, Mary Cottrell, daughter of

Nicholas and Dorothy (Pendleton) Cottrell. He and his last wife died in 1727.

2 SARAH CRANDALL, daughter of Reverend John Crandall and his first wife, married, as his second wife, Josiah Witter. As has been shown, under the account of the Witter family, Josiah and Sarah (Crandall) Witter were ancestors of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland.

TEFFT

1 JOHN TEFFT was a Freeman of Portsmouth, Rhode Island, in 1655. In 1674, when he made his will, he was at Kingstown, Rhode Island.

The name is spelled in the old records, Tefft, Tifft, Teffe, Tift, and Teff. No connection has been found between this family and that of Taft, the earlier spelling of the latter being Taaffe or Taffe. It is possible, however, that both John Tefft of Rhode Island and Robert Taaffe of Mendon, Massachusetts, the first American ancestor of former President William Howard Taft, had the same ancestry. The Taaffe family has an ancient history in Ireland, but there is reason to believe it was originally Welsh.

John Tefft was probably the brother of William Teffe,—as his name was more frequently spelled,—of Boston, in 1638. He joined the church there August 2, 1640, and was made a Freeman June 2, 1641. In the will of William Tefft, dated May 1, 1646, and proved November 2, 1648, he mentions his wife, Ann, his daughter, Lydia, and his brother, John Tefft. No other John Tefft but the one of Rhode Island has been found who might have been John, the brother of William Tefft. In the will of John Tefft, of Kingstown, Rhode Island, he mentions his wife Mary. Her maiden surname is unknown. She died in 1679. From his will it has been learned that John and Mary Tefft had the following children:

2 i Samuel Tefft, of whom below. ii Joshua Tefft. iii Tabitha Tefft, who married Samuel Wilson.

2 SAMUEL TEFFT, the son of John and Mary Tefft, was named in his father's will in 1674. Samuel Tefft died between March 16, 1725, and December 20, 1725, the dates of making and proving his will. He married Elizabeth Jenckes, the daughter of Joseph and Esther (Ballard) Jenckes. She was born in 1658

and died in 1740. The children of Samuel and Elizabeth (Jenckes) Tefft, as mentioned in Samuel Tefft's will, were:

i John Tefft. ii Samuel Tefft. iii Joseph Tefft. iv Tabitha Tefft. v Elizabeth Tefft, who married ———— Carpenter. vi Esther Tefft, who married ———— Munford. vii Mary Tefft, who married ———— Newton. viii Mercy Tefft. ix Susannah Tefft, who married ———— Crandall. 3 x Sarah Tefft, of whom below. xi Peter Tefft, who died before his father's will was made and who left a son, Daniel Tefft.

3 SARAH TEFFT, the daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Jenckes) Tefft, was mentioned as deceased in her father's will (which was March 16, 1725) and called therein by her married name, Sarah Witter. She married John Witter, of Westerly and later of Hopkinton, Rhode Island. He was the son of Josiah and Sarah (Crandall) Witter, and he and Sarah Tefft were the parents of John Witter, Jr., and Joseph Witter, from both of whom descends Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland, as has already been recorded above under the Witter family.

JENCKES

1 JOSEPH JENCKES or JENKS was living at Lynn, Massachusetts, in 1645.

In the family traditions two localities in England are given as the home of origin of the New England family. One place so mentioned is Hammersmith or Hounslow, in Middlesex, and another is Colebrook, Buckinghamshire.

The Coat-Armor blazoned for Jenkes (this spelling only used apparently in modern times for the armigerous family), is: Azure, two bars or, each charged with a martlet, between as many fleurs-de-lis of the first; on a chief of the second, a rose gules, seeded or, barbed vert, between two fleurs-de-lis of the field.

The family of Jenkes of Wolverton, in Shropshire, was granted a Coat-of-Arms on May 2, 1582, blazoned as follows: Arms—Or, three boars' heads, couped, sable, a chief indented, of the last. Crest—A dexter arm, embowed, habited sable, cuffed argent, enfiled with a ducal coronet or, grasping in the hand proper a sword of the second, hilt and pomel of the third.

Joseph Jenckes was by occupation a blacksmith, and worked at his trade in the iron business of Lynn. The blacksmith's in-

dustry was an exceedingly important one in those days, and it is said that in 1652 Joseph Jenckes was employed to cut the dies for the coins used by the Colony. The town of Boston, in 1654, authorized the Selectmen to enter into a contract with Joseph Jenckes by which he agreed to supply engines for the carrying of water in case of fire.

He died in March, 1683.

When Joseph Jenckes arrived in Massachusetts he was a widower, but the name of his first wife is not known. He married in this country Elizabeth, who died in July, 1679. The children of Joseph Jenckes were:

2 i Joseph Jenckes, Junior, of whom below. ii A second son, it is believed, who may have been the ancestor of the family of the name in North Carolina. (These two children were by the first marriage of Joseph Jenckes, and were born in England.) iii Sarah Jenckes, probably the child of Joseph Jenckes and his second wife, Elizabeth. She married, July 28, 1667, John Chilson. iv Samuel Jenckes, born at Lynn, in 1654. v Deborah Jenckes, born at Lynn, June 11, 1658. vi John Jenckes, born at Lynn, July 27, 1660. vii Daniel Jenckes, born at Lynn, April 19, 1663. The last four children, Samuel, Deborah, John, and Daniel, were the children of Joseph Jenckes by his second marriage, in this country, with Elizabeth.

JOSEPH JENCKES was born in England and brought over doubtless by his father to Massachusetts. He was eighty-four years old at the time of his death, in 1716, and therefore born about 1632. He removed from Lynn to Concord, Massachusetts, and after a short stay there settled in Rhode Island. His first residence there was at Warwick, but he later made his home at Pawtucket, and is said to have built the first house there. He held the high office of Assistant of the Colony, and was a blacksmith or iron worker, his forge being destroyed during King Philip's War. He died on January 4, probably in 1716.

Joseph Jenckes married Esther, the daughter of William Ballard, and their children were:

i Joseph Jenckes, born in 1656, was Governor of Rhode Island for five years. From 1715 to 1727, he was Deputy Governor. He lived in Providence. ii Nathaniel Jenckes, born January 29, 1662. iii Ebenezer Jenckes, born in 1669. iv William Jenckes. 3 v Elizabeth Jenckes of whom below. vi Joanna Jenckes, born about 1672, and died in 1756. She married Sylvanus Scott. vii Abigail Jenckes,

who married Samuel Whipple. viii Sarah Jenckes, who married Nathaniel Brown. ix Mary Jenckes, who became the second wife of her uncle, Daniel Jenckes. x Esther Jenckes, who married Samuel Miller of Rehoboth.

3 ELIZABETH JENCKES was born in 1658. She married Samuel Tefft, as has appeared in the account of the Tefft ancestry of Mr. Loveland. She survived her husband, being the executrix of his will, which was proved on December 20, 1725. Elizabeth Jenckes, through her marriage to Samuel Tefft, became the ancestress of Mr. Loveland.

BALLARD

1 WILLIAM BALLARD, of Lynn, Massachusetts, was the first American ancestor of the family. He came to New England in 1634 on the *Mary and John,* which sailed from London. Some historians have thought that this was a second arrival in America of William Ballard and that he was in Lynn in 1630. His wife was Sarah and they had among other children whose names are unknown, a son,

2 i William Ballard, of whom below.

2 WILLIAM BALLARD, believed to have been the son of the preceding, was born in England about 1603, as he was aged thirty-two when he came in the *James* from London in 1635. He was made a Freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony on May 2, 1638. In the same year he was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston. On June 8, 1638, he was appointed a magistrate of the Colony. It is believed that he lived for a short time at Newbury, later removing to Andover, Massachusetts, where he died July 10, 1689. The inventory of his estate is on file at Salem. It is dated several years after his death, however, October 7, 1695. Its truth was sworn to by John Ballard, the administrator.

William Ballard married, first, in England, Elizabeth ———, who came with him to America in 1635, then aged twenty-six years. His second wife was Grace ————, who survived him and died April 27, 1694.

The children of William and Elizabeth Ballard:

3 i Esther Ballard, of whom below. ii John Ballard, born about 1634, in England. iii Elizabeth Ballard, married William Blunt at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, November 11, 1668.

William Ballard had other children as below, but it is unknown whether they were of his first marriage with Elizabeth of his second marriage with Grace.

iv Sarah Ballard married Henry Holt, February 24, 1670. v William Ballard (probably of this family) married Hannah Hooper, April 20, 1682. vi Josiah Ballard (probably of this family) married Elizabeth ————. vii Nathaniel Ballard (probably of this family) died January 12, 1722; and married Rebecca Hudson.

Children known to be of William Ballard's second marriage, with Grace—all born at Andover:

viii John Ballard, born January 17, 1653; died December 18, 1715; married Rebecca Hooper on November 16, 1681. ix Hannah Ballard, born August 14, 1655. x Lydia Ballard, born April 30, 1657; married Joseph Butterfield at Chelmsford, April 12, 1674.

3 ESTHER BALLARD, daughter of William and Elizabeth Ballard, was born in England about 1633, as she was two years old in 1635 when brought to America by her parents on the ship *James*. She married Joseph Jenckes of Pawtucket, Rhode Island. The lineage of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland through the Jenckes ancestry has already been given.

CLARKE

The Clarke ancestors of Mr. Loveland came from Westhorpe, Suffolk, England. This family was one of the most important in the history of New England and perhaps in the history of Colonial America. Its members were scholars and statesmen and there is every reason to believe that they were entitled to Coat-Armor.

The Arms blazoned for Clarke of Suffolk, are: Gules, an inescutcheon between four lions rampant argent. There are other Coats-of-Arms blazoned for special branches of the Suffolk Clarkes; but the one given which, from its simplicity and absence of Crest, is shown to have been an ancient Coat, is given for the Clarke family in general as seated in County Suffolk.

1 JOHN CLARKE, of Westhorpe, Suffolk, was buried in that parish on March 3, 1559. He had two sons:

2 i John Clarke, of whom below. ii Thomas Clarke, baptized at Westhorpe on January 4, 1543-44; and buried there May 10, 1588.

2 JOHN CLARKE, son of the preceding John, was baptized at Westhorpe, February 11, 1541. He was buried on April 7, 1598. He married Katherine, the daughter of John Cooke. She was baptized at Westhorpe, February 12, 1540-41, and was buried there March 30, 1598. The children of John and Katherine (Cooke) Clarke were:

i John Clarke, born on Saint Mark's Day (April 25), and baptized on May 1, 1569. 3 ii Thomas Clarke, of whom below. iii Carew Clarke, baptized August 17, 1572. iv Christopher Clarke, baptized December 6, 1574. v John Clarke, baptized March 17, 1577. vi Margaret Clarke, baptized June 8, 1579. vii Mary Clarke, baptized September 21, 1581.

3 THOMAS CLARKE, the second son of John and Katherine (Cooke) Clarke, was born on All Saints' Day (November 1), and baptized on November 3, 1570. He died on July 29, and was buried on July 30, 1627, at Westhorpe. He married Rose Keridge, who may have belonged to the Kerridge family of Shelby in Suffolk, mentioned in the Herald's Visitation of Suffolk in 1664-68. She died September 19, 1627. The children of Thomas and Rose (Keridge) Clarke were:

i Margaret Clarke, born February 1 and baptized February 19, 1600. ii Carew Clarke, born February 3 and baptized February 17, 1602; married Datre ————. iii Thomas Clarke, baptized March 31, 1605; came to America and was a resident of Newport, Rhode Island; died, unmarried, at Newport, October 2, 1674, leaving a will dated July 28, 1674, and proved December 18, 1674, in which he mentioned children of his brother, Joseph Clarke. iv Mary Clarke, probably born July 17, 1607, and baptized on July 26 of that year, came to America with her brother, Doctor John Clarke, and married Reverend John Peckham, who had been Chaplain to the Earl of Hertford, and who settled in Rhode Island by 1638. v Doctor John Clarke, baptized on October 8, 1609, at Westhorpe, of whom a fuller account is given below. vi William Clarke, baptized February 11, 1611. 4 vii Joseph Clarke, of whom below.

Doctor John Clarke, who has been listed above as the fifth

child of Thomas and Rose (Keridge) Clarke, was of so eminent distinction in the early history of Rhode Island that more space should be given him in the present chronicle. As stated, he was baptized at Westhorpe, Suffolk, October 8, 1609. This date is recorded in the Parish Register at Westhorpe, and also in a family Bible belonging to him which was printed in 1608. Doctor John Clarke was, with Roger Williams, a founder of the Rhode Island government and some historians consider his the more important part. He has been styled the father of Newport, and was the first Baptist Elder in America. In a document signed by him in 1656, he called himself "John Clarke, physician of London." He came to the Massachusetts Bay Colony but was driven therefrom at the time of the early Baptist controversies in New England and in 1638 he was one of the purchasers of Aquidneck, which was the Indian name of Rhode Island. He settled, first, at Pocasset, to which the name of Portsmouth was given, but on April 20, 1639, he removed to Newport. He practiced medicine there and became the pastor of the Baptist church organized in Newport in 1644. He served as Assistant and Treasurer of the Court of Commissioners that met at Warwick, Rhode Island, in 1649, and at Newport, 1650.

Reference was made above in the account of the Witter ancestry of Mr. Loveland, to the visit of Doctor John Clarke, in company with Obadiah Holmes and John Crandall, to the home of William Witter, near Lynn, in 1651. Doctor Clarke was imprisoned in Boston for holding this unauthorized religious meeting and was fined the sum of twenty pounds. Without his knowledge, his fine was paid by friends who also paid Crandall's fine of five pounds. Obadiah Holmes (also an ancestor of Mr. Loveland, as will be shown) was sentenced to receive thirty lashes and the sentence was carried out.

The Colony chose Doctor John Clarke and Roger Williams as its representatives to go to England for the purpose of obtaining a charter from the King. They went in October, 1651, Williams returning in 1654, while Clarke remained as the sole agent of the Colony. In 1663 he obtained from Charles II the great charter of Rhode Island, whose provisions remained the fundamental law of Rhode Island until 1842. This famous charter contains the following:

"And whereas, in their humble address, they had freely declared,

that it is much more on their hearts (if they may be permitted) to hold forth a lively experiment, that a most flourishing civil state may stand and be best maintained, and that among our English subjects, with a full liberty in religious concernments but that all and every person and persons, may from time to time and at all times hereafter, freely and fully have and enjoy his and their own judgments and consciences in matters of religious concernments."

After returning to Rhode Island from England, Doctor Clarke again became pastor of the first Baptist church of Newport, and was three times elected Deputy Governor of the Colony. He died at Newport, April 28, 1676, and was buried there. His will was dated April 20, 1676. While in England he published two works: "Ill News from England, or a Narrative of New England's Persecutions," and "Four Proposals and Four Conclusions." At his death, he left a manuscript containing an exposition of his religious beliefs.

4 JOSEPH CLARKE, the fifth son and youngest child of Thomas and Rose (Keridge) Clarke, was baptised at Westhorpe, Suffolk, England, December 16, 1618, having been born on December 9, 1618. He came to America and on May 20, 1638, was admitted as an inhabitant of the town of Portsmouth, Rhode Island. On December 19, 1639, he became a Freeman of Newport. He died June 1, 1694.

That Joseph Clarke was twice married is evidenced by the mention in the will of his brother, Doctor John Clarke, of "brother Joseph Clarke and his children by his first wife, excluding John." The name of his first wife is unknown. He married, second, Margaret—mentioned in the will of Joseph Clarke's brother, Thomas Clarke, 28 July, 1674. In the will of Doctor John Clarke, date 20 April, 1676, the testator refers to his brother Joseph's children, by his first wife, "excluding John." There is reason to believe that there were at least three children by the first marriage of Joseph Clarke.

Children of Joseph Clarke:

i Joseph Clarke, born at Newport, February 11, 1642, probably the son of his father's first marriage; married at Westerly, Rhode Island, November 16, 1664, Bethia Hubbard, the daughter of Samuel Hubbard, of Newport. ii John Clarke, probably the second child of Joseph Clarke, and certainly a child of the latter's first marriage. iii William Clarke, probably the third child of Joseph Clarke and one

of the children of his father's first marriage. iv Susannah Clarke. v Mary Clarke. vi Joshua Clarke. 5 vii Sarah Clarke, of whom below. viii Thomas Clarke. ix Carew Clarke, this doubtless being his name, although he is given the nick-name of "Kazy" in the will of his uncle, Thomas Clarke. It will be recalled that the name of Carew appears in this family in its English ancestry above. x Elizabeth Clarke.

5 SARAH CLARKE was the daughter of Joseph Clarke, of Newport, Rhode Island, but whether by his first or second marriage is unknown. She was married at Newport, October 11, 1683, by Caleb Carr, Assistant of the Colony, to Thomas Reynolds, of Stonington, Connecticut. As is shown in the account of Mr. Loveland's Reynolds ancestry, she survived her husband, and was appointed administrator of his estate, November 30, 1724.

REYNOLDS

1 JOHN REYNOLDS was living in Weymouth, Massachusetts, in 1660, when his daughter, Mary, was there born, but it is probable that he was a resident of that place as early as 1652, when his eldest child was born, for he married the daughter of a Weymouth family, as will appear hereafter. In 1660 he received two grants of land from the town of Weymouth, and this land he sold, together with his dwelling-house, to Edward Grant of Boston, September 8, 1664, the conveyance to take effect the last day of March, 1665.

He left Weymouth in 1665, and probably settled for a time in Rhode Island, as he is said to have been of that Colony in 1665. In that year, Sir Robert Carr, one of the Commissioners sent by the English Government to settle boundary disputes in the Colonies, issued an order for the expulsion from Connecticut of the Rhode Islanders who were living there. One of these was John Reynolds, and he appealed in the matter to the General Court at Hartford. He was certainly living in Stonington by January 9, 1667-1668, when he was called "Goodman Renolds,"—a term of respect in those days,—and was accepted as an "inhabitant of this town," at a town meeting. On January 27, 1667-1668, "One hundred acres of land" were "laid out unto John Gallup Junior which he sold unto Goodman Renolds." This was bounded by "the river commonly called the Mistuxet ... unto Mr. Winthrop's land."

A census of the inhabitants of Stonington was taken on February 2, 1668, and each inhabitant received from the town a house-lot. In this list appear the names of John Reynolds and Josiah Witter, the latter also an ancestor of Mr. Loveland.

John Reynolds' house is mentioned in a description of the bounds of the highway at Stonington, on March 25, 1669, as follows: "The country highway beginning at Mystic River on the East ... and so running through the Indian field at Quaquatang to Mistuxet in or near to the old foot path and from thence running on the north side of John Renolds his house as the trees are marked to the Stony Brook near the old path," etc.

On February 23, 1670, he was called "Good Renolds"—Goodman Reynolds—and chosen as Surveyor of Highways, and the same day he was appointed Town Sealer. The next year, on February 27, 1671, "John Renolds" was chosen to be the Constable and also the Surveyor of the Highways. A record was entered on the Stonington records, May 15, 1688, that, at a drawing by lottery of the "twelve acre lots," "John Renolds" drew Lot Number 10.

He died at Stonington, Connecticut, in 1690, or early in 1691.

He made a deed, which was recorded at Stonington, February 15, 1690. It reads as follows.

"Know All men...that J John Renalls senior of the Town of Stonington in the Colony of Conecticott for divers good Causes...in spechall the serious Consideration of my own Age—& in Consideration yt my younger sonn & his wife hath & doth, & is still free and willing to keep with me, & take Care of me in this my Age & Agid (?) estate; And having formerly Disposed of the Rest of my Children and given them their portions, but espetially vnto my son Thomas Renalls for whome J have done According to my Abillitie in lands & other wayes Settlement Equivalent vnto A double portion with the Rest, & have given him Deeus Accordingly: and having formerly designed my new (?) mantion place for my son John Renalls, & did some years since give him A deed thereof, which Deed hath...miscaried (?)...J...John Rendalls senior...doe give ...vnto my sonn John Renalls the whole of that hundred Acres of land which J purchased of John gallop senior .... excepting only the lower orchard, which is to—(?) Remayn vnto my sonn Thomas...untill the years 1691, but After that vnto the vse and benefitt of my sonn John Renalls:

.....

I haue hereunto sett to my hand and seale: ..... in the yeare of our

Lord one thousand six hundred & eightie nine, or ninetie: this 15th day of februarie.

th

.....John R Renalls
his mark (Seal) &
Seale:

....." .....

John Reynolds married, probably at Weymouth, Massachusetts, and about 1650, Anne Holbrook. She was the daughter of Thomas Holbrook and was born about 1630 as she was five years old in March, 1635-36, when her parents, Thomas and Jane Holbrook, came to America. It has been stated that Anne was the daughter of Thomas Holbrook and Experience Leland, probably his second wife, but from the following record it is clear that Anne was the daughter of Thomas and Jane Holbrook.

"Bound for New England

"Waymouth
ye 20th of
March 1635

"Thomas Holbrooke of Broudway aged 34: years
"Jane Holbrooke his wife aged 34 Years
"John Holbrooke his sonne aged 11 years
"Thomas Holbrooke his sonne aged 10 years
"Anne Holbrooke his daughtr aged 5 yea (re)
"Elizabeth his daughtr aged 1 yeare"

This record was described from Hotten's "List of Emigrants to America, 1600-1700," Pages 283 and 285. A foot-note says that the year of this embarkation was really 1636 instead of 1635, the year beginning at that period on March 25 instead of its present beginning, January 1. The "Broudway" of the records was probably Broadway in Worcestershire.

2 THOMAS REYNOLDS, son of John and Anne (Holbrook) Reynolds, and ancestor of the second generation in Mr. Loveland's Reynolds descent, was born in 1652, probably in Weymouth, Massachusetts. He accompanied his parents as a boy to Stonington, Connecticut, perhaps spending some time in Rhode Island.

On December 29, 1670, in a list made by the selectmen of Stonington, his name appears as a holder of sixteen acres. In

this same record it is stated that "John Renolds Senior" had a grant of thirty acres "on the east side of Pawcatuck river." This would have been in Westerly, Rhode Island, and it is probable that this tract was part of the land which John Reynolds mentions as having been already given to his son, Thomas, February 15, 1690. For, while on July 1, 1672, Thomas Reynolds "was propounded to be an inhabitant" of Stonington, Connecticut, and on July 24, 1672, "Thomas Renolds was received an inhabitant," he was apparently a resident of Westerly, Rhode Island, by the time of his marriage, October 11, 1683, as the event was recorded in the Westerly records, although he was mentioned as son of John Reynolds of Stonington, and his wife as the daughter of Joseph Clarke of Newport, and although the wedding took place at Newport.

On July 4, 1695, "Att A towne meeting held at westerle July the 4th 1695" it was "Voated That whereas Thomas Rennold petioned the towne that he might Enjoy his former Alotments where he is settled it being given him by his father....the towne doe grant his petition provided it doe not encroach (?) vpone any former grant..." On April 6, 1716, Thomas Reynolds deeded land in Westerly, formerly the property of his "honored father John Rennals," to his daughter, Margaret, then the widow of William Steward. On the same day he gave to his sons, Joseph and Zaccheus Reynolds, land in Westerly, this deed as follows:

"To all People to whome these Presents shall Come Know Ye
as
that J Thom Rennals of the Town of Westerly in the Colony of Rhoad Jsland Prouidence Plantation in Newengland Yeoman for the
ence
Consideration of the Loue and good Will and affection Which J Bare to my two sons for the Dutiful Carriage Toward me .. Giue Grant . . . and Confirm unto my Two sons Joseph Runnals and Zacheus Renals a sertain Tract of Land situate...in the Town of westerly... Bounded on the east on...Land that sold to Clemont Nest Till it Comes to Land That J Gaue to my Daughter marget by Deed of Gift Bareing date With theis Presents so Bounden on the south by ... Land belonging to my Two sons ... to be Equely deuided between my Two sons ... To Haue and To Hold . . . in witness hereof J haue hereunto setting hand and seale the sixth day of April and in the year of our Lord 1716 . . . in the presents of.....
(sid) Eli..(?) How
John Rennond Thomas Rennals (seale)"———

Thomas Reynolds died before September 28, 1724, when his widow, Sarah Reynolds, was summoned to appear before the next meeting of the Westerly Town Council in order to be granted letters of administration on her husband's estate. His wife was Sarah Clarke, daughter of Joseph Clarke of Newport, Rhode Island. They were married at Newport, October 11, 1683.

As stated above, she was summoned to receive appointment as administrator of her husband's property after his death, and "att a Councell metting held att ... Westerly the Thirtieth day of November 1724.....

Voted that ye Widow sary Renalls shall haue Letter of administration by her son Joseph Renalls giueing in bond sufficient to the Counc^ll^"———

The children of Thomas and Sarah (Clarke) Reynolds were:

i Joseph Reynolds, born June 21, 1684, at Newport. He was admitted as a Freeman at Westerly, Rhode Island, "att a towne meting held in westerly the 24 of september 1718." In a list of the Freemen of Westerly from the beginning of the town to 1727, the name of "Joseph Renals" appears. He married Priscilla Richmond at Westerly, in 1722. 3 ii Zaccheus Reynolds, of whom below. iii Margaret Reynolds, married William Steward. iv George Reynolds. v Mary Reynolds, born February 5, 1704. vi Benjamin Reynolds, who was admitted as a Freeman of Westerly, June 24, 1724, may have been a son of Thomas Reynolds.

3 CAPTAIN ZACCHEUS REYNOLDS, son of Thomas and Sarah (Clarke) Reynolds, and ancestor of the third generation in Mr. Loveland's Reynolds descent, received land from his father in Westerly, Rhode Island, April 6, 1716. He was admitted a Freeman of Westerly on March 6, 1722-23. In this record he is called "Mr. Zacheus Renolls," and this title implies something of the social esteem in which he must have been held.

On September 13, 1727, John and Zaccheus agreed together to divide equally between themselves the land in Westerly which their father, Thomas Reynolds, had, as already stated, given them jointly on April 6, 1716. An abstract of this dividing deed is as follows:

"To all People to Whome these Presents Shall Come Whereas there is a Percell of Land ... in the Town of Westerly in the Colony of Rhod Island Giuen to Io^s^ Runnolds & Zacheus Runnolds ... by

Their Honored father The^{s}. Rennolds Late of Westerly————(?)
Deceased in the time of His Life to Be Equally Devided Between
d
ye Joseph Runnolds & Zacheus Runnolds Both of the Town & Colony
d d s s
aboue—...by a Deed of Gift ... of the s Tho: Runnolds Bareing
th e
Date Apprill ye 6th: .... They y said Joseph Runnolds & Zaccheus
Runnolds Maue .... Agreed to Devide & haue ... Made ... An

d
Equall Devision ... of the —farm into Two Equall Parts .....Know
s d s
all Men by These Presents that I the s Zacheus Runnolds ..... Haue
Giuen ... and Confirmed & by these Presents Do ... Giue .... &
d s t
Confirm unto him the s Io: Runnolds .... all y Part of the farm
Lying .... Eastward from that Line Herein Stated .... To Have &
To Hold .... In Confirmation hereof I haue Hereunto Sett my Hand
th br
& Seale the 13 Day of Septem 1727.....
d
Signed Sealed & Del:

his
In the Presence of Zacheus z Runnold (Seal)
Mark

Iohn Richmond
Peter Burdick"————

Zaccheus Reynolds was an Ensign in the Third Company of the Third Regiment of the Kings County Militia, Rhode Island, his Company being listed as one of Westerly, in May, 1735. In June, 1742, he is recorded as Captain in the Second Westerly Company, and in May, 1743, as Captain in the same.

When Hopkinton, Rhode Island, was formed from a part of Westerly, in 1757, Captain Reynolds was listed as a Freeman living on the north side of the Pauquituck River, in Westerly, this being the part of Westerly which became Hopkinton. His name appears as "Zaccheus Reynolds." At the first meeting of the Town of Hopkinton, "Capt. Zaccheus Reynolds" was elected to be a Town Councilman. This meeting was held on April 4, 1757. Again, on June 7, 1757, he was chosen for Town Councilman, and this office was again voted to him on June 6, 1758. On

August 31, 1773, he was elected Deputy from Hopkinton to the General Assembly.

Captain Zaccheus Reynolds made his will September 23, 1771, and it was probated November 3, 1778. In it he mentions two sons, Zacheus and Clarke Reynolds, who were to receive his "homestead farm in Hopkinton," and he leaves "Twenty good Silver Dollars" and a cow to each of his "Eight Daughters Namely Hannah, Susannah, Judeth, Eunice, Lois, Tacy, Bethany, and Mary." These daughters were to be his residuary legatees.

The ten children of Captain Zaccheus Reynolds, as mentioned in his will, were:

i Zaccheus Reynolds, Junior, who, with his brother, Clarke Reynolds, inherited the homestead farm in Hopkinton, from their father. ii Clarke Reynolds, evidently named for the family of his paternal grandmother, who, as just said, inherited jointly with his brother the homestead. iii Hannah Reynolds. iv Susannah Reynolds. v Judith Reynolds. vi Eunice Reynolds. vii Lois Reynolds. 4 viii Tacy Reynolds, of whom below. ix Bethany Reynolds. x Mary Reynolds.

4 TACY REYNOLDS, daughter of Captain Zaccheus Reynolds, and ancestress of the fourth generation in Mr. Loveland's Reynolds descent, was bequeathed in her father's will "Twenty good Silver Dollars" and a cow. She was born, doubtless, in Westerly, as her father was then a resident of Westerly, in that part of the town which later, 1757, became Hopkinton, on March 19, 1743-1744. On February 2, 1764, she married Lieutenant Josiah Witter, and their son, Weeden Witter, who married his second cousin, Mary Witter, was the ancestor of Mr. Loveland, as has above been shown.

GREENE

From the historic house of Greene of Boughton or Boketon, and of Greenes-Norton, Northamptonshire, England, it is believed the Greene family of Gillingham, Dorsetshire, was derived. It is stated that from the Gillingham line came John Greene of North Kingstown, Rhode Island, known in genealogical archives as "John of Quidnesset," (the Indian name of North Kingstown), to distinguish him from other contemporary John Greenes. * John

* "The Greene Family and Its Branches," by Lora S. LaMance. Published in 1905. Page 67. Lora Sarah (Nichols) LaMance is Mrs. Marcus N. LaMance, of Pineville, Missouri, and a Greene descendant.

Greene, of Quidnesset, is said to have been a cousin of Surgeon John Greene of Warwick, Rhode Island, a descendant of the Gillingham Greenes. A son of John Greene, the Surgeon, was Major John Greene, Deputy Governor of Rhode Island. In 1692, in an official letter to England, Governor Greene used a seal with the Coat-of-Arms of the Greene family of Boughton and Greenes-Norton, these same Arms having been borne by Robert Greene of Gillingham, Dorsetshire, who was the great-grandfather of Surgeon Greene, of Warwick, Rhode Island.** This Coat-of-Arms is blazoned: Azure, three bucks trippant or.

The pedigree of Greene, brought down to Polly Greene, who married Clark Witter, as stated above, these being the grandparents of Francis Augustus Loveland, is as follows:

1 ALEXANDER DE BOKETON is recorded as the great-grandson of one of the Norman nobles who came into England in 1066 with William the Conqueror. In 1202 King John bestowed upon Alexander the estate of Boketon or Boughton, in Northamptonshire, and, as was the custom at that period, he assumed for his surname the name of his land. Before he received the grant of Boketon from the King, he was doubtless known by the name of some other estate possessed by him; but what his name was has not been learned by historians, although it is possible that extended research among mediaeval archives in England might disclose this.

2 WALTER DE BOKETON, son of Alexander de Boketon, was living in the years 20 and 45 Henry III and in the year 2 Edward I.

3 JOHN DE BOKETON, son of Walter, died in 1313.

4 THOMAS DE BOKETON, son of the foregoing John, was one of the Knights who accompanied King Edward I in the

---

** "The Greenes of Rhode Island." Compiled from the Manuscripts of the late Major General George Sears Greene, U. S. V., by Louise Brownell Clarke. Published in 1903. Page 49.

expedition of 1294 against Scotland, and was living in 1319. He married Alice, daughter and heiress of Sir Thomas Boltesham of Braunston.

5 THOMAS DE BOKETON, son of Thomas de Boketon and Alice, his wife, was twelve years old in 33 Edward I. He represented Northamptonshire in the Parliaments of 17 Edward II, and of 11, 12, and 17 Edward III. In 4, 5, 8, 9, and 17 Edward III he was Sheriff of Northampton,—an office of very high rank in those days, corresponding, in great measure, to a Countship, and often involving practically absolute power within the domain over which a Sheriff presided. Thomas de Boketon married, first, Lucy, the daughter of Eudo, or Ivo, de la Zouch of Harringworth. The wife of Eudo was Millicent, sister and co-heiress of George de Cantilupe, Baron of Bergavenny in Wales. The families of Zouch and Cantilupe were two of the greatest Baronial houses of mediaeval England, and the ancestry of Lucy de la Zouch through them, including a royal lineage from Charlemagne, will be given subsequently. Thomas de Boketon married, second, Christian, daughter and co-heiress of Iwardby.

6 SIR HENRY GREENE, Knight, son of Thomas de Boketon and Lucy de la Zouch, purchased, 27 Edward III, the estate of Greenes-Norton in Northamptonshire. He was Lord Chief Justice of England, 1361-65, and Speaker of the House of Lords, 1362-1363. He died in 1369 and was buried at Boughton. The wife of Sir Henry Greene was Katherine, daughter of Sir John de Drayton, Knight, of Drayton, Northamptonshire. Sir John de Drayton was eighth in descent from Aubrey de Vere, one of the companions of the Conquerer.*

7 SIR HENRY GREENE, Knight, son of Sir Henry, Lord Chief Justice, and the latter's wife, Katherine de Drayton, inherited the estates of Drayton from his cousin, Sir John de Drayton, son of Sir Simon (brother of Sir Henry Greene's mother) on condition that he assume the Drayton Arms—argent, a cross engrailed gules—and add the name of Drayton to his own.

---

* See "Green of Greens-Norton," in *The Journal of American History,* Volume XII, Number 2.

He was an adherent of King Richard II, who had bestowed upon him the honor of Knighthood. During the conflicts between the King and the party of nobles which was opposed to him, a number of estates were confiscated by Richard. Of these the King bestowed upon Sir Henry Greene the lands of Thomas, Earl of Warwick, Richard, Earl of Arundel, and Lord Cobham. When Bristol castle was beseiged by the Duke of Lancaster, Sir Henry, who was defending the Castle for King Richard, was captured and was beheaded at Bristol July 28, 1399, together with the Earl of Wiltshire and Sir John Busby. The wife of Sir Henry Greene was Matilda, daughter and heiress of Sir Thomas Mauduit, Knight, of Warminster, in Warwickshire. The Mauduit family was one of noble ancestry and historic interest.

8 THOMAS GREENE of Isham, third son of Sir Henry and Lady Matilda (Mauduit) Greene, married Ela, daughter of Ankatil Malorie.

9 ———— GREENE, whose Christian name is unknown, but who is believed to have been a son of Thomas Greene of Isham, is the next ancestor in this lineage.

10 JOHN GREENE, son of the foregoing, was sent, in 1483, by King Richard III as a messenger bearing a letter from the King to Sir Robert Brackenbury, who was then the keeper of the Tower of London. In this letter the King gave orders that his two nephews, "the little Princes in the Tower," should be put to death. Although this iniquitous command was later obeyed by another governor of the Tower, Sir Robert refused to commit murder at his sovereign's behest, and sent his message of refusal back to the King by John Greene. It is a tradition that when King Henry VII came to the throne he bore enmity to this John Greene because he had played even the part of a messenger for Richard III in the latter's wicked designs, and that John Greene fled from England lest he be captured by the King. It is said that "John the Fugitive" * returned to England and for safety assumed the name of John Clarke. There was a vague tradition in this country that John Greene of Quidnesset (the first American an-

* Mrs. LaMance, cited above.

cestor in Mr. Loveland's Greene lineage) assumed the name of John Greene, that his true name was Clarke, and that he was no other than John Clarke, the Regicide,—one of the Judges who condemned to death King Charles I,—and that he had fled from England at the Restoration in 1660. This tradition, however, appears to have no basis of fact, as it is known that John Greene of Quidnesset was a resident of Rhode Island continuously from 1639, or earlier, to 1695, and could not, therefore, have been in England when King Charles was beheaded or at the Restoration under Charles II. It has been thought that this tradition, incorrectly applied to John of Quidnesset, really applies to John Greene, the Fugitive, ancestor of John Greene of Quidnesset.*

Despite his change of name, the identity of John Greene, the Fugitive, was discovered, and he again fled from England, his further history being unknown.

11 ROBERT GREENE, son of John Greene, the Fugitive,** resided at Bowridge Hill, Gillingham, Dorsetshire. From him descended John Greene of Quidnesset (first American ancestor of this lineage), and Surgeon John Greene of Warwick, Rhode Island, called cousin of John of Quidnesset. The children of Robert Greene of Bowridge Hill were:

i Peter Greene, died without issue. ii Richard Greene, succeeded to Bowridge Hill, and whose son, Richard Greene, Junior, married Mary, daughter of John Hooker, *alias* Vowell (the last being Chamberlain of Exeter, Devonshire, and uncle of the famous divine, Reverend Richard Hooker), and had a son, Richard Greene, Third, father of Surgeon John Greene of Warwick, Rhode Island. 12 iii John Greene, of whom subsequently. iv Alice Greene. v Anne Greene.

12 JOHN GREENE, third son of Robert Greene of Bowridge, died in 1560. He had three sons:

i Robert Greene of Langham. ii Jeremy Greene of Gillingham. 13 iii Henry Greene, of whom below.

---

* Mrs. La Mance, cited above.

** Mrs. La Mance states this, and it is said in "The Greens of Rhode Island," cited above, that this Robert Greene was a descendant of Thomas Greene of Isham (Number 8, above).

13 HENRY GREENE, son of the foregoing John, died August 22, 1578, leaving sons:

i Thomas Greene of Wyke. 14 ii Robert Greene, of whom below.

14 ROBERT GREENE, son of Henry, was the next ancestor in this lineage.

15 JOHN GREENE, son of Robert, was born in 1606. He is the John Greene of Quidnesset to whom reference has been made. It has been said that he was in Rhode Island as early as 1636. Frank L. Greene, author of "Descendants of John Greene of Westerly," published in 1894, says that in 1639, or shortly before that date, John Greene was living with Richard Smith, who had a trading post near what is now the village of Wickford, town of North Kingstown (formerly called Quidnesset), Rhode Island. The maiden surname of John Greene's wife, Joan, is unknown. She married John Greene as a widow, Joan Beggarly. Their children were:

i John Greene. ii Daniel Greene. iii Joseph Greene. iv Edward Greene. 16 v Benjamin Greene, of whom below.

16 BENJAMIN GREENE, son of John and Joan Greene, was born about 1665. He lived in North Kingstown (Quidnesset), and later at West Greenwich, Rhode Island. His name appears in a list of the Freemen of North Kingstown, in 1696, and he held many prominent offices in the Colony. From 1698 to 1703 he was a Deputy to the General Assembly. From 1701 to 1704 he was a member of the Town Council of North Kingstown. in 1702 he was a rate-maker, and in 1703 he was appointed to lay out highways. He sold his land in North Kingstown March 26, 1705, and removed to West Greenwich where he died between January 7, 1719, the date of his will, and March 5, 1719, when it was proved. Benjamin Greene married Humility Coggeshall, daughter of Joshua and Joan (West) Coggeshall, of Newport and Portsmouth, Rhode Island. She was born in Portsmouth in January, 1671. The children of Benjamin and Humility (Coggeshall) Greene were:

17 i John Greene, of whom subsequently. ii Mary Greene. iii Benjamin Greene. iv Ann Greene. v Henry Greene. vi Phoebe

Greene. vii Catherine Greene. viii Caleb Greene. ix Sarah Greene. x Dinah Greene. xi Deborah Greene. xii Joshua Greene.

17 LIEUTENANT JOHN GREENE, son of Benjamin and Humility (Coggeshall) Greene, was born about 1688, probably in North Kingstown, Rhode Island. He doubtless served in the Colonial Militia, as in 1732 he is called Lieutenant John Greene. He resided in West Greenwich, Rhode Island, on what was later the Cranston Farm, and died there, March 29, 1752. His will was dated March 26, and proved on April 25, 1752. Lieutenant Green married, first, about 1708, Mary Aylsworth, the eldest daughter of Arthur and Mary (Brown) Aylsworth, of North Kingstown. Mary Brown, the mother of Mary (Aylsworth) Greene, was the daughter of Reverend John and Mary (Holmes) Brown of Providence. The last named, Mary (Holmes) Brown, was the daughter of Reverend Obadiah Holmes, the famous Baptist minister of early Rhode Island, who underwent persecution by the Puritans in Massachusetts. It will be recalled that Obadiah Holmes was one of the Baptist leaders who visited William Witter in Lynn, and was imprisoned therefor, William Witter being Mr. Loveland's first ancestor in that family in America. Obadiah Holmes, who was one of the most remarkable men in Colonial New England, was also an ancestor of Abraham Lincoln.* Lieutenant Greene married, second, in West Greenwich, August 24, 1741, Priscilla Bowen (possibly Barney) of Swansea. She survived her husband. It is thought that all of John Greene's children were by his first marriage, with Mary Aylsworth. In the following list the order of birth of the daughters is uncertain:

i Thomas Greene. ii Philip Greene. iii Mary Greene. iv Josiah Greene. v Amos Greene. vi Benjamin Greene. vii Caleb Greene. viii Jonathan Greene. 18 ix Joseph Greene, of whom below. x Elizabeth Greene. xi Ruth Greene. xii William Greene. xiii Joshua Greene.

18 JOSEPH GREENE, son of Lieutenant John Greene, almost certainly by the latter's marriage with Mary Aylesworth, was born about 1725, probably in West Greenwich. He removed to Westerly, Rhode Island, but returned to West Greenwich some

* For a detailed study of the Holmes family of Lancashire, England, and a biography of Obadiah Holmes, see "Crawford Ancestry," in *The Journal of American History,* Volume XII, Number 3.

time between 1768 and 1774. He was undoubtedly at West Greenwich in June, 1774, where he appears in the census of that place. Joseph Greene was a Seventh Day Baptist, as were all of his children, and many of their descendants. It is interesting to note that many of Mr. Loveland's ancestors were men and women who thought seriously in matters of religion, leaving, in many cases, the beaten tracks, and joining the younger branches of Protestantism, such younger organizations in the Colony days often being, as well, concerned in movements for political freedom. In 1779, or soon after that, all of the children of Joseph Greene removed to Little Hoosick (now Berlin) in Rensselaer County, New York, and it is believed that he and his wife also settled in Little Hoosick and died there. Joseph Greene married September 20, 1747, in Westerly, Rhode Island, Margaret Greenman. She was born October 17, 1925, and was the daughter of Edward Greenman, Junior, and the latter's wife, Sarah Clarke. The children of Joseph and Margaret (Greenman) Greene, all born in Westerly, were as follows:

i Charles Greene. ii Luke Greene. iii John Greene. iv Rhoda Greene. 19 v Edward Green, of whom subsequently. vi Perry Greene. vii Joseph Greene. viii Olive Greene.

19 JUDGE EDWARD GREENE, son of Joseph and Margaret (Greenman) Greene, was born in Westerly, Rhode Island, March 20, 1760, and was a farmer of that place. During the Revolution he served in 1777–1778, as did also his brothers, Charles and John, in Colonel John Topham's Regiment in Rhode Island. Not long after this he removed, as did all his brothers and sisters, and probably, as stated above, his parents, to what is now Berlin, Rensselaer County, New York, the place then being called Little Hoosick. From that place he again entered the Revolutionary Army and served in 1780–1781, as did also several of his brothers. He was a member of the Company of Captain Samuel Shaw, in the Sixth Albany Regiment, commanded by Lieutenant Colonel Henry K. Van Rensselaer. The date of his removal from Little Hoosick is unknown, but it is probable that he lived for a short time in Adams, Jefferson County, New York, later settling in Brookfield, Madison County, New York, where he was living during the War of 1812, in which he served as a Captain, as did also several of his sons. About the year 1816 he removed to

Alfred, Allegany County, New York, accompanied by all of his children except Luke, the eldest, who had already gone to Alfred. There Edward Greene bought a farm where he spent the rest of his life. He was the first Judge of Madison County and is said to have been "a man vigorous in mind and in body." He was certainly an ancestor of whom to be proud—a patriot who fought for his country's independence in the War of the Revolution, and for her defense in the War of 1812.

Judge Greene died in Alfred, New York, February 24, 1845. He married, probably in Rhode Island in 1778, Huldah Sweet. She was born January 29, 1758, and died in Alfred, New York, March 16, 1839. No definite record of her ancestry has been found, but she is said to have been a sister of John Sweet, of Williamstown, Massachusetts, and of Jeremiah and Thomas Sweet, who served in the same Company and Regiment as did her husband, Edward Greene, after the latter's removal to New York State, *i.e.*, the Sixth Albany Regiment, under Lieutenant Colonel Henry K. Van Rensselaer. Two of the sons of Judge Edward and Huldah (Sweet) Greene were named Jeremiah and Thomas.

The children of Judge Edward and Huldah (Sweet) Greene were:

i Luke Greene, born July 19, 1779; married Nancy Murphy. ii Rhoda Greene, born about 1782; married in Brookfield, New York, Stephen Dye, the eldest son of Richard Dye, and had two daughters, Amy, who married Isaac Fellows, and who lived in the West, and Phoebe, who died in Alfred, New York, aged nineteen. iii Jeremy Greene, born March 28, 1784; married Lucy Crandall. iv Paris Greene, born November 23, 1785; married Polly Sweet. v Perry Greene, born May 6, 1790; married Hannah Tooley. 20 vi Polly Greene, of whom subsequently. vii Sally Greene, born in 1792 or 1793; married Joseph Clair. viii Huldah Greene, born July 13, 1797; married Doctor William Moon. ix Edward Greene, born March 11, 1799; married Sarah Peckham. x Thomas Greene, born May 20, 1802; married, first Lois Greene, and second, Rhoda M. Berry.

20 POLLY GREENE, the daughter of Judge Edward and Huldah (Sweet) Greene, was born May 10, 1791, in Brookfield, Madison County, New York, and died in Scio, Allegany County, New York, January 29, 1849. She married, in Brookfield, in 1811, Clark Witter, the son of Weeden and Tacy (Witter)

Witter. As has been stated above, under the Witter family, Polly (Greene) Witter was the mother of Polly Ann Witter, who married William Loveland, Mr. and Mrs. William Loveland being the parents of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland.

As has been noted, a royal lineage, going back to Charlemagne, comes into the foregoing Greene ancestry through the marriage of Thomas de Boketon (Number 5 above), to Lucy de la Zouch. This comes down as follows:

1. Charlemagne, crowned Emperor by the Pope, 800. 2. Pepin, King of Italy, died 810. 3. Bernard, King of Italy, died 818. 4. Pepin, Lord of Péronne and Saint-Quentin. 5. Herbert, Lord of Péronne and Saint-Quentin, died 902. 6. Herbert the Second, Lord of Péronne and Saint-Quentin, Count of Vermandois, died 943, married Hildebrande, daughter of Robert, Duke of France. 7. Albert, Count of Vermandois, died 988, married Gerberge, daughter of Gilbert, Duke of Lorraine. 8. Herbert the Third, Count of Vermandois, married Ermengarde. 9. Othon, Count of Vermandois. 10. Herbert the Fourth, Count of Vermandois, married Adèle, Countess of Cressy and Valois, daughter of Count Raoul the Second. 11. Adèle, Countess of Vermandois (succeeding in place of her brother, Simon, an imbecile), married Hugues the Great, third son of Henry I, King of France (by his Queen, Anne of Russia, descendant in the seventh generation from Basil I, Roman Emperor in the East, who died 886 and was paternally descended from the Parthian Kings and maternally descended from both Constantine the Great and Alexander the Great). 12. Elizabeth, or Isabel, wife of Robert de Beaumont, Count of Meuilent, first Earl of Leicester. 13. Robert de Beaumont, second Earl of Leicester. 14. Robert de Beaumont, third Earl of Leicester. 15. Margaret de Beaumont, wife of Seiher de Quincy, Earl of Winchester. 16. Roger de Quincy, Earl of Winchester, married Elena, daughter of Alan of Galloway, Constable of Scotland (the last a descendant of Scotch and Anglo-Saxon royal dynasties). 17. Elena de Quincy, wife of Alan de la Zouch, Governor of Northampton. 18. Eudo de la Zouch of Harringworth, Northamptonshire, married Millicent de Cantilupe. 19. Lucy de la Zouch, wife of Thomas de Boketon.

Another royal French line is brought in through the paternal ancestry of Hugues the Great, mentioned in the foregoing lineage from Charlemagne down to Lucy de la Zouch, wife of Thomas de Boketon, said Hugues, as stated, being the husband of Adèle, Countess de Vermandois. The royal pedigree of Hugues is as follows:

1. Pharamond, said to be the 37th generation in descent from Antenor, King of the Cimbri, who was a Trojan. Pharamond began to reign over the Franks in Gaul about 420. 2. Clodio. 3. According to one pedigree, Sigimeras, son of Clodio, and husband of a daughter of Ferrol; according to another pedigree, Albro, son of Clodio, and who married Argotta. 4. In one pedigree, Deutria, daughter of Sigimerus, the wife of Ferealus; in the other, Vauberius, son of Albro, and husband of Lucilla. 5. Ansbert, son either of Vaubertus or of Deutria. 6. Arnold, son of Ansbert, married Oda of Suabia. 7. Saint Arnold, Mayor of the Palace, who, after the death of his wife, Doda of Saxony, became a priest, and was made Bishop of Metz in 611. 8. Ansigise, Mayor of the Palace, married Begga of Brabant. 9. Pepin of Heristal, Mayor of the Palace (father of Charles Martel, "Hammer of the Moors," over whom he won signal victory at the Battle of Tours, 732, whose son, Pepin, married Bertha, daughter of Charibert, Count of Laon, and was father of Charlemagne, thus bringing the foregoing lineage from Pharamond into the Greene ancestry a second time, through Lucy de la Zouch's descent from the Emperor through the Vermandois line, as given above). 10. Childebrand, son of Pepin of Heristal, and brother of Charles Martel. 11. Nebelong, Count of Autun and Burgundy. 12. Theodebert, Count of Autun, died about 830. 13. Robert the Angevine, Mayor of the Palace of Aquitaine, under King Pepin I of Aquitaine, who had married Robert's sister, Ingeltrude, this Robert, called the Angevine, considered indentical with Robert the Strong, died 866, whose wife was Adelaide, widow of Conrad, Count of Paris. 14. Robert, died 923, who married Beatrice of Vermandois, thus bringing in another strain of this family's ancestry. 15. Hugh the Great, died 956. 16. Hugh Capet, to whom, according to the chronicle of Oderon, King Louis V, when dying, bequeathed the throne, rather than to Louis' uncle, Charles, Duke of Lorraine, the nearest heir according to rule of primogeniture. Hugh Capet, 987, the year of Louis' death, was crowned at Rheims, thus founding the Capetian dynasty of France. Hugh, who died 996, married Adelaide. 17. King Robert, died 1031, married Constance of Provence. 18. King Henry I, came to the throne 1031, married Anne of Russia. The descent from Hugues the Great, their son, who married the Countess of Vermandois, down to Lucy de la Zouch, wife of Thomas de Boketon, ancestor of the Greene family, has been given above.

In the lineage of Lucy de la Zouch, which has been given, back through the Vermandois family, to Charlemagne, it has been shown that her mother, wife of Eudo de la Zouch, was Millicent de

·LOVELAND·

Doctor George Franklin Witter
Son of Squire Porter and Mary Ann (Bowler) Witter
(*See Page 112*)

Mrs. William Duncan Connor

Born Huldah Marybelle (Mary), Daughter of Doctor George Franklin and Frances Louise (Phelps) Witter

(*See Page 162*)

GREEN

Cantilupe. The latter was the daughter of William, third Baron Cantilupe, and his wife, Eve, daughter of William de Braose. The Cantilupe ancestry follows:

The first known of this lineage was Walter de Cantilupe, whose son, William, was the first Baron Cantilupe. The latter was Seneschal of the Household of King John, was Sheriff of the Counties of Warwick, Leicester, Worcester, and Hereford, and was custodian of Kenilworth Castle, where he lived. He was not among the Barons who became sureties for Magna Charta in 1215, but signed the confirmation of the Charter in 1236. He died in 1239 at Reading and was buried at Studley. A hospital at Studley was founded by him. One of his sons was Walter de Cantilupe, Bishop of Worcester. Another son of William, the first Baron, was William, second Baron Cantilupe. Like his father, he held the office of Seneschal of the King's Household, and was also an adherent of King John. When Henry III was absent from England in 1242 the Baron Cantilupe acted as guardian of the realm. He died February 22, 1251. This William, the second Baron, married Millicent de Gournay, and an account of her interesting ancestry is given subsequently. She died in 1260. When she married William de Cantilupe she was the widow of Almeric, Count of Evreux and Gloucester.

The children of William de Cantilupe (the second Baron) and Millicent de Gournay were as follows: William, of whom presently; John, a knight; Nicholas, a knight; Hugh, Archdeacon of Gloucester; Julian, who married Sir Robert de Tregoz; other daughters; and Saint Thomas de Cantilupe. The last named is said to have been the last canonized saint of England. He was born about 1218 at Hambledon Manor, near Great Marlow, Buckinghamshire, and died August 25, 1282, at Orvieto, Italy, where he was buried in the monastery of Santo Severo. His heart he had bequeathed to Edmund, Earl of Cornwall, his friend, who placed it in the monastery of Ashridge. His bones also were conveyed to England and laid to rest in Hereford Cathedral. On April 17, 1320, he was canonized by Pope John XXII, and October 2 was made the day of his special commemoration. His shrine in Hereford Cathedral was a place of affectionate devotion until the Protestant Reformation, for he was renowned for his piety, charity, and learning. He was Bishop of Hereford and Chancellor of England.

The eldest son and heir of William, second Baron Cantilupe, was William, third Baron Cantilupe. He succeeded his father in 1251, and died in 1254, being buried at Studley. His wife was Eve de Braose. She was the daughter and co-heiress of William de Braose, and, through her mother, Eve, daughter of William Marshall, Earl of Pembroke, Regent of England, and one of the greatest Englishmen of all history, this Eve de Braose brought into the ancestry of the Greene family descent from the Kings of Leinster, and, if the chroniclers of the ancient royal dynasties of Ireland were correct, a lineage traced directly, generation by generation, to Adam and Eve. This Irish ancestry came through the wife of William Marshall, who was Isabel de Clare, daughter of "Strongbow," (Richard, second Earl Pembroke), who conquered Ireland; for "Strongbow's" wife was Eve, only daughter and heiress of Dermot MacMurrough, last King of Leinster.

The father and mother of Richard de Clare, second Earl Pembroke—and hence successively the grandparents of Isabel de Clare who married William Marshall, the great-grandparents of Eve Marshall who married William de Braose, and the great-great-grandparents of Eve de Braose who married William, third Baron Cantilupe—were Gilbert FitzRichard (son of Richard) de Clare, first Earl Pembroke, and the first "Strongbow," and his wife, Isabel, daughter of Robert de Beaumont, Earl of Leicester. Thus double ancestry is brought to the Greene family from the Clare and Beaumont lines; for, as above mentioned under Sir Henry Greene (Number 6), his wife was a Drayton, and she was a descendant of this same Gilbert FitzRichard de Clare;* while the Robert de Beaumont, mentioned just above as father of Isabel (wife of "Strongbow"), appears as husband of Number 12 in the pedigree of the Greenes from Charlemagne which has been set forth. Through the Clare descent, the Greenes trace back to Rollo, first Duke of Normandy (ancestor also of William the Conqueror).*

Through Eve de Braose, wife of William de Cantilupe, the third Baron, there came down to the family of Greene of Greenes-Norton descent from the early Welsh Princes and a line from Milo de Gloucester, Earl of Hereford and Lord High Constable of England.*

---

* See "Green of Greens-Norton," in *The Journal of American History,* Volume XII, Number 2.

Returning to the direct Cantilupe lineage, William, the third Baron, in right of his wife, Eve de Braose, held many lands in England, Wales, and Ireland, one of these being the Honor of Bergavenny, in Wales. He is said to have been summoned to Parliament as Baron Bergavenny, and his son and heir, George de Cantilupe, bore this title. The latter died in 1273. Besides this son, George, William and Eve (de Braose) de Cantilupe had two daughters, one of whom, Joan, married Henry de Hastings, while the other, Millicent de Cantilupe, married, first, John de Montalt, and, second, Eudo (or Ivo) de la Zouch. As stated above, Lucy de la Zouch, daughter of Eudo and Millicent, married Thomas de Boketon, and their son, Sir Henry, Lord Chief Justice of England, purchased Greenes-Norton, and thus brought the family the surname Greene.

In the Cantilupe pedigee, as it has been given, it will be recalled that the wife of William, second Baron Cantilupe, was Millicent de Gournay, widow of Almeric, Count of Evreux and Gloucester. Her Gournay ancestry brought in other strains from historic Norman families, as Coucy and Dampmartin.

1. Eudes, by tradition the founder of the family, who is said to have granted Gournay and Le Brai in 912, by Rollo, the Norman. 2. Hugh de Gournay, called the son of Eudes. 3. Renaud de Gournay, with whom the authenticated pedigree begins, whose wife was Alberarda. 4. Hugh I de Gournay (who should, however, be considered as Hugh II, if the tradition, placing the above-mentioned Hugh de Gournay as son of Eudes, be accepted), this Hugh I living in 986 and 996. 5. Hugh II de Gournay, probably the son of the foregoing Hugh I; commander of the Norman fleet, 1036; a general of the Norman army, 1054; companion of William the Conqueror at the Battle of Hastings. 6. Hugh III de Gournay, probably son of Hugh II, held manors in Essex, England, 1086, became a monk of the Abbey of Bec in Normandy; married Basilia, daughter of Gerard de Flatel, and widow of Raoul de Gace. 7. Gerard de Gournay, son of the foregoing Hugh III, living in 1082; held manors in County Norfolk; died on a pilgrimage to the Holy Land (possibly during the First Crusade); married Edith, daughter of William, first Earl Warren, her mother being Gundred, daughter of William the Conqueror, the latter thus becoming ancestor of the Greene family. 8. Hugh IV de Gournay, son of Gerard, died in extreme age in the Holy Land in 1180;

married, for his second wife, Millicent, daughter of Thomas de Marla, Lord of Coucy (the Coucy pedigree appearing subsequently). 9. Hugh V de Gournay, son of Hugh IV de Gournay and Millicent de Coucy; fought in the siege of Acre, 1190; lost or relinquished his lands in Normandy, it is said, and made his home on his English estates; died 1214; married Julia de Dampmartin (whose pedigree is given below). 10. Millicent de Coucy, daughter of Hugh V de Gournay and Julia de Dampmartin, married, first, Almeric, Count of Evreux and Gloucester; married, second, William, second Baron Cantilupe. 11. William de Cantilupe, son of William, second Baron Cantilupe, and Millicent de Gournay, married Eve de Braose, and became the third Baron Cantilupe. 12. Millicent de Cantilupe, daughter of William, third Baron Cantilupe, and Eve de Braose, married Eudo de la Zouch. 13. Lucy de la Zouch, daughter of Eudo de la Zouch and Millicent de Cantilupe, married Thomas de Boketon, ancestor of the Greene family.

The Coucy pedigree, coming into the Greene lineage through the marriage of Hugh IV de Gournay to Millicent de Coucy (as noted in the pedigree just recorded), is as follows:

1. Alberic I, Lord of Coucy in 1059, and also Lord of Boves. 2. Dreux de Boves, living 1069. 3. Enguerrand I, Lord of Coucy, died 1116; married Ada, daughter of Letard de Roucy, and heiress of Marla. 4. Thomas de Marla, Lord of Coucy; fought in the First Crusade, 1096; died in 1130; married third, Melisende, daughter of Guy de Crecy. 5. Melisende (Millicent) de Coucy, daughter of Thomas de Marla de Coucy by his third marriage, to Melisende de Crecy, became the wife of Hugh IV, Lord of Gournay (Number 8 in the Gournay pedigree above).

Enguerrand III, Lord of Coucy, called "the Great," who built the famous Chateau de Coucy between 1230 and 1242, was grandnephew to Millicent de Coucy, who married Hugh IV de Gournay and was ancestress of the Greene family. It was Enguerrand III who, it is said, assumed the proud device: *"Je ne suis roi ne duc, prince ne comte aussi: je suis le Sire de Coucy!"*

The splendid old fortress of Coucy, celebrated for so many centuries as a type, marvelously preserved, of feudal castle-architecture, was wantonly destroyed by the German degenerates during the World War as an expression of their zeal for Satan *kultur*.

Above, in the Gournay pedigree (under generation Number 9), it has been noted that Hugh V, Lord of Gournay, married Julia de Dampmartin. Her ancestral lineage follows:

1. Manasses, Count of Dampmartin, 1028. 2. Hugues, Count of Dampmartin, 1081, married Raide. 3. Hugues II, Count of Dampmartin, married Rothwide. 4. Alberic, Count of Dampmartin, Chamberlain of France; died soon after 1181; married, first, Clemence de Bar, daughter of Renaud, Count of Bar, and widow of Renaud, Count of Clermont-en-Beauvoisis; married, second, Amicia de Beaumont, daughter of the Earl of Leicester and Beaumont, and widow of Simon III, Seigneur de Montfort. 5. Alberic II, Count of Dampmartin, son of Alberic I by his first marriage, to Clemence de Bar; died about 1200; married Mahaut. 6. Julia de Dampmartin, wife of Hugh V, Lord of Gournay.

Hugh V de Gournay is recorded as Number 9 in the pedigree of that family given above, and the line, descending from his marriage with Julia de Dampmartin, to Lucy de la Zouch, wife of Thomas de Boketon, and thus ancestress of the Greene family, has been set forth in that pedigree.

Diverse are the strains met together in the ancestral stream of life which has been studied thus far. The legends of Astolat and its "Lily Maid" perfume the background of the Loveland chronicles; while, through the families taced back in the many branches coming into the Witter ancestry, Europe, ancient and mediaeval, is filmed; all these pictures fitting into the American scene—Colonial and Revolutionary—and coloring and shaping the modern history of the descendants of William Loveland and Polly Ann Witter, his wife.

FURTHER STUDIES IN ALLIED FAMILIES

The following lineages of Davis, Coggeshall, Aylworth, Brown, Holmes, Greenman, Clarke (descendants of Captain Jeremiah Clarke), and Latham are of families on which research was undertaken and data collected after the publication of the foregoing "Loveland Ancestry."

FURTHER STUDIES IN ALLIED FAMILIES

DAVIS

1 JOHN[1] DAVIS appears in the town records of Westerly, Rhode Island, under date of May 18, 1669, in a list of "Free Inhabitants."[1] It is believed that he was identical with John Davis who was of Charlestown, Massachusetts, in 1668, in which year he was fined there for showing hospitality to a Quaker, and who is thought to have removed from Charlestown to Westerly soon afterward.[2] In the Westerly Town Records there is also mention, in a document almost illegible, of a John Davis, as witness to a deed dated September 22, 1663, in which he appears to have been of "wepowack" at that date.[3] John Davis of Westerly, 1669, is believed to have been the father of John Davis, whose biography appears below.

Child of John and ———— (————) Davis:

2 John Davis.

2 JOHN[2] DAVIS (John[1]) was of Westerly, Rhode Island, where, on August 7, 1699, he petitioned the town for a license to keep a tavern, which was granted in 1700, according to the Town Records.[4] That he was not the John Davis, of whom the foregoing biogaphy treats, appears from the following considerations: The John Davis who was a "Free Inhabitant" of Westerly in 1669, was probably born not later than about 1640, which would make his age about twenty-nine in 1669. John Davis, the tavern keeper, had, as will appear subsequently, a son born in 1696, and, if he was the John, whose birth date would be about 1640 (to make him old enough to be called a "Free Inhabitant" of Westerly in 1669), he would, in 1696, at the birth of his son, have been about fifty-six years of age,—a very mature age in colony times to have had a child born.

John Davis, of the present biography, was admitted as a "Freeman" in Westerly, on February 13, 1689–90, as appears in

the records of the Town Clerk's Office there.[5] In the same year, on January 20, he purchased, for forty shillings, five acres of land in Westerly, from Richard Swait of "westerly other wise Febersham."[6] On March 28, 1692, John Davis of Westerly was granted fifty acres, and assigned his rights therein to Samuel Lewis of Westerly on May 29, 1693, the latter assigning his rights in the land to his brother, John Lewis, on July 12, 1694.[7] On May 14, 1694, John Davis of Westerly bought fifty acres in Westerly from William Champlin.[8]

The tavern in olden times was an important place in the life of the community, and its keeper held a respected position in the eyes of his fellow-townsmen. Public meetings were held there and topics of importance discussed within its walls. The tavern kept by John Davis was such a meeting-place, as the following record shows: "Att the hous of John Davis march ye 10: 1701 was the time and place Counsell appointed to meet," according to a vote taken February 17, 1700–01. The meeting was held as voted, and the council again convened there July 6, 1702, at which meeting "John Davis desired to enjoy his former privelige of keeping publick entertainment," which petition was granted by the court. The council also met at the house of John Davis, on February 1, 1702–1703, and other public meetings were held there.[9] At a meeting of the council held some time between March 15, 1706, and the second Monday in May, 1706, the exact date being illegible in the old town records, Job Babcock of Westerly "entered Complaint against John Davis & his wife Elisebeth" for "selling strong drink by retaile, contrary to law," and John was summoned to appear at the next meeting.[10] The maiden surname of Elizabeth,[11] the wife of John Davis, is not known. On September 8, 1702, John Davis and Eber Crandell signed the inventory of the estate of John Johnson at Westerly.[12]

The following record of the birth of a son of John and Elizabeth Davis is on file in the Town Clerk's Office:

"Aprill ye 29^{day} John Davis ye son of John Davis and Elizabeth Davis was born in Westerly the fifth day of may annoquedominy 1696 As I am Jnformed by Justice Theodaty Roads and s^{d} John Davis. Registered p^{r} John Babcock Town Clerk"[11]

There appears reason to believe that the above John was not the eldest son of his parents, John and Elizabeth Davis, but that Peter Davis of Westerly, of whom subsequently, born in 1680, was his elder brother. They are also believed to have been the parents of William Davis of Westerly, whose biography appears below.

Children of John and Elizabeth Davis:

3 i William Davis; of whom subsequently.
4 ii Peter Davis; of whom subsequently.
5 iii John Davis; of whom subsequently.

3 WILLIAM[3] DAVIS (John,[2] John[1]) is called "turner" in the records of Westerly, Rhode Island, on October 19, 1715, on which date he mortgaged there to John Wanton and others, Trustees empowered by the Legislature "for y[e] letting out of thirty thousand pounds in bills of Creditt," for fifty pounds, land in Westerly, which had, as one of its boundaries a tract called John "mackoons Land." The witnesses to this mortgage were Edward Larkin and George Lewis. Another record concerning this transaction is dated at Newport, October 8, 1720, and is as follows: "Received by the hand of John mackoon for . . . William Davis the sum of fifty pounds on the full payment of the mortgage on the other side . . . ." [13]

William Davis and John Davis, the latter probably John, brother of William, were witnesses to the will of John Maxson of Westerly, dated January 22, 1715–16.[14] It is possible that John Maxson was the "Elder John Maxson," who performed the marriage of William and Tacy (Crandall) Davis, as appears later, in 1737,[15] but if he was living in that year a rather long period elapsed after the making of his will, in 1715–16, and the date of his death. He may have been the father or brother of Elizabeth (Maxson) Davis, the wife of John Davis, brother of William of this biography. The latter was a witness to the will of Thomas Wells of Westerly, dated April 11, 1716.[16] On March 7, 1721–2, William was made a freeman of Westerly, as appears in Book 2, Town Meetings and other Records, on file at the Town Clerk's Office there.[17]

In the same book it is recorded that "William Davis Late of Westerly Departed this Life y[e] 30:[th] Day of Septem[r]: 1740" [18]

The name of the wife of William Davis of this biography is

not known. He may have been the father of John Davis, whose son, John, Junior, born in 1723, married Bethia, daughter of Jonathan Rogers of Westerly, and is called grandson of William Davis.[19]

Children of William and ——— (———) Davis:

i John Davis; perhaps son of above William, and the John Davis, whose son, John, Junior, born in 1723, married Bethia, daughter of Jonathan Rogers of Westerly, and is called grandson of William Davis.[19] John and Bethia (Rogers) Davis were the parents of Hannah, John, William, David, Jonathan Rogers, Thomas, Elizabeth, Experience, Ann, and Rogers.[19] There is also a possibility that there was an error in calling this John a grandson of William, and that he was John Davis, who was also born in 1723, and was the son of John and Elizabeth (Maxson) Davis, and grandson of John Davis, of the second generation herein.

ii William Davis; perhaps son of the above William; married Tacy Crandall of Westerly in 1737, the marriage being performed by Elder John Maxson.[15]

4 PETER[3] DAVIS (John,[2] John[1]) is stated to have been born in England in 1680,[20] and, although there seems reason to believe that he was the son of John Davis, Junior, of Westerly, Rhode Island, his birthplace may have been England, for many of the early colonists made voyages to the mother country, returning later to New England. It is said that he was a Presbyterian until his thirty-sixth year, when he adopted the belief of the Friends. He became one of the leading preachers among them and travelled through New England preaching, also going to Albany, New York, and to New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and Maryland, in 1747, where he addressed their Meetings. In the same year he sailed for England from Philadelphia, "the Quaker city." There was war at that time between England and France, and the ship on which he sailed was captured by the French and Peter Davis was made a prisoner. He was released soon, however, and

reached England, where his preaching, in the northern and western sections, brought him many followers. On his return to this country, he continued his work as a preacher. Like other colonists he had a trade, that of tailoring, as appears from the records given below.[20] Everyone in those early days of our country engaged in some utilitarian pursuit, and cases are known of graduates of the great English universities becoming workers in humble occupations on their coming to the American colonies.

Peter Davis, "tailor," under date of September 11, 1712, bought from Joseph Babcock of Westerly, for the sum of nineteen pounds, as the record appears to state, but which is almost illegible, nineteen acres of land in Westerly. This deed was recorded September 12, 1712, and is found in the Office of the Town Clerk there, in "Land Evidences, Book 2," on page 111.[21] In the same book, on page 142, is record of a deed of fifty acres in Westerly, from William Davis of Westerly to Peter Davis, for thirty pounds, it being one eighth of the land which the said William Davis had bought of Captain William Champion, and known as "Robert hazards share." This deed is dated March 1, 1713, and entered June 3, 1714.[22]

Peter Davis, "taylor," of Westerly, sold, for fifteen pounds, to John Dodge of Westerly, nineteen acres of land there, on June 3, 1714, the deed being entered on April 22, 1715.[23]

Peter Davis of Westerly, "Taylor," sold, for nine pounds, ten acres there to Colonel Oliver Babcock of Westerly, on May 15, 1741, which deed was entered August 20, 1741. It was witnessed by William and Sarah Davis,[24] probably his son and daughter-in-law, who appear later herein. In these deeds the name of the wife of Peter Davis does not appear, and it is probable that she died before the date of the first, September 11, 1712. There is no mention of his wife in his will, which appears in abstract herein.

Peter Davis' land is mentioned as a boundary of land sold to Joseph Babcock on February 15, 1715.[25]

On August 22, 1716, Peter Davis was a witness to the will of Edward Bliven of Westerly.[26]

In the records of the Town Meeting, held at Westerly, May 31, 1723, there is entered Peter Davis' "earmark," a mark of identification on his livestock.[27]

Peter Davis died February 29, 1776.[20] To the end of his life he continued to preach with great acceptance, and was notable for the cheerfulness and charity of his teachings. Before his death, when he was unable to go to the Meeting House, gatherings were held in his home. He was greatly beloved by those who heard him and is called "an elder worthy of double honor." [20] He was buried in the old Friends' Ground, on the post road to Charlestown, on the north side and east of the "Wilcox Church." [28] This old burying ground is still in existence, but the Meeting House is not now standing. It was built in 1744, and Peter Davis, as well as his son, Peter, Junior, of whom below, were prominent preachers there. The Westerly Meeting was one of the three branches of the South Kingstown Meeting, established in 1743, and being, respectively, at Hopkinton, Richmond, and Westerly. Before the Meeting House was built the gatherings were held at the house of Stephen Richmond. After its erection, meetings of the South Kingstown Monthly Meeting were held "alternately at Westerly and South Kingstown." [20]

In the Council and Probate book, Number 6, at Westerly, is the will of Peter Davis, dated on the "Eighth Day of the Eighth Month in the Year of our Lord one Thousand Seven hundred and sixty Nine," and probated on April 29, 1776. In it he is called "of Westerly" and "Taylor." It is here given in abstract:

"my four Sons William Davis Peter Davis John Davis & Benjamin Davis my four walking Staves they ... taking their Choice According to their Ages ... The Reason I give them No more is because I have given them .... Portions in Lands by Deeds Already Executed" "I Give ... my four Daughters Mary Hoxsie Sarah Weaver Ann Witter & Lydia Palmer all the Residue ... of my Estate which is Personal ....." The will is signed "Peter Davis (Seal)" His son, Peter Davis, Junior, and his friend, David Taylor, were made executors, and it was witnessed by Benjamin Hoxsie (perhaps the husband of his daughter, Mary), John Irish and Job Taylor.[29]

Children of Peter and ——— (———) Davis:

6 i William Davis; of whom subsequently.

ii Peter Davis; born about 1711, was mentioned second in the order of sons of Peter Davis, Senior, in the latter's will, of which he was an executor; [29] made a freeman of Westerly,

March 3, 1735-6, his name being first on the list of those made freemen that year;[30] succeeded his father as a leading preacher among the Friends, having great gifts and true piety; like his father, he was cheerful, and possessed the power of making others hopeful. His sermons were original, often presenting the subject of his discourse in one pithy sentence, as on the occasion, when, it is told of him, he said to his hearers, "Let every man mind his own business." His character was as good as it was quaint, and he lived to the age of one hundred and one years and seven months, dying January 22, 1812.[20] He was buried in the Friends' Ground, at Westerly, as was his father.[28]

iii John Davis; mentioned third in the order of his sons in the will of Peter Davis, Senior.[29]

iv Benjamin Davis; mentioned fourth in the order of his sons in the will of Peter Davis, Senior.[29]

v Mary Davis; mentioned first in the order of daughters of Peter Davis, Senior, in the latter's will; married ———— Hoxsie, as she is called in her father's will, "Mary Hoxsie,"[29]

vi Sarah Davis; mentioned second in order of his daughters in her father's will; married ———— Weaver, as she is called therein "Sarah Weaver."[29]

7 vii Anne Davis; of whom subsequently.

viii Lydia Davis; mentioned fourth in order of his daughters in her father's will; married ———— Palmer, as she is called therein "Lydia Palmer."[29]

5 JOHN[3] DAVIS (John,[2] John[1]) was born May 5, 1696, as recorded in the office of the Town Clerk, Westerly, Rhode Island, as follows:

"Aprill ye 29 day — John Davis ye son of John Davis and Elizabeth Davis was Born in Westerly the fifth day of

may annoquedominy 1696 As I an Jnformed by Justice Theodaty Roads and s[d] John Davis. Registered p[r] John Babcock Town Clerk"[11]

In Town Meeting Records, and other records, Book 2, at Westerly, the marriage of John Davis appears as follows: "John Davis & Elizabeth Maxson Was Joyned Together in Marriage August y[e] 25th Day 1715 by Thomas Hiscox Justice." [31] Records of their children, as given below, appear in Rhode Island Vital Records.[32]

In the Council and Probate Records at Westerly is found an entry, almost illegible, which appears to state that John Davis was concerned with the bonding of Sarah Tompson, widow (her deceased husband unnamed), on October 5, 1722.[33]

Children of John and Elizabeth (Maxson) Davis:

i Elizabeth Davis; born in 1717.[32]

ii William Davis; born in 1719;[32] may be the William Davis, whose marriage to Tacy Crandall was solemnized at the Baptist Church, Westerly, by Elder John Maxson, on December 8, 1737.[15]

iii Martha Davis; born in 1721.[32]

iv John Davis; born in 1723;[32] may be the John Davis, born in that year, who married Bethia, daughter of Jonathan Rogers of Westerly, and had children: Hannah, John, William, David, Jonathan Rogers, Thomas, Elizabeth, Experience, Ann, Rogers.[19] (The last named John, however, is called grandson of William Davis, and may, therefore, as before herein stated, be the grandson of William,[3] (John,[2] John[1]).

v Joseph Davis; born in 1726.[32]

vi Anna Davis; born in 1728-9.[32]

vii Judith Davis; born in 1731.[32]

6 WILLIAM[4] DAVIS (Peter,[3] John,[2] John[1]) was probably the eldest son of his parents, as he is named first in the order of his sons in the will of Peter Davis.[29] He is doubtless the William Davis who was made a freeman of Westerly on March 6, 1733-4.[34] The name of his wife, who was mother of his children,

was Experience,[15] but her maiden surname is not known. The births of their children are recorded at Westerly, as given below. She may have been his first wife, and he may be the William Davis, who, on February 7, 1739-40, married Sarah Allaby, in Westerly,[35] but, as the birth of the youngest child of William and Experience is given as May 30, 1741,[15] this is uncertain, although sometimes errors in dates appear. As has been stated, a deed made by Peter Davis, father of William of this biography, on May 15, 1741, was witnessed by William and Sarah Davis.[24] In the marriage record of William and Sarah (Allaby) Davis, they are called "both of Westerly," where they were married by William Horn, Justice.[35]

William Davis, "Son to Peter," appears in the records of the Westerly Town Meeting, under date of November 7, 1745, when his "earmark" was entered.[36]

In the Council and Probate Records, in the Office of the Town Clerk, at Westerly, is found the will of William Davis of Westerly, dated August 6, 1764, and probated June 29, 1778. In it the testator mentions land in Greenwich; his sons, William, Joseph, Nathan; and his daughters, Mary and Thankful Clarke. His son, Nathan, is made executor.[37]

Children of William and Experience Davis:

i Martha Davis; born May 13, 1721.[15]

ii William Davis; born January 25, 1722-3.[15]

iii Joseph Davis; born May 28, 1726.[15]

iv Mary Davis; born April 29, 1732.[15]

v Nathan Davis; born April 24, 1736;[15] executor of his father's will.[37]

vi Thankful Davis; born March 6, 1738-9;[15] married ———— Clarke, according to her father's will, wherein she is called Thankful Clarke.[37]

vii Desire Davis; born May 30, 1741.[15]

7 ANNE[4] DAVIS (Peter,[3] John,[2] John[1]) was mentioned in the will of her father, Peter Davis, Senior, third in order of his four daughters, and is called "Ann Witter."[29] She married John[4] Witter (John,[3] Josiah,[2] William[1]), on September 7, 1740, at Westerly, Rhode Island.[38] Her husband's will, dated March 5, 1790, and proved on November 7, 1793, mentions his "beloved

wife Anne Witter," "beloved son Samuel Witter," "beloved daughter Sarah Dewey," "beloved Grand Children, the Children of my Son John Witter Deceased (Viz) John, Holly, and Anne," "beloved Grand Children, the Children of my deceased Daughter Hannah Porter (Viz) Desire, Nathan, Phanny, John, Mary, Rebekah and Phinehas," "Beloved Grand Children, the Children of my Daughter Sarah Dewey (Viz) Sarah, Phanny, Tracy, Theda, David, Jabesh, and Hannah." [38] It may be noted here that the grandchildren of John and Anne (Davis) Witter, children of their daughter, Hannah (Witter) Porter, bear some of the Christion names borne by the children of William Davis, by his wife, Experience, namely, Desire and Nathan.

Children of John and Anne (Davis) Witter:

i John Witter; predeceased his parents, as appears in his father's will; of Hopkinton, originally part of Westerly, where he held important town offices; received land there from his parents on April 6, 1768; Ensign of Hopkinton Company in King's County (now Washington County) Regiment, in September, 1768; in June, 1769; and in May, 1770; married, April 7, 1763, Miriam Worden, daughter of James Worden, of Stonington, Connecticut, by whom he had children: Anne, John, and Holly.[38]

8 ii Samuel Witter; of whom subsequently.

iii Hannah Witter; married ——— Porter; died before the making of her father's will, March 5, 1790; children, mentioned therein: Desire, Nathan, Phanny, John, Mary, Rebekah, Phinehas.[38]

iv Sarah Witter; married Daniel Dewey, January 12, 1768; children, mentioned in their grandfather's will: Sarah, Phanny, Tracy, Theda, David, Jabesh, Hannah.[38]

8 SAMUEL[5] WITTER (Anne[4] Davis, Peter,[3] John,[2] John[1]) was born at Hopkinton, Rhode Island, which was formed from Westerly, on June 29, 1745. He married, January 5, 1769,

Tacy Porter. They were the parents of Mary Witter, who became the wife of her second cousin, Weeden Witter. They were the great-grandparents of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland, of Corry, Pennsylvania, as has been set forth in "Loveland Ancestry," by Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn (1918). The lineage of Mr. Loveland from Anne Davis is here given briefly:[38]

ANNE DAVIS married John Witter. Their son,
SAMUEL WITTER, married Tacy Porter. Their daughter,
MARY WITTER, married Weeden Witter. Their son,
CLARK WITTER, married, first, Polly Green. Their daughter,
POLLY ANN WITTER, married William Loveland. They were the parents of
FRANCIS AUGUSTUS LOVELAND.

DAVIS AUTHORITIES

1 Town Clerk's Office, Westerly, Rhode Island. Town Records, &c., Book 1, Page 1.
2 Genealogical Dictionary of New England. Savage. Volume 2.
3 Town Clerk's Office, Westerly, Rhode Island. Records of Town, Land, Probate, &c., Book 1, Page 3.
4 Ibid., Book 2, Page 2.
5 Ibid., Book 1, Page 13.
6 Ibid., Book 1, Page 28.
7 Ibid., Page 85.
8 Ibid., Page 29.
9 Ibid., Book 2, Page 7.
10 Ibid., Page 37.
11 Ibid., Page 117½.
12 Ibid., Page 12.
13 Ibid., Page 154.
14 Ibid., Council and Probate Records, Book 2, Page 55.
15 Ibid., Town Meeting, &c., Records, Book 2, Page 88.
16 Ibid., Council, Probate and Land Records, Book 2, Page 106.
17 Ibid., Town Meeting, &c., Records, Book 2, Page 34.
18 Ibid., Page 128.

19 James Rogers and His Descendants. By James Swift Rogers (1902), Page 114.
20 Westerly and Its Witnesses. By Frederic Denison (1878), Pages 129-130.
21 Town Clerk's Office, Westerly, Rhode Island. Land Evidences, Book 2, Page 111.
22 Ibid., Page 142.
23 Ibid., Page 52.
24 Ibid., Page 220.
25 Ibid., Town Meeting, &c., Records, Book 2, Page 142.
26 Ibid., Council, Probate and Land Records, Book 2, Page 134.
27 Ibid., Town Meeting, &c., Records, Book 2, Page 105.
28 Westerly and Its Witnesses, as cited under Note 20, Page 284.
29 Town Clerk's Office, Westerly, Rhode Island. Council and Probate Records, Number 6 (1762-1767).
30 Ibid., Town Meeting, &c., Records, Number 2 (1706-1745), Page 70.
31 Ibid., Book 2, Page 111.
32 Ibid., also Rhode Island Vital Records, Volume V.
33 Ibid., Council and Probate Records, Book 3, Page 74.
34 Ibid., Town Meeting, &c., Records, Book 2, Page 63.
35 Ibid., Page 77; also Vital Records of Rhode Island, Volume 5, Page 28. James M. Arnold (1894), published under auspices of the General Assembly.
36 Ibid., Town Meeting, &c., Records, Book 2, Page 95.
37 Ibid., Council and Probate Records, Book 6, Page 381.
38 Loveland Ancestry. By Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn (1918).

COGGESHALL

1 JOHN[1] COGGESHALL, or Coxhall, as his surname sometimes appears in old records, came from Essex County, England, on the ship, "Lion," arriving in New England September 16, 1632. He was a mercer by trade, and first settled at Roxbury, Massachusetts. He was made a freeman on November 6 of that year, but, with his wife, Mary, removed to Boston, before May 3, 1635, on which date one of their children was born there.[1]

John Coggeshall was a Representative to the first General Court of Massachusetts, in 1634, and also for several years thereafter. In 1637, because of his sympathy for those dissenting from the opinions of the authorities in matters of religion, under the leadership of Wheelwright, he was expelled from his seat in the Legislature of Massachusetts, and banished, the year following, to the Colony of Rhode Island. He soon became distinguished there, being chosen Assistant in 1641, and, in 1647, President of the Colony. Other important officers were held by him, and he became one of the leading men at Newport, Rhode Island, and Treasurer of the Colony. A well known historian says that, in some cases, it is difficult to distinguish him as a holder of public trusts from his son, John, Junior, and it may be that the last named office, that of Treasurer, applies to his son, who was of Newport. The name, John Coggeshall, appears in the records as late as 1689 as that of one in positions of honor.[1]

Children of John and Mary Coggeshall:

i Ann Coggeshall; born in England, before 1632, the date her parents came to Massachusetts; married, November 15, 1643, Peter Easton.[1]

2 ii John Coggeshall; of whom subsequently.

3 iii Joshua Coggeshall; of whom subsequently.

iv Hananeel Coggeshall; baptized at Boston, Massachusetts, May 3, 1635.[1]

v Wait Coggeshall; born at Boston, September 11, 1636; married, December 18, 1651, Daniel Gould.[1]

vi Bedaiah[1] Coggeshall (possibly an error for Obadiah); born at Boston, July 30, 1637, the authority cited stating that he does not know whether this child was a son or a daughter.[1]

2 JOHN[2] COGGESHALL (John[1]) was born in England, before 1632, the date of his parents' arrival in Massachusetts. He removed with his parents to Rhode Island Colony, and was of the town of Newport. In 1647 he married Elizabeth, the youngest daughter of William Balstone, by whom he had sons and several daughters other than their daughter, Elizabeth, below, but whose names are not known.[1]

Children of John and Elizabeth (Balstone) Coggeshall:

i William Coggeshall.[1]

ii John Coggeshall; born February 12, 1650.[1]

iii Elizabeth Coggeshall;[1] married John Warner.[1]

3 JOSHUA[2] COGGESHALL (John[1]) was probably born in England, before 1632, the date of his parents sailing for America. He removed with them to the Colony of Rhode Island, and married, on December 22, 1652, Joan West.[1] There were a number of this name in New England in the Seventeenth Century, those of whom here given being of the right dates to have perhaps been her father, or near relatives.

Thomas West was of Salem, Massachusetts. He came to America in the ship "Mary and John," in 1634, bound to that Colony, and received a grant of land at Salem in 1640. He married, October 11, 1658, Phebe Waters, perhaps daughter of Richard Waters, and was made a freeman in 1668. His wife died April 16, 1674, and in 1686 he was still living at Salem.[2]

Edward West was of Lynn, Massachusetts, in 1637; Francis West was of Duxbury, Massachusetts, in 1643, and one of the original proprietors of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, in 1645; John West was of Ipswich, Massachusetts, in 1648. John West, a member of the grand jury at Saco, Massachusetts, in 1640, subscribed to the Oath of Allegiance to the Colony of Massachusetts, in 1653. A few years later he sold his estate to Major Pendleton and died some time between September 29, 1663, the date of his will, and its proving, on October 5, following. In it he names his grandchildren, children of his son, Thomas, as Ann, Lydia, Thomas, and Samuel Haley.[2]

Matthew West was of Lynn, Massachusetts, in 1636, and was made a freeman on March 9, 1637. He was of Newport, Rhode Island, after 1646, where he was made a freeman in 1655.[2]

Robert West was of Providence, Rhode Island, in 1641, and Nathaniel West was of Newport, Rhode Island, where he was one of the founders of the first Baptist Church there in 1644. He and the above Robert West were friends of Roger Williams. Nathaniel West was made a freeman, in 1655, at Newport, as was John West the same year.[2]

Joan (West) Coggeshall, the wife of Joshua Coggeshall of this biography, died April 24, 1676, aged forty-one, which would make her birth date about 1635.[1] He married, as his second wife, on June 21, 1677, Rebecca Russell.

Joshua Coggeshall died March 1, 1689. He was of Newport, Rhode Island,[1] and also of Portsmouth, Rhode Island.[4]

Children of Joshua and Joan (West) Coggeshall:

i Mary Coggeshall; born in February, 1655.[1]

ii Joshua Coggeshall; born in May, 1656;[1] perhaps the Joshua Coggeshall, who, by his wife, Sarah, had a son, Thomas, born April 25, 1688, as appears in the Vital Records of Rhode Island.[3]

iii John Coggeshall; born in December, 1659.[1]

iv Josiah Coggeshall; born in November, 1662.[1]

v Daniel Coggeshall; born in April, 1665.[1]

4 vi Humility Coggeshall; of whom subsequently.

vii Caleb Coggeshall; born December 17, 1672.[1]

4 HUMILITY[3] COGGESHALL (Joshua,[2] John[1]) was born in January, 1670, or 1671, at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, at which place her father lived.[4] In the old records she is called "Humilis."[1] She married Benjamin Greene, of North Kingstown, and, later, of West Greenwich, Rhode Island, son of John and Joan Greene, who were of Quidnessit, the Indian name of Kingstown, Rhode Island.[4]

Children of Benjamin and Humility (Coggeshall) Greene:

i John Greene; born about 1688.[4]

ii Mary Greene.[4]

iii Benjamin Greene.[4]

iv Ann Greene.[4]

v Henry Greene.[4]

vi Phoebe Greene.[4]

vii Catherine Greene.[4]

viii Caleb Greene.[4]

ix Sarah Greene.[4]

x Dinah Greene.[4]

xi Deborah Greene.[4]

xii Joshua Greene.[4]

Benjamin and Humility (Coggeshall) Greene, through their

son, John Greene, above, born about 1688, a Lieutenant in the Colonial Militia, were the ancestors of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland, of Corry, Pennsylvania, the lineage being given briefly, as follows:

HUMILITY[3] COGGESHALL (Joshua,[2] John[1]) married Benjamin Greene. Their son,

LIEUTENANT JOHN GREENE, married, as his first wife, Mary Aylsworth. Their son,

JOSEPH GREENE, married Margaret Greenman. Their son,

JUDGE EDWARD GREENE, married Huldah Sweet. Their daughter,

POLLY GREENE, married Clark Witter. Their daughter,

POLLY ANN WITTER, married William Loveland. They were the parents of

FRANCIS AUGUSTUS LOVELAND, of Corry, Pennsylvania.[4]

COGGESHALL AUTHORITIES

1 Genealogical Dictionary of New England. Savage. Volume 1.
2 Ibid., Volume 4.
3 Vital Records of Rhode Island, under Newport Births.
4 "Loveland Ancestry," by Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn (1918).

AYLWORTH

1 ARTHUR[1] AYLWORTH was of "Quidnesset," which was the Indian name for North Kingstown, Rhode Island, where he was elected a "ratemaker," in May, 1679. On July 29, the same year, he was a signer of a petition, with "forty-one others of Narragansett." He deeded land there to Henry Tibbets on September 21, 1697, "was appointed to some kind of inspectorship," on February 6, 1698-9, and elected "Viewer of fences and supervisor of highways," on June 5, 1699.[1]

The wife of Arthur Alyworth was Mary, daughter of Reverend John and Mary (Holmes) Brown, of Providence, Rhode Island.[1] Her lineage appears under Brown Ancestry.

Arthur Aylworth died at North Kingstown some time between November 7, 1725, and September 13, 1726. He made his will on May 8, "one Thousand Seven hundred and (———t)een," and a Codicil was added on November 7, 1725. The will was proved on September 13, 1726.[1]

Children of Arthur and Mary (Brown) Aylworth:

i Robert Aylworth; eldest son; executor of his father's will; married Ann Davis, on May 20, 1708; was of Exeter, Rhode Island, which was formed from North Kingstown; died before February 25, 1760.[1]

ii Philip Aylworth[1]

iii Chad Aylworth.[1]

iv Arthur Aylworth; may have lived in East Greenwich, Rhode Island, and have been the Arthur Aylworth, whose son, James, married, on February 8, 1733, Mary, daughter of William Wood;[2] may also have been the father of Arthur Aylworth, who had a son, Arthur, born at North Kingstown, November 15, "176–."[3]

v John Aylworth.[1]

2 vi Mary Aylworth; of whom subsequently.

vii "Elizabeth Dolliver"[1] (perhaps Elizabeth Deliver) Aylworth.

viii Katharine Aylworth.[1]

ix Martha Aylworth.[1]

2 MARY[2] AYLWORTH (Arthur[1]) was the eldest daughter of Arthur and Mary (Brown) Aylworth. She married, about 1708, Lieutenant John Greene, son of Benjamin and Humility (Coggeshall) Greene, as his first wife, and became the ancestress of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland, of Corry, Pennsylvania, his descent from her being, briefly, as follows:[4]

MARY[2] AYLWORTH (Arthur[1]) married Lieutenant John Greene. Their son,

JOSEPH GREENE, married Margaret Greenman. Their son,

JUDGE EDWARD GREENE, married Huldah Sweet. Their daughter,
POLLY GREENE, married Clark Witter. Their daughter,
POLLY ANN WITTER, married William Loveland. They were the parents of
FRANCIS AUGUSTUS LOVELAND, of Corry, Pennsylvania.

AYLWORTH AUTHORITIES

1 "Arthur Aylworth and His Descendants in America." By Homer E. Aylworth, M.D. (1887). Pages 36 *et seq.*
2 Vital Records of Rhode Island, under North Kingstown Marriages.
3 *Ibid,* under North Kingstown Births.
4 "Loveland Ancestry," by Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn (1918).

BROWN

1 REVEREND CHAD[1] BROWN arrived in Massachusetts Bay Colony from England on the ship, "Martin," in July, 1638, and settled at Boston, according to his own statement before Deputy Governor Dudley in support of a noncupative will made by one of his fellow passengers who had died during the voyage.[1] With him came his wife, Elizabeth, and his son, John, aged about eight years, and also, perhaps, his four other sons, James, Jeremiah, Judah ("alias Chad"), and Daniel, the places of whose births are not known.[1]

Chad Brown removed from Massachusetts to Rhode Island, where he succeeded the famous Roger Williams as minister of the Baptist Church at Providence in 1642. He was the ancestor of the Brown family, distinguished in Rhode Island history as the founders of Brown University, at Providence.[1]

Children of Chad and Elizabeth Brown:

2 i John Brown; of whom subsequently.
ii James Brown.[1]
iii Jeremiah Brown.[1]
iv Judah, "alias Chad," Brown.[1]

v Daniel Brown;[1] may have been the Daniel Brown who died at Providence, Rhode Island, September 27, or 29, 1710.[2]

2 JOHN[2] BROWN (Chad[1]) was born in England about 1630, as he was aged eight years on his arrival in Boston, Massachusetts, with his parents in July, 1638.[1] He married Mary, daughter of Reverend Obadiah Holmes, the famous Baptist minister, who removed from Massachusetts to Rhode Island in order to secure freedom from persecution for his religious beliefs.[3] Obadiah Holmes was one of the most remarkable characters of early New England days, and was the ancestor of Abraham Lincoln.[3] His English lineage appears under Holmes Ancestry.

John Brown was of Providence, Rhode Island.[1]

Children of John and Mary (Holmes) Brown:

i John Brown; born March 18, 1662.[1]

ii James Brown; born in 1666.[1]

iii Obadiah Brown;[1] may be the Obadiah Brown who died at Providence, Rhode Island, August 24, 1716.[2]

iv Martha Brown.[1]

v Deborah Brown.[1]

3 vi Mary Brown;[3] of whom subsequently.

3 MARY[3] BROWN (John,[2] Chad[1]) married Arthur Aylworth of North Kingstown, Rhode Island. Their eldest daughter, Mary Aylworth, married Lieutenant John Greene about 1708, as his first wife, and became the ancestress of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland, of Corry, Pennsylvania, as set forth in the brief lineage here given.[3]

MARY[3] BROWN (John,[2] Chad[1]) married Arthur Aylworth. Their daughter,

MARY AYLWORTH, married Lieutenant John Greene. Their son,

JOSEPH GREENE, married Margaret Greenman. Their son,

JUDGE EDWARD GREENE, married Huldah Sweet. Their daughter,

POLLY GREENE, married Clark Witter. Their daughter,

POLLY ANN WITTER, married William Loveland, and was the mother of

FRANCIS AUGUSTUS LOVELAND, of Corry, Pennsylvania.

BROWN AUTHORITIES

1 Genealogical Dictionary of New England. Savage. Volume 1.
2 Vital Records of Rhode Island, under Providence Deaths.
3 Loveland Ancestry. By Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn (1918).

HOLMES

JOHN HOLME, or Hulme, of Paull-Holme, in the County of York, England, the first of this ancient lineage here traced, was living before the reign of the Empress Maud. The name of his son and heir is not known, but the latter was succeeded by Olenor Holme of Paull-Holme, Comptroller of the Household in the Court of Empress Maud, and believed to have been the grandfather of William Holme, or Hulme, below.

WILLIAM HOLME held lands in the County of Lancaster in 1202 and was succeeded by his son,

ROGER HOLME, believed to have been father of

MATHEW de REDDISH. This surname is probably used interchangeably with Holme, as was often the case in ancient times, when a son was called "of" some property, until the decease of his father, when, on his succession to his father's estates, his surname was changed accordingly. Reddish is a small hamlet in Reddish Township, in Salford Hundred, Lancashire, and is in the Parish of Manchester. Close by are several properties owned by the Holme family, among them Heaton Norris, Withington, and Denton. Mathew Reddish held some of the same lands as those of William Holme and his son, Roger, above. Mathew de Reddish was the father of

ROBERT de REDDISH, whose sons appear below:

Sons of Robert de Reddish:

i Richard de Reddish; father of Ellen de Reddish, who married Richard de Hulton of Ordsall; her descendants for a time were known

by the nomenclature de Hulton de Reddish, but later bore Reddish as a surname.

ii John de Reddish; of whom subsequently.

JOHN de REDDISH, of the above lineage, which is established from circumstantial evidence, as set forth in the above paragraphs, had a son, Jordan, whose son also bore the same name. This younger Jordan had two sons, Sir William de Hulme of Reddish, and John. This Sir William de Hulme of Reddish, from dates ascertained, may be placed as the Sir William de Hulme of Hulme in Lancashire, to whom Edward, the Black Prince, son of King Edward the Third, gave the armorial augmentation of the canton and chaplet. It appears that this William was father or brother of Sir Bryan de Holme of Paull-Holme, in Yorkshire, whose descendants also bore this augmentation in their Arms, which are evidently derived from the ancient Coat of Holme (Hulme, Holmes) of Lancashire. In the year 1086, when William the Conqueror made the Domesday Survey of all England, the County of Lancaster was included in the County of York. The Coat of Arms of Holme of Paull-Holme, Yorkshire, is blazoned: Barry of six, or and azure, on a canton argent, a chaplet gules. One Crest is a holly tree fructed, proper, and another: Out of a mural-coronet gules, a hound's head erased, or. The Motto is *Holme semper viret,*—"May Holme ever flourish."

SIR WILLIAM de HULME of Reddish, above, was the father of

ROBERT de HULME, who, about the middle of the Fourteenth Century, claimed the Reddish property from the heir of Ellen (de Reddish) de Hulton, above mentioned, whose heirs were known under the surname Reddish. The name of the wife of Robert de Hulme was Margaret. He died before 1365, when his widow claimed a dower right in thirty-eight acres in Reddish held or claimed by Richard de Reddish. The son of Robert de Hulme and his wife, Margaret, was

WILLIAM de HULME, who, in 1366, was a defendant in another land suit brought of the de Reddish descendants. This litigation continued, for a descendant of William de Hulme,

JAMES HULME of Reddish, is recorded as bound to Thurstan Holland and others, the latter's daughter, Elizabeth being the wife of John de Reddish. This litigation was in 1456, and Robert Hulme, heir of James Hulme of Reddish, is named. The son, or perhaps the grandson, of this Robert Hulme, son of James Hulme, was

NICHOLAS HULME, lord of "manors, lands, &c.," in Reddish, Hulme, Heaton Norris, and other places in the year 1523. He made a settlement of these properties, providing that they were to descend to his heirs male, with remainders to Hugh Hulme, first, and then to Ralph Hulme of Manchester, "which Ralph is next heir male, after the said Hugh Hulme, to the said lands." The son and heir of Nicholas Hulme was James Hulme, and provision was made by his father in the above described settlement of his property, that full possession was not to pass to him until a time to be determined by William Davenport of Bramhall, John Reddish of Reddish, and Hugh Hulme of Tottington. From this it would appear that his son, James, was a minor in 1523, the date of the above settlement. Two years later, in 1525, Nicholas Hulme made another settlement regarding his property in Chester, directing that it was to descend to his son, James, and that Janet, his wife, who was the mother of James Hulme, was to have dower right in it.

JAMES HULME, son of Nicholas and Janet Hulme, of Reddish, Hulme, and other lands, in Denton, Heaton Norris, and Withington, made a settlement of them in 1551, naming his son and heir, George Hulme, with remainders to go to the latter's son, Robert Hulme, and then to younger sons of James, maker of the settlement, who are called Richard, Ralph, Nicholas, John and Edmund.

GEORGE HULME, son of James Hulme, above, probably died before the year 1568, when his son, Robert, was owner of the Reddish property.

ROBERT HULME, son of the above George Hulme, mortgaged the estates at Reddish in 1568, but appears to have recovered them in 1584, together with property in Heaton Norris

and Withington. In 1598-1599, he made a settlement of his lands in Reddish, Heaton Norris and Withington, with remainders to his uncle, John Hulme, son of James, this John being Rector of Wickham Bishops in County Essex, and afterward to the said Robert's great-uncle, called "Robert Hulme of the Hudash," who is called in the settlement fifty years of age and more, which may indicate a much greater age than fifty. Robert Hulme died at Hulme, March 7, 1599-1600.

The above Robert Hulme, "of the Hudash," or "Udash," property which has not been identified, was the son of Nicholas and Janet Hulme, great-grandparents of Robert Hulme, maker of the above settlement. The known facts appear to indicate that he was the grandfather of Obadiah Holmes, who emigrated to America and finally settled at Newport, Rhode Island. Close by Reddish, in Lancashire, which has been described above, are located a number of places connected with the history of Obadiah Holmes before his coming to New England, among them, Didsbury, Stockport, Gorton, and Manchester. The grandfather of Obadiah Holmes is known to have been Robert Holmes of Reddish, and it is believed that he was identical with the above Robert Hulme of "the Hudash." He was born in the early part of the Sixteenth Century, and is said to have been mentioned in the will of John Reddish in 1569, and, in 1598, to have been a witness to the will of Otiwell, or Otiswell, Hulme of Reddish. Robert Hulme's will was made on August 11, 1602, and proved at Chester, on January 28, 1605. In it he mentions his eldest son, Robert, and his wife, Alice. Robert Holmes was buried at Stockport, near Reddish. In the record he is described as "Ould Robert Holme of Redich." His wife was buried in what is now Manchester Cathedral, and is called in the burial record "Alyce wydow to Robte Hulme of Reddiche." Their eldest son,

ROBERT HULME, inherited his father's property. His will, dated August 20, 1640, was probated at Chester, November 24, 1649, and bequeaths to his son, Robert, "the massuage in which I now dwell and which has been held ... by my progenitors tyme out of mind." He expresses the hope that "master Edward Cooke" will deal favorably with his son, Robert, in the matter of property, the lordship of the manor of Reddish having passed to the Cooke, or Coke, family early in the Seventeenth Century on the marriage of Sarah, daughter and co-heir of Alexander Red-

dish, to Clement, youngest son of the famous jurist, Sir Edward Coke. Robert Hulme died in 1640, and was buried at Stockport on November 12 of that year. His wife was named Katherine and it is thought that her maiden surname was Johnson.

Children of Robert and Katherine (Johnson?) Holmes:

i John Holmes; baptized at Stockport, May 3, 1607; matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford University, November 18, 1625; perhaps died young, as he is not named in his father's will.

ii Obadiah Holmes; of whom subsequently.

iii Joan Holmes; baptized at Didsbury, February 2, 1610-1611; perhaps died in 1612.

iv Samuel Holmes; buried at Stockport, November 2, 1613.

v Samuel Holmes; born about 1616; matriculated at Brasenose, aged sixteen, February 15, 1632-1633, the college conferring on him the degree of Bachellor of Arts, May 16, 1636.

vi Nathaniel Holmes; baptized at Didsbury, July 12, 1618; buried at Stockport, September 10, 1631.

vii Robert Holmes; baptized at Stockport, March 25, 1621; inherited his father's property at Reddish; said to have had a tannery at Meadowcroft in Middletown; lived at Gorton, where, during the Commonwealth, he was a Ruling Elder; called of Reddish in his will, proved October 11, 1698, which mentions his "great coffer in Manchester;" buried at Gorton, November 17, 1697; married Anne Thorpe, and had sons, John, and Obadiah, and other children.

viii Joseph Holmes; buried at Stockport, June 13, 1623.

ix Joseph Holmes; under age in 1640; bequeathed by his father forty pounds and all his books.

OBADIAH HOLMES, son of Robert and Katherine (Johnson?) Holmes, or Hulme, of Reddish, Lancashire, was probably born at Reddish in 1606, or 1607. He was baptized at Didsbury, November 18, 1609-1610. There was at Didsbury, close by Reddish, an ancient school, at which it is probable that Obadiah Holmes was a pupil. It is almost certain that he matriculated at Brasenose College, as did two of his brothers, although he may not have graduated. In a document still extant Obadiah Holmes stated that his father had provided an Oxford education for three of his sons, and, as he was a man of learning, it is assumed that he attended the University.

On November 20, 1630, Obadiah Holmes married Katherine Hyde at the Collegiate Church in Manchaster, then called Christ's Church. He became identified with the Puritan party, and, in 1638, with his wife and son, Jonathan, sailed from Preston, Lancashire, to America, landing at Boston, in Massachusetts Colony. He first settled at Salem, where he was living in 1639, when he, with two others, received a grant of land there, on which he established a glass factory, one of the first business enterprises in New England. He removed to Rehoboth, or Seekonk, as it was then called, in Massachusetts, before 1646, and was a member of Doctor John Newman's congregation. In 1649 he brought suit against the latter for slander and was publicly acquitted. His differences of opinion with the authorities of Massachusetts Colony resulted in his being arrested, with Doctor John Clarke and John Crandall, at Swampscott, Massachusetts, in 1651, for holding meetings in private houses on Sunday, "Contrary to the order of the Court." Prior to this he had, with several of his friends at Rehoboth, became a Baptist, and had removed to Newport, Rhode Island, but had returned to Massachusetts to preach that doctrine. On his release by the Massachusetts authorities, Obadiah Holmes returned to the Colony of Rhode Island, and succeeded Doctor Clarke as minister of the Baptist Church at Newport.

Reverend Obadiah Holmes was highly respected in the Colony of Rhode Island, as is proved by his appointment to high offices. On March 17, 1656, he represented Newport as a member of the General Assembly at Warwick, Roger Williams being Moderator on that occasion. He was made a freeman of the colony on May 20, 1656, and the next day appeared again as a deputy to the Assembly from Newport, as he did again on November 2, 1658. In

1657 he went to preach to the Dutch on Long Island, and in 1665 was again there with Lady Deborah Moofy's colony at Gravesend. In that year he was a patentee of the new settlement in Monmouth County, New Jersey, but did not himself make his home there, although members of his family did so. In 1675 he wrote, at Newport, a number of epistolary documents, among them an address to his friends and relations concerning his own life and history; a message to his wife; one to his children; one to the members of his church at Newport; a statement of his religious beliefs; and "A letter unto the world." Among his descendants is Abraham Lincoln.

Children of Obadiah and Katherine (Hyde) Holmes:

i Jonathan Holmes; born in England in 1633; came with his parents to America; resided at Middletown, New Jersey, and at Newport, Rhode Island; Deputy, Justice, Captain; married Sarah Borden; died in 1713.

ii Lydia Holmes; married Captain John Bowne.

iii Martha Holmes; born in 1640; married ———— Odlin.

iv Samuel Holmes; born in 1642; lived at Gravesend, Long Island; Lieutenant, Magistrate; married Alice Stillwell; died in 1679.

v Obadiah Holmes; born in 1644; of Staten Island and Cohansey, New Jersey; Justice; married Elizabeth Cooke.

vi Hopestill Holmes; married ——— Taylor.

vii John Holmes; born in 1649, at Newport, Rhode Island; Deputy, Lieutenant; married, first, Frances Holden, second, Mary (Sayles) Green; died in 1712.

viii Mary Holmes; of whom subsequently.

MARY HOLMES, youngest child of Reverend Obadiah and Katherine (Hyde) Holmes, as she is called in one account of her family, was probably older than her brother, John, who is stated to have been born in 1649, while her marriage date has been given as probably about 1661. Her sister, Hopestill, was born before the above brother, John, according to the order of the names of her brothers and sisters, although her birth date is not given, and

the next oldest child, Obadiah, Junior, was born in 1644. Marriages were made at an early age in those days, and she may have been born about 1646, and married aged fifteen or sixteen, when she became the wife of John Brown, son of Reverend Chad Brown, or Browne, as the surname also appears. The eldest child of John and Mary (Holmes) Brown, John Brown, Junior, was born March 18, 1662.

Mary (Holmes) Brown became the ancestress of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland, of Corry, the line of descent being here given in brief form:

MARY HOLMES married John Brown. Their daughter,
MARY BROWN, married Arthur Aylworth. Their daughter,
MARY AYLWORTH, married Lieutenant John Greene, as his first wife. Their son,
JOSEPH GREEN, married Margaret Greenman. Their son,
JUDGE EDWARD GREEN, married Huldah Sweet. Their daughter,
POLLY GREEN, married Clark Witter. Their daughter,
POLLY ANN WITTER, married William Loveland, and was the mother of
FRANCIS AUGUSTUS LOVELAND, of Corry, Pennsylvania.

HOLMES AUTHORITIES

The Journal of American History, Volume XII, Number 3, 1918. "Holmes," under "Crawford Ancestry," by Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn.

"Loveland Ancestry," by Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn.

GREENMAN

1 JOHN[1] GREENMAN was living in the Colony of Rhode Island as early as 1638.[1] He is called of Newport, and it may be that he was earlier in Massachusetts Colony, for his son, David, was an early proprietor of Taunton in that province.[2] The name of the wife of John Greenman is not known. His children, so far as they are known, appear below:

Children of John and ——— (———) Greenman:

2 i Edward Greenman;[2] of whom subsequently.

ii David Greenman;[2] probably the David Greenman who was an early proprietor of Taunton, Massachusetts, and the man of that name who was made a freeman of Newport, Rhode Island, in 1655.[1]

iii Content Greenman;[2] born in 1636; died March 27, 1666; married, in 1660, Walter Clarke.[2]

2 EDWARD[2] GREENMAN (John[1]) was perhaps older than his brother, David, or his sister, Content, as the latter was born in 1636, and, as stated above, his brother, David, was probably made a freeman as early as 1655, from which dates the sister would, in that year, have been about nineteen. Thus her two brothers were, undoubtedly, older than she. Edward Greenman was made a freeman of Newport, Rhode Island, the same year as his brother,—in 1655,[1] and they were, therefore, probably considerably older than their sister. In 1661 Edward Greenman was of Westerly, Rhode Island, when he was made a freeman of that place.[1] He died in 1688.[2] The name of the wife of Edward Greenman was Mary, but her surname is not known.[2]

Children of Edward and Mary (————) Greenman:

3 i Edward Greenman;[2] of whom subsequently.

ii William Greenman; of Westerly, Rhode Island; married there, in 1706, Ann Clark.[2]

iii John Greenman; born in 1666; died September 30, 1727, and was buried at Newport, Rhode Island; married Elizabeth...[2]

iv Thomas Greenman; born in 1669; died in 1728; married Mary, daughter of William and Sarah (Peckham) Weeden.[2]

v Mary Greenman; married Adam Casey, March 8, 1706.[2]

3 EDWARD[3] GREENMAN (Edward,[2] John[1]) was of Kingstown, Rhode Island, and may also have been of Westerly, where records concerning him are found. The earliest of these, on file at the Office of the Town Clerk, at Westerly, is here given:

At a Town Meeting, September 30, 1697. Voted that certain of the Councillors of Westerly should "meet with the Courte of Kingstowne at Edward Greenmans the 12 day of october next." [3] Another Westerly record, almost illegible and difficult to read, is dated March 19, 1701 (New Style of dating, 1702), and directs the reappearance before him, as Justice of the Peace, of "Ninecraft sachem," evidently an Indian, of Westerly, who, on that day, deeded land to Edward Larkin of Westerly. It is signed, "Edward Greenman Justice of pc." [4]

The name of the wife of Justice Edward Greenman was Margaret, but her surname is not known.[2]

Children of Edward and Margaret (————) Greenman:

i Abigail Greenman.[2]

ii Silas Greenman; born about 1690;[2] was a witness, with his brother, Edward, to a deed of John Champlin of Westerly, to Daniel "Maccoone" (McCune) of Kingstown, the deed being signed at Kingstown, on October 8, 1713;[5] married, first, at Kingstown, January 3, 1715, "Katharine Greenman," who died April 17, 1730, aged thirty-six;[2] married, second, March 23, 1731, Anne Babcock, who died May 13, 1731;[2] married, third, May 10, 1737, Eunice Babcock.[2]

iii Phoebe Greenman; born January 29, 1692; married ———— Whiting.[2]

4 iv Edward Greenman; of whom subsequently.

v Nathan Greenman.[2]

vi Sarah Greenman; died aged twenty-seven.[2]

4 CAPTAIN EDWARD[4] GREENMAN (Edward,[3] Edward,[2] John[1]) lived at Charlestown, Rhode Island,[6] and, later, was at Kingstown, and of Westerly, in that Colony, as appears from the records here given, which are found in the Office of the Town Clerk, at Westerly.

Under date of January 31, 1711–1712, "Edward Greenman of kings town . . . . Rhode Island and providence plantations" sold, for twelve shillings, to George Babcock of the same place, five acres of land in Kingstown. "The subscriber Cap[t] Edward

Greenman personally appeared ye day and year above written and acknowledged the . . . deed . . . . before me in westerly John Babcock Justice" The deed was entered at Westerly, October 11, (? the day of the month illegible) 1715.[7] As has been stated above, Edward Greenman was a witness, with his brother, Silas, to a deed made by John Champlin of Westerly, to Daniel Macoone of Kingstown, which was signed in the latter place, October 8, 1713.[5] "Edward Greenman, Jr.," was a witness to the will of William Davill, who signed his surname "Davil," on January 6, 1718. The testator was of Westerly.[8]

The fact that he is called Edward Greenman, "Jr.," in the above will, may indicate that his father, Justice Edward Greenman, was still living at the date of its making.

Captain Edward Greenman was a resident of Westerly, Rhode Island, before October 3, 1720, as the following record, under that date, shows: "Upon the Desire of Capt. Edward Greenman, Liberty is allowed him and his wife to Continue in the Town of Westerly for the Space of about Eleven Months." [9] It may be that the wife here referred to was the first wife of Captain Edward Greenman, for record of his marriage has been found, on May 11, 1721, as follows: "Greenman, Edward, Jun., of Westerly, and Sarah Clarke, of South Kingstown; m. in S. K. by Christopher Allen, Justice, May 11, 1721." [10]

An instance of the laws of the so-called "good old times," is given in the following record, which shows how the spirit of hospitality in Captain Edward Greenman was recompensed. Under date of October 26, 1724, he was fined forty shillings "for Entertaining of a vagrant or tranchant person viz one John Greene so Called Contrary to Law and the orders of this Town." The record continues, "Capt Greenmans fine . . . is Remitted he paying ten shillings Jn the treasury for the Charg the town has been att about John Green being worned out of town and s^d^ Green as (*sic.*) admitted vpon s^d^ Greenmans and Ezekiel Gaunts (? illegible) Giving in one hundred pound bond to ye Counc^l^ . . . . ." This last is dated November 30, 1724.

Captain Edward Greenman "Exhibited an Jnventory of the Estate of Deborah Pike Widow of Phillip Pike Both Deceased," on August 28, 1727.[12]

Under date of April 28, 1729, as recorded at Westerly, "Wm Utter, son of Nicholas Utter, chooses Capt. Edward Green-

man for his guardian & he is so appointed."[13] On June 30, 1729, Captain Edward "Greenman" was appointed guardian to Josiah, son of Nicholas Utter.[14] On September 28, 1730, Captain Edward Greenman was appointed administrator of the estate of "his Cousin Joseph Utter," of Westerly.[15]

Edward Greenman, as one of the three "Prizers" (appraisers), signs the inventory of the estate of Joseph Johnson, deceased, the inventory being taken on June 30, 1731.[16]

On December 27, 1736–1737, "173 6/7," "Mr Edward Greenman" appeared before the Council as one of the three Executors of the will of George Brown, deceased,[17] and, on the same day, appeared as one of the administrators of the same estate, when he is called "Edward Greenman Iunr" of Westerly.[18] The fact that he is still called "Junior," may indicate that his father, Edward Greenman, Justice of the Peace, was still living at that date.

The children of Captain Edward and Sarah (Clarke) Greenman appear in the Vital Records of Rhode Island, under "Charlestown Births and Deaths," and, as he married her on May 11, 1721, as has been stated, he may have removed from Westerly to Charlestown soon afterward. An account of the lineage of Sarah Clarke appears under "Clarke Ancestry."

Children of Edward and Sarah (Clarke) Greenman:

i Silas Greenman; born June 11, 1724; married, October 27, 1751, Sarah Peckham; lived at Charlestown, Rhode Island.[2]

5 ii Margaret Greenman;[2] of whom subsequently.

iii Abigail Greenman; born November 21, 1727.[2]

iv Edward Greenman; born March 9, 1731.[2]

v Catharine Greenman; born August 18, 1732.[2]

vi Mary Greenman; born April 12, 1735.[2]

vii Prudence Greenman; born October 28, 1736.[2]

viii Chloe Greenman; born April 8, 1739.[2]

ix Nathan Greenman; born February 21, 1741[2] (1740, according to Old Style dating, in Vital Records of Rhode Island.[6]).

5 MARGARET[5] GREENMAN (Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] John[1]) was born October 17, 1725,[2] at Charlestown, Rhode Island.[6] She is called of Charlestown in the record of her

marriage to Joseph Green, which is here given: "Joseph Green of Westerly and Margaret Greenman of Charlestown Were Ioyned in Marriage Sept^{r} : 20th : 1747. By me W Horn Justice."[19] Joseph Green, or Greene, was the son of Lieutenant John Green of West Greenwich, Rhode Island, where he was probably born about 1725. He removed to Westerly but returned to West Greenwich some time between 1768 and 1774, appearing in the census there in the latter year.[20] The children of Joseph and Margaret (Greenman) Green were Charles, Luke, John, Rhoda, Edward, Perry, Joseph, and Olive.[20] An account of the Green family is given in "Loveland Ancestry," by Mabel T. R. Washburn (1918).

As shown in the brief lineage here given, Margaret (Greenman) Green was the ancestress of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland, of Corry, Pennsylvania.[20]

MARGARET GREENMAN married Joseph Green. Their son,
JUDGE EDWARD GREEN married Huldah Sweet. Their daughter,
POLLY GREEN, married Clark Witter. Their daughter,
POLLY ANN WITTER, married William Loveland, and became the mother of
FRANCIS AUGUSTUS LOVELAND, of Corry, Pannsylvania.

GREENMAN AUTHORITIES

1 Genealogical Dictionary of New England. Savage.
2 History of Stonington, Connecticut. Richard A. Wheeler (1900). Pages 405-407.
3 Town Clerk's Office, Westerly, Rhode Island. Town Records, &c., Book 1, Page 20.
4 Ibid., Land Evidences. Book 2, Page 200.
5 Ibid., Page 141.
6 Vital Records of Rhode Island.
7 Ibid., Book 1, Page 197.
8 Ibid., Council, Probate, Land Records, Book 2, Page 147.
9 Ibid., Book 3, Page 16.
10 Vital Records of Rhode Island, as cited under Note 6, Volume 5, Page 9.

11 Town Clerk's Office, Westerly, Rhode Island. Council and Probate Records, Book 3, Pages 134-135.
12 Ibid., Page 219.
13 Ibid., Page 306.
14 Ibid., Page 314.
15 Ibid., Page 337.
16 Ibid., Page 363.
17 Ibid., Book 4, Page 237.
18 Ibid., Page 135.
19 Westerly, Rhode Island. Town Meetings, Births, Marriages, & Ear Marks, No. 3, 1745-1778. Page 213.
20 Loveland Ancestry. By Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn (1918).

CLARKE

1 CAPTAIN JEREMIAH[1] CLARKE came to America from England before 1638, in which year he was admitted as an inhabitant of "Aquidneck," the Indian name of Portsmouth, Rhode Island. He married, in England, Frances, daughter of Lewis Latham and widow of William Dungan. They brought with them to America her children by her first marriage. She was born in 1611.[1]

The Latham family of New England is descended from the old English line of which Frances, wife of Jeremiah Clarke, was a member. Her lineage appears under the title, "Latham Ancestry," herein.

On April 28, 1639, Jeremiah Clarke, with eight other men, signed a compact for the settlement of Newport, Rhode Island, at Portsmouth, when he is called "Elder." In the same year he was made Treasurer, and in 1639–1640, Constable. On March 10, 1640, he had a grant of one hundred and sixteen acres of land, and also in that year, with two others, was chosen to lay out the remainder of land at Newport, the new settlement. On March 16, 1641, he was made a freeman; in 1642, Lieutenant; and in 1644, Captain. He was Treasurer of Newport in 1644–1647, and in 1647–1649 was Treasurer of the four towns, the only ones then settled, of Rhode Island Colony. In 1648 he was made Assistant of the Colony, and "became President Regent, acting as Governor under this title, pending Governor William Coddington's clearance of certain accusations." [1]

Captain Jeremiah Clarke died in January, 1652, and was buried at Newport. By January 18, 1656, his widow had married, as her third husband, Reverend William Vaughan. She died in September, 1677, in her sixty-seventh year, and was buried at Newport.[1]

It may be that the Benjamin Clarke, who, by his wife, Mary, had children born at South Kingstown, Rhode Island, was a son, or near relative, of Jeremiah Clarke. His children are named in Rhode Island Vital Records as Sarah, born February 26, 1693; Benjamin, born in April, 1694; Emmanuel, born April 4, 1697; and Ebenezer Lion, born September 2, 1717.[2]

Son of Jeremiah and Frances (Latham) Clarke:

2 Jeremiah Clarke; of whom subsequently.

2 JEREMIAH[2] CLARKE (Jeremiah[1]) was born in 1643. He was of Newport, Rhode Island, where he was made a freeman in 1666. He was a Deputy in 1696–1705, and in 1701 was made a deacon of the Baptist Church.[3]

Jeremiah Clarke, Junior, married Ann Audley, who died on December 15, 1732.[3] Her surname also appears as "Odlin" and "Odlyn."[4] Early colonists in New England of this name are Lewis and John, of Boston, in 1632, and Edmund, of Lynn, Massachusetts, in 1641.[4]

Jeremiah Clarke died on January 16, 1729.[3] His Will, dated June 13, 1728, with a codicil added on January 9, 1729, was probated at Newport on February 3, 1729. It mentions his wife, Anne; his sons, Jeremiah, James, Henry, and Weston; his daughters, Ann Greenman and Sarah Weeden; children of his deceased daughter, Mary Weeden, are named as Jeremiah, William, Caleb and Francis Weeden, Ann Sanford, "Mary ———," and Margaret Weeden; children of his deceased daughter, Frances Sanford, are named as Samuel, William, and John Sanford, and "Francis" (*sic.*) Gardiner and Sarah Paul; sons of his deceased son, Samuel Clarke, are named as John, Audley, Samuel, and Daniel Clarke; his son-in-law, Jeremiah Weeden, is also mentioned. The codicil mentions the death of his daughter, Sarah Weeden.[3]

Children of Jeremiah and Ann (Audley) Clarke:

3 i Jeremiah Clarke;[3] of whom subsequently.
ii Henry Clarke.[3]
iii James Clarke.[3]

iv Samuel Clarke.[3]
v Weston Clarke.[3]
vi Frances Clarke; married John Sanford.[3]
vii Mary Clarke; married Jeremiah Weeden.[3]
viii Ann Clarke; married William Greenman.[3]
ix Sarah Clarke; married Jeremiah Weeden, her brother-in-law.[3]

3 JEREMIAH[3] CLARKE (Jeremiah,[2] Jeremiah[1]) was of Newport, Rhode Island, later removing to South Kingstown, in that Colony.[5] His first wife was Elizabeth, daughter of George and Sarah (Lawton) Sisson[5] of Portsmouth, Rhode Island,[4] who married there, August 1, 1667.[2] Sarah (Lawton) Sisson was the daughter of Thomas Lawton.[4] Their children were Elizabeth,[4] above, who became the wife of Jeremiah Clarke, and was born August 18, 1669;[5] Mary, born October 18, 1670; Ann, born February 17, 1672; Hope, born December 24, 1674; Richard, born September 10, 1676; Ruth, born May 5, 1680; George, born March 23, 1683; Abigail, born March 23, 1685; Thomas, born September 10, 1686; John, born June 26, 1668; and James, born July 26, 1690. Sarah (Lawton) Sisson died July 17, 1718, and George Sisson died September 10 following, aged seventy-four.[4] His will was proved September 20, 1718, and in it he bequeathed to his daughter, Elizabeth Clarke, ten pounds, and to his granddaughter, Sarah Clarke, ten pounds and a feather-bed.[5] James Sisson of Dartmouth, Massachusetts, 1684, may have been his brother.[4]

After the death of his wife, Elizabeth (Sisson) Clarke, Jeremiah Clarke married, second, Deborah, daughter of William and Phoebe (Weeden) Peckham.[5]

Jeremiah Clarke made his will on March 19, 1732–1733, and it was proved at South Kingstown. It mentioned his wife, Deborah; his eldest son, Jeremiah; his second son, Latham; and his third son, Walter; his daughters, Mary Phillips and Sarah Greenman; and grandchildren, Latham and Catharine Clarke.[5]

Child of Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Sisson) Clarke:

4 i Sarah Clarke;[6] of whom subsequently.

Children of Jeremiah and Deborah (Peckham) Clarke:

ii Jeremiah Clarke.[6]

iii Latham Clarke;[6] may be the Latham Clarke who married Elizabeth Bailey at Newport, Rhode Island, December 24, 1747.[2]
iv Walter Clarke.[6]
v Mary Clarke; married William Phillips.[6]

4 SARAH[4] CLARKE (Jeremiah,[3] Jeremiah,[2] Jeremiah[1]) married, May 11, 1721, Edward Greenman, Junior, of Westerly, and Charlestown, Rhode Island.[6] His descent appears under "Greenman Ancestry," herein. They were married at Charlestown, by Christopher Allen, Justice, and the births of their children are recorded there, as given below:

Children of Edward and Sarah (Clarke) Greenman:

i Silas Greenman; born June 11, 1724.[6]
ii Margaret Greenman; born October 17, 1725.[6]
iii Abigail Greenman; born November 21, 1727.[6]
iv Edward Greenman; born March 9, 1731.[6]
v Catharine Greenman; born August 18, 1732.[6]
vi Mary Greenman; born April 12, 1735.[6]
vii Prudence Greenman; born October 28, 1736.[6]
viii Chloe Greenman; born April 8, 1739.[6]
ix Nathan Greenman; born February 21, 1740.[6]

Sarah (Clarke) Greenman became the ancestress of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland, of Corry, Pennsylvania, through her daughter, Margaret Greenman, above, the line of descent being given briefly below:[7]

SARAH CLARKE married Edward Greenman. Their daughter,
MARGARET GREENMAN, married Joseph Green. Their son,
JUDGE EDWARD GREEN, married Huldah Sweet. Their daughter,
POLLY GREEN, married Clark Witter. Their daughter,
POLLY ANN WITTER, married William Loveland, and became the mother of
FRANCIS AUGUSTUS LOVELAND, of Corry, Pennsylvania.

CLARKE AUTHORITIES

1 The Clarke Families of Rhode Island. By George Austin Morrison, Junior. Page 214.
2 Vital Records of Rhode Island.
3 The Clarke Families of Rhode Island, as cited under Note 1. Page 218.
4 Genealogical Dictionary of New England. Savage.
5 The Clarke Families of Rhode Island, as cited under Note 1. Page 223.
6 Ibid., Page 224.
7 Loveland Ancestry. By Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn (1918).

LATHAM

1 LEWIS[1] LATHAM was of Estow, Bedfordshire, England, and was descended from the Latham (Lathom) family of County Lancaster, whose Arms he bore.[1] These are blazoned, in Burke's General Armory: Or, on a chief indented azure three plates. He was falconer to Richard Berrick, an important post in those days, when hunting with hawks was the sport of kings and nobles, and the gentry of England. Later Lewis Latham became an under falconer to Prince Charles, who, on his ascension to the throne as King Charles the First, retained his falconers, and, in 1627, bestowed upon Lewis Latham the office of Serjeant-Falconer, which was probably held by him until his death, in 1655.[1] A portrait of Lewis Latham, painted by Sir Peter Lely, and said to have been brought to New England by his daughter, Frances, is in the possession of her descendants, heirs of Honorable Lukens Elkins of Philadelphia (1908).[1] The name of the wife of Lewis Latham has not been found.

Daughter of Lewis and ——— (———) Latham:

2 Francis Latham; of whom subsequently.

2 FRANCES[2] LATHAM (Lewis[1]) was born about 1610, as she is stated to have been left a widow by her first husband when aged twenty-six, and to have married her second husband, Jeremiah Clarke, a short time before their sailing for America, which was before 1638, in which year he was an inhabitant of

"Aquidneck." [2] A tradition gives her first husband as William Dungan, "Lord Weston," but, as appears below, William Dungan did not bear that title, which is non-existent in any Herald's Visitation or Peerage.[1]

There was a creation of the title, "Baron Weston," in 1628, but no alliance with Frances Latham is shown in the lineage. Her first husband was, as above stated, William Dungan, who was a perfumer, of the Parish of Saint Martin's-in-the-Fields, London.[1]

The fact that Frances Latham was the mother of a child by her second husband, Jeremiah Clarke, to whom his parents gave the name, Weston, indicates that this name was derived from his Clarke ancestry. Confirmation of this supposition is here given:

"'A James Clarke of East Farleigh, Gent, left a will, dated July 13, 1614, proved November 1, 1614, in which he mentions that his house and orchard lying at Court Wood Gate, in the parish of Wynton, is (*sic.*) to go, after death of Griffin Roches and wife Jane, to Weston Clarke, and his heirs forever.'" [1] At the date of this will Frances Latham was aged four or five years, and the name, Weston, was not, therefore, brought into the Clarke family through her marriage to Jeremiah Clarke. The following is quoted from a genealogy of the Clarke family of Rhode Island.

"Eliza Britton, born Aug. 21, 1798, dau. Elizabeth Clarke,[5] Audley,[4] Henry,[3] Jeremiah,[2] Jeremiah,[1] left, among her effects, a photo of a coat of arms, which was evidently taken from the tomb of Sir John Clarke, Knt., at Thames Church, County Oxford, and the arms blazoned thereon are exactly the same as those borne by the present baronet, who is a lineal descendant of Sir John Clarke of Weston. This seems a claim on Eliza Britton's part, to have descended from this family. The theory advanced now is, that Frances Latham never married a Lord Weston, but that Jeremiah Clarke, when she married him, was Lord of the Manor of Weston." [3]

Jeremiah Clarke died in 1651, at Newport, Rhode Island, where he and his family had settled before 1638, as above stated. His burial place is mentioned in the settlement of the estate of his eldest son, Governor Walter Clarke, by the latter's children, who direct that "said land being given in consideration of its being kept in good condition and never broke up, but kept in good and decent manner as a memorial to our honored grand-father, Jeremiah Clarke, whose body was interred there in Feb., 1651." [1]

It is stated that an authority on early Newport history believes that this land is where the "Boston Store" now (1908) stands on Main Street,[4] the land not being kept as above enjoined by its subsequent owners.

After the death of her second husband, Jeremiah Clarke, his widow, Frances, married, third, Reverend William Vaughan of Newport.[2] He died a short time before her decease, which was in 1677, at Newport. She was buried in the "Common Burial Ground" there in September of that year, the inscription on her stone reading: "Here lyeth ye Body of Mrs. Francis (*sic.*) Vaughan Alius Clarke ye Mother of ye Only Children of Cap^n^ Jeremiah Clarke she dyed ye 1 week in Sep 1677 in ye 67th year of her Age" [1]

Children of William and Frances (Latham) Dungan:

i Barbara Dungan; born in 1628, in England; married James Barker.[1]

ii William Dungan.[1]

iii Francis Dungan.[1]

iv Thomas Dungan; minister of the first Baptist Church at Cold Spring, Pennsylvania, where he went in 1684.[1]

Children of Jeremiah and Frances (Latham) Clarke:

i Walter Clarke; born in 1640; Assistant, 1673-1675, and 1699; member of the Council, 1686; Deputy Governor for twenty-three years; Governor, 1676-1677-1686-1696-1697-1698.[1]

ii Mary Clarke; born in 1641; married Captain John Cranston, Attorney General for Providence and Warwick, Commissioner, Deputy, Assistant, Deputy-Governor; Major and chief Captain of all the Colony; Governor.[1]

iii Jeremiah Clarke; whose descendants appear under "Clarke Ancestry," herein.

iv Latham Clarke; born in 1645; member of the Court Martial; Deputy.[1]

v Weston Clarke; born in 1648; member of the Court Martial; Attorney General; General Treasurer; General Recorder; Commissioner

of Boundaries; and member of Committee to draw laws for Rhode Island Colony.[1]

vi James Clarke; born in 1649; minister of the second Baptist Church of Newport.[1]

vii Sarah Clarke; born in 1651; married, first, John Pinner, second, Caleb Carr of Newport, who held high offices there.[1]

Frances Latham and her second husband, Jeremiah Clarke, were ancestors of Mr. Francis Augustus Loveland, of Corry, Pennsylvania, as set forth in the brief lineage here given:[5]

FRANCES LATHAM married Jeremiah Clarke. Their son,

JEREMIAH CLARKE, Junior, married Ann Audley. Their son,

JEREMIAH CLARKE, third, married, first, Elizabeth Sisson. Their daughter,

SARAH CLARKE, married Edward Greenman, Junior. Their daughter, Margaret Greenman, married Joseph Green. Their son,

JUDGE EDWARD GREEN, married Huldah Sweet. Their daughter,

POLLY GREEN, married Clarke Witter. Their daughter,

POLLY ANN WITTER, married William Loveland, and was the mother of

FRANCIS AUGUSTUS LOVELAND, of Corry, Pennsylvania.

LATHAM AUTHORITIES

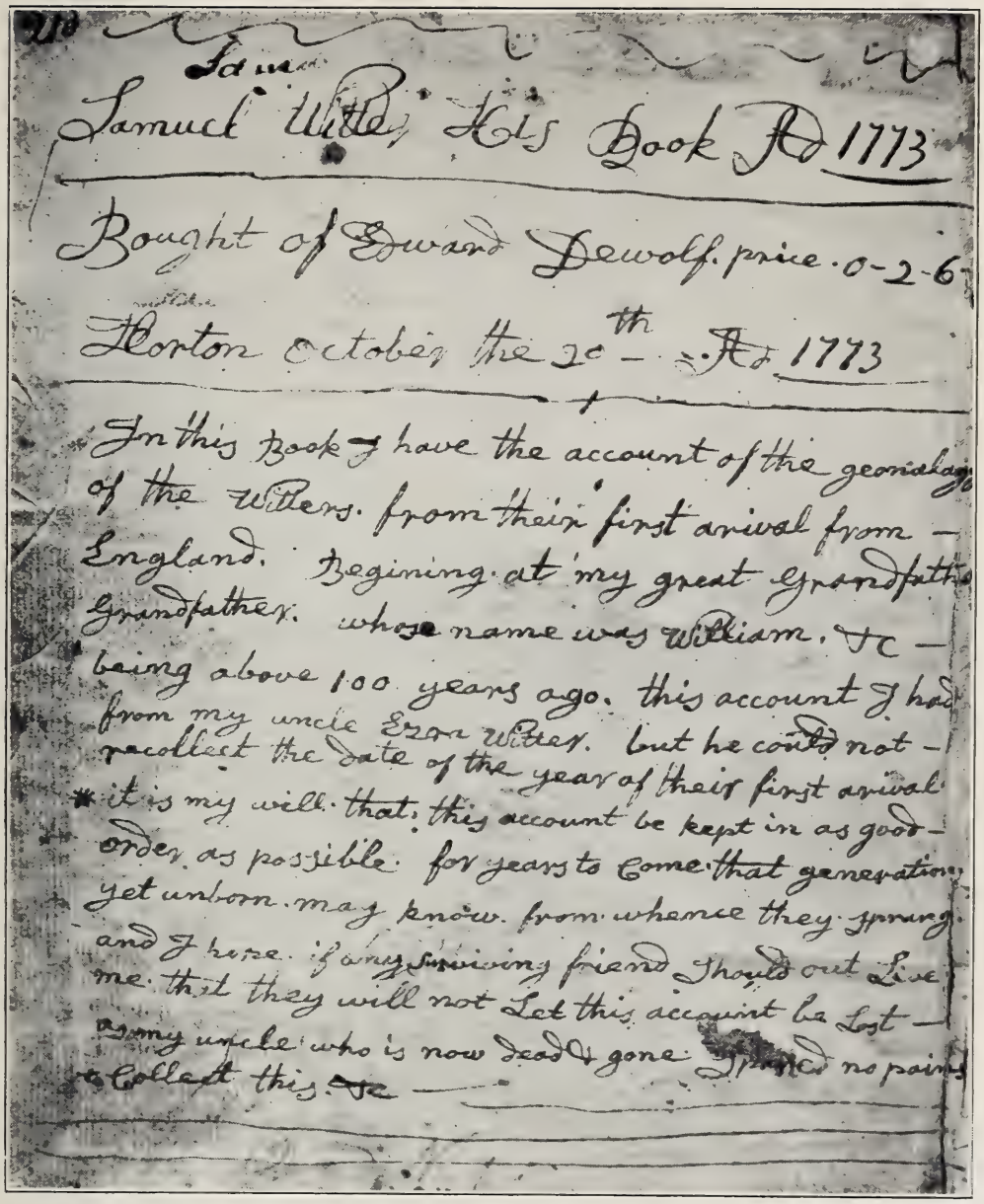
1 "An Historic Strain of Blood in America." By Louise Tracy (1908).

2 "The Clarke Families of Rhode Island." By George Austin Morrison, Junior. Page 214.

3 Ibid., cited by authority given under Note 1.

4 "An Historic Strain of Blood in America," as under Note 1, citing Tilley, an authority on the early history of Newport, Rhode Island.

5 "Loveland Ancestry." By Mabel Thacher Rosemary Washburn (1918).


Samuel Witter His Book Ao 1773

Bought of Edward Dewolf. price .0-2-6

Horton October the 20th — Ao 1773

In this Book I have the account of the geonialogy of the Witters. from their first arival from England. Begining at my great Grandfather Grandfather. whose name was William. &c — being above 100 years ago. this account I had from my uncle Ezra Witter. but he could not recollect the date of the year of their first arival it is my will that this account be kept in as good order as possible for years to come that generations yet unborn may know from whence they sprung. and I hope if any surviving friend should out Live me that they will not Let this account be Lost — as my uncle who is now dead & gone. Spared no pains to Collect this &c —

FAC-SIMILE OF THE INNER COVER OF "SAMUEL WITTER HIS BOOK"

Frequently Mentioned in the Present Witter Genealogy, and Now Owned by Hilton Burpee Witter, Esq., of Victoria West, British Columbia

(*See Page 307*)

Mrs. Hilton Burpee Witter

Born Marguerite McLean, Daughter of Joseph Orr and Christina (McLean) Stinson

(*See Page 126*)

Hilton Burpee Witter
Son of Theodore Harding Burpee and Mary Anna (Harris) Witter
(*See Page 123*)

The Children of Mr. and Mrs. Hilton Burpee Witter
Ruth Marguerite, Edward Joseph, and Mary Isabel Witter
(*See Page 126*)

EXTRACTS FROM THE WRITINGS OF SAMUEL WITTER

Transcriber of the Ancient Witter Genealogy, in 1773, from Which Have Been Gleaned Data Recorded in the Present Book Concerning the Early Generations of His Family in America

EXTRACTS FROM THE WRITINGS OF SAMUEL WITTER.

Samuel Witter His Book Ad 1773
Bought of Edward Dewolf. price. 0-2-6.
Horton October the 20th Ad 1773

In this book I have the account of the geanology of the Witters. from their first arival from—England. Beginning at my great Grandfather's Grandfather. whose name was William. &c— being above 100 years ago. this account I had from my uncle Ezra Witter. but he could not—recollect the date of the year of their first arival. it is my will. that. this account be kept in as good—order as possible. for years to Come. that generations yet unborn. may know from whence they sprung. and I hope. if any surviving friend Should out Live me. that they will not Let this account be Lost— as my uncle who is now dead & gone. Spared no pains to Collect this. &c. .....

A Funeral Poem

on the Death of the Rev'd Mr Jonathan Fuller Minister of the Gospel in the South Society in Preston at New England in the State of Connecticut, who Departed this life, February the 22nd 1786 in the 23rd year of his age, and second of his ministry. Hopefully a child of Gods Special Grace. Composed February the 24th by Barnabas Lathrop. (beginning with a crostick on mr Fullers Name) .....

Joyful to Regions of Eternal Day
Our Friend we trust, has took his glorious way
Now ends his short But painful Ministry
Angels have Borne him through the upper skie
There Now Exalted in the Courts above
He rests forever in a sea of Love

Above the reach of all those troubles here
New made and Glorious Doth his Soul appear
From all his Labours Sorrow Toil and pain
Up he hath gone Eternally to Reign
Lo high in Glory hark, he Joins to sing
Loud Hallelujas to the Heavenly King
Eternal Ages High in Heavenly Light
Reigns Fullers Soul in Raptures of Delight
A Shining Army there Adorned with Grace
Make fuller welcome to the Holy Place
Celestial city ope your pearly Gates
His guardian Angel Now is come and waits
He's brought young Fuller to the Golden Door
Welcome him here the Saviour to adore
Celestial King thy Banner now Display
With Smiles and Welcomes Crown the Glorious Way
Young Fullers come, his work on earth is done
Let him Behold the Conquest he hath won
To shew his Love me thinks with kisses sweet
The Glorious Saviour Doth young Fuller Meet
O Welcome Soul, it was for you I died
See here the Mansion I for you provide
As I sit on my fathers Holy throne
Sit thou with me, and make my glory Known
When young in Life thou gave thy heart to me
And Now with me forever thou shalt be
But Turn my Muse, the mourning widow cries
And Tears Run streaming from her watery eyes
My Friend is gone o how my heart Doth Groan
While Like a Turtle here I make my moan
My Husband's Gone my Bosom Friend is dead
His Soul is Gone o Whether is it fled
His Bodys Going to the Silent Grave
No more Instruction from him shall I have
Dear Mourner there his Body goes to Rest
The place is surely by our Saviour Bless'd
He There his dust, will all Securely Keep
Til by his power he Raise it up from Sleep
I Trust his Soul is free from all Annoy
In Yonder Bright Eternal world of Joy

That Christ will raise his Sleeping Body Sure
And make it Like his Glorious Body Pure
Then with his Soul, his Body shall Arrise
With Christ Triumphing thro, the Lofty Skies
With Joyful Hosts he then Shall mount above
To them Bless'd Mansions in his FathersLove
Your Loss is Great; But let this Ease your Pain
What is your Loss I Trust is Now his gain
The God that Gave hath took your Friend away
But why so soon, Might he no longer Stay
Why mus he leave his church and People here
O Lord for them in mercy Now appear.
Lord keep them in this Dark and cloudy Day
Lest they be Scatterd and Should go astray
Methinks I hear the Church and people Cry
Why must our well Beloved pastor Die?
Why must we suffer such a painful Loss
And Labour under such a heavy Cross?
Why must he leave us in his youthful Bloom
And take his Lodging in a Narrow Room?
Our prospects Rising Like the Morning Light
So soon be Darkened by the Shades of Night;
Why Question we? What God hath Done is Right,
Altho He work Quite out of Humane Sight
His Hand appears let every soul be still
And yield Submition to his Sovereign will

THE AUTHORS COUNSEL

Let Church and People lift their Cry to God
It's a Kind Father Holds the Chastening Rod
Join with the Widow let your Cries Affend
Till God in Mercy to your prayer attend
Until he send his Holy Spirit Down
And your Desires with Joy and Gladness Crown
Send one to teach and go before his face
And make you subjects of his special Grace

THE AUTHORS PRAYER

O Holy Father Harken to their Cry
Bless thou them with the Gospel Ministry
Supply the place of him that's gone to Rest
And let thy people be Forever Bless'd

A few lines of advice to a christian friend then Labouring under heavy tryals and Discouragements. Composed october the 6th 1788

Mary did choose the better part
And serv'd the Lord with all her heart
Religion to her soul was sweet
Yonder she sits at Jesus feet

1.

May you dear friend with Mary Share
On Heavenly dainties may you fare
Rejoice in Christ, and chearful sing
Sweet anthems to our heavenly King

The freeness of Gospel Grace. to a friend August the 14th 1788.

How Sweetly Doth the Blessed Jesus Call
And Offer Life Eternal unto all
None is excluded by Salvations plan
Not one of all the Fallen Race of man

1.

All those who do his counsel here disdain
How must they wealther in Eternal pain
Then mayst thou prove his Efficacious Blood
Yielding thy soul into the hands of God

2.

Love, Joy, and Every Christian Grace Display
Enter by Christ the true and living way

Regions of Glory, and Eternal Day
finis.

In the last day that great day of the feast Jesus
stood and cried: If any man thirst let him come
unto me and Drink. John 7.37.

Caleb and Joshua to a friend August 15th 1788

Caleb and Joshua they did resort
And Espied the land and brought a good Report
Lo Canaans Grapes in Clusters they they do bring
Enter the camp and praise their Heavenly King
But the false spies belied the promis'd Rest
The Aniakims could not be Dispossessed
Yielding to unbelief were in Dispair
Lo in the wilderness they perish'd there
Enough dear Friend, let us with Caleb Join
Rejoice in God with Songs of praise Divine
finis

A few lines to a friend then Labouring under the
Disorders of a cancer, consumption and asthma. June 17 1788

AN ACROSSTICK

Jesus the Lovely Saviour bled
Enter'd the tomb amongst the Dead
Rising Ascends his Gracious throne
Unsullied light, in Glory shone
Sing of his. Love, his word is sure
His promises they shall Endure
Ages to come shall hear his fame
Kings of the Earth shall praise his Name
In him Dear Friend may you confide
Now Crossing Lifes, Tempestuous Tide
No more shall sin Nor pains molest
Enter thine Everlasting Rest
finis.

When trouble rises like a flood
Repose thy Special Trust in God
He will Regard thy sore complaint
For he's the strength of Every Saint

3.

Earnest in Prayer may you endure
And make your own election sure
Though Tempests blow and Billows Rise
You have a mansion in the skies

4.

Gird on the armour of the Lord
And rest upon his holy Word
The sword the shield and helmet too
And all your mighty foes Subdue

5.

Also Remember the Breastplate
As you march on to Zions Gate
Use in Death's Darksom valley there
The powerful weapon of all-prayer

6.

Thus may you conquer all your Foes
In Troubles, sorrows, or in woes
And when your warfare it is ore
You'l land on Heavens peaceful shore

7.

There Faith is changed into sight
And hope into Supreme Delight
Oceans of Love divinely flow
In every breast doth sweetly Glow

8.

In every Soul Eternal Joy
Doth sweetly fill but never cloy
Enlarged is each vast Desire
And still to happiness Aspire

9.

And thus their pleasures do Increase
Each soul is fill'd with perfect peace
There Saints and Angels Join to Raise
Hosannas of Eternal praise

10.

The Saints and Angels to their King
A note Above they have to sing
Of Mercy through the Saviours Blood
Which Brought their wandring Souls to God

11.

All Glory to Jehovahs Name
The Heavenly hosts they will proclaim
And the Bless'd throng in Raptures then
Will join and Shout the Loud Amen

12. finis

The Answer

Sweet are the Counsels of my worthy friend
And I delight to see such counsels pen'd
Musing on things Divine I take delight
Under my Saviours Banner strive to fight
Earth with her vain amusements I'l forsake
Lean on the Lord and of his truths partake
With all my heart I'd Joine with thee to Raise
Immortal Songs, of Never Ending praise
To Join with all the Heavenly Hosts above
To sing the wonders of Redeeming love
Eternal Glory is the sure Reward
Receiv'd by all that Rest upon the Lord
finis

the above poetry was printed in the New London Gazette of July the 4th 1788 by Timothy Green Esq'r.

A Doctrinal Confession of Faith.
By Joseph Witter Senior of Preston in New England in the State of Connecticut.

I. Of God.

There is one only living and true God, who, is an absolute, Supreme, Self Existent, Independent Being, a Single pure Spirit, Infinite Eternal, and unchangeable in his being, and in all Divine perfection, worthiness and Glory the first cause of All Things; to whom be Glory, forever and Ever. AMEN. . .

II. Of the TRINITY in the Godhead.

God being such an one as is said, he cannot be Severed into plurality, nor Multiplied as the finite Creature Adam is; But yet in his Gracious and wonderful dealing with Mankind, he has been pleased, to take upon himself, the property of a second. and a third, person, making three in the Godhead; namely the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost; which three in all that is God, is but one and the same Individual Substance, Self, Mind, and Will; and therefore not three persons properly, as we commonly understand the word person; but, may be said to be three persons in a mistical sense.

III. Of the Father.

God is the father General of all the creation and has many dear children about him, sons of God; But, he is in a more peculiar, near and Eminent manner, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of Glory, who upon this account, is called his Beloved, and only Begotten Son, being the only son in the Godhead; and it is with regard to him, that God in his proper person is called the Father in the trinity.

IV. Of the Son.

OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST is called the Son of God, upon the account, of his Divine Nature; as he was wont to call himself the Son of Man, upon the account of his humane Nature; for that he was both God and man, begotten in the form of God, and made in the fashion of Man. To beget a thing Signifies no more than, the producing a thing that is already in being, into the property, of the thing Begotten; Whereas, to make a thing Signifies a more Artificial formation, or, giving being to the thing made. God made our first parents, and in them all mankind, in the Establishment of Nature, so that, there is nothing that is properly called, making of men, in the case of Generation; which only produces one Generation from the loins. of another,—through the operation of Nature.

And so Christ, in his Divine Nature, was not made; but, was Eternally the same Being with the Father; And is said to be Begotten, for that the Father communicated, his own Essence, to the Formation of his person, in the UNION of God and man, taking upon himself, the property of being begotten, by passing himself into the property of a second person, taking him in as a tenant in common, with the first, holding the Divine Essence, or Godhead, as a Commonage, between the Father, and the son. . . . . But, although the Son of God, is eternal in his Godhead; yet did he not Exist, a Second person in the Godhead, as Separate from his manhood; but in the property of UNION to it; and his begetting, was but the passing into, or, forming that UNION; Nor did it alone, produce, the Existance of his person, though his person, was formed in that union; But, there was making in the case. the Son of God, was made of a woman, of the Seed of David, Saith the Scriptures; Which not only holds forth, that his person, was not, begotten, in the way of Humane Generation; being

formed in the womb, of the blessed virgin, of her single Body, a sinless man by the power of God; But, it seems to hold forth that the making, was principle, in the production, of his person, or, most essential therein; that, the begetting, was but, the investing of him with his Divine form; that is to say, with his Godhead; his personhood being the effect, of making, and the property, of his manhood; in which he were a person compleat, without, the Godhead; Whereas the person of God rested in the Father; Nor was there more, that the complement, of two persons, in both the Father, and the Son, taking in, a complete man; Which must not be supposed, to comprehend less, than one person, which the Godhead takes upon himself, by union to the manhood, in the form of a son; the fullness of the god-head Father, Son and Holy Ghost; and a complete man, Soul and Body, dwelling in the person, of the Son; who is God and Man, the Son of God, and the Son of Man, the Son, in the Father, and, the Father in the Son; and the Holy Ghost, in both, Father, and Son, both in one. To suppose a person begotten, or formed, in the Godhead, Solely uncreated; is to suppose a more actual Essential change, in the Godhead, (howsoever Eternal the act, or same the substance, of the person begotten, with the person begetting) than is consistant with, or, possible, in the Nature of God. Whereas if it had Been Gods pleasure, he might have begotten Sons innumerable into his Godhead, in the form as he begat, his Son Jesus Christ, in the Union of Creator, and Creature; his Infinity is sufficient for this. But, the Godhead admits of no, multiplication of persons Essentially in it self; and all that, Distinguishes, the Blessed Jesus, another person, from the Father, is, his humanity, with the form of the UNION of the Godhead, to it, in the Law of Sonship.

And so the Godhead of the Son, with all his Incommunicable attributes, the worlds being—made by him (as the Scriptures speak) is his; by his being one, with the Father, self-Same Individual being, in his Godhead, not only, the Same, in substance, but, the same in person, considered as united with his manhood,—

And he is as properly called the Everlasting Father, as he is called the Mighty God; and more properly called, in his Distinction of a Second or another person, from that of the Father, than God. The Son speaking of himself, as another person, than the Father, says, that his father is greater then he; and that not he, but the Father, only knew, When the Day of Judgment should be which speaks him not God Infinite, in the strict propriety of his own

person, Second from the Father. the apostle to the hebrews, Speaks, of Gods person proper, and Singular; and holds forth the Son of God, to be, the brightness of his Fathers Glory, and the Express Image of his person. . . . by all, which it appears, that, the personhood of the Son, is not Essential to the Godhead; but, is an adjunct, of property, took upon or, taken into it by the hypostatical UNION, Established, by an Eternal Decree, Thou are my Son, this Day have I begotten thee. In God, the union of God and Man, in which the person of the Son subsists is Eternal. and so the the person, constituted in that union, is Eternal in God; so that God the father could transact, with God the Son, and covenant, as in the affair of mans Salvation, chuse the Elect in christ &c before the foundation of the world; as well, as if the Son had actually Existed in his humanity in Time; not as with the second person, Seperate from, his manhood, but as with the man, Christ, Jesus, the same as in the union of God and Man; for so it was in the Godhead. For time runs no parrallel, with the age of God, nor adds anything to it; but all time is the present with him, and adds no more to his age than our moving, this way, or, that, brings us nearer to, or, farther from, the centre or superfecies of his being. his Days are not, as mans, days; but one day with him, is as a thousand years, and a thousand years, as one day. Nor has he lived an Infinite age in solitude, without the Society of his creatures, or, without his Dear Immanuel in his Bosom. his Eternal presents has, anticipated, their Society through every circumstance, to the End of time. Gods manner of Declaring things to come, holds forth, Something more, than the meer certainty, that such things shall be; but, it speaks, them already in being, already done in God. I have made thee a father of Many Nations. Saith, God to Abraham. And in the Revelations (speaking of the ten kings) it is said God hath put it into their hearts, to fulfill his will, and to agree and to give their power, to the beast. It is done in God, tho, not yet in time; and so God calleth things that are not yet in time, as tho, they were:---

Gods Eternity speaks in such language as this, and so Christ speaks his own Eternity, and Godhead, by saying, before Abraham was I am, he is in his present Existance before Abraham was, Even the Lamb slain before the foundation of the World, And behold I am alive forever more, And in this language the Father Speaks to the son, thou art my son this day have I Begotten thee. The begetting of the Son in the Godhead, was performed by an Eternal

Decree of UNION, I will declare the Decree (saith the Holy Ghost, in the name of the Son) The Lord hath said unto me, thou art my Son &c. And again, I will make him my first born higher that the Kings of the Earth. The person of Jesus Christ although Eternal in his Godhead, yet in Respect of time. And before his Incarnation, Existed not but in Decree or word; And therefore the Godhead considered as in the property, of the Son, by virtue of this Decree, before the Incarnation is called the word; In the beginning was the Word &c. Eternity and time meets, in the UNION of God, and man, in the person of Jesus Christ; In his Godhead, he is the Lamb slain, from the foundation of the world; in his manhood he is the Lamb, slain in such an age of the World.

V. OF THE HOLY GHOST

God the Father in his own proper person is the Holy Ghost, in the most absolote sense, being a pure spirit and transcendently holy; but this term being used rather to espress, or denote, the Quallity than the person, the Quallity it self is handled as a distinct person under this term in a mystical sense. By the term Holy Ghost is properly understood the Spirit of Holiness, in any being, God, angels, or men; but is not another person in Either; and as it is communicable, and is in no creature, but is communicated, from God, it is commonly called the Spirit of God. the holy angels are holy Ghosts, being Ghosts or Spirits, in their Substance; and are sometimes in the scriptures, called the Spirit of the Lord, in their ministerial opperations. Gods way of speaking to the prophets was by the Ministration of angels, whether by voice, vision, or dream, sleeping or waking; the angel speaking in the Name of God, as to John in the Revelations. I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you, these things. the Law was delivered, upon mount Sinai, by the ministry of angels, Speaking in the Name of God; I am the Lord thy God &c. and where it is said, that the holy ghost spake, or said anything; it was either by the visional voice, of an angel, or by the voice of a man, under the Influence of the Holy Spirit, Either as possessed and moved, by an angel-spirit Extraordinary, or by the ordinary Influence. of Gods spirit. Immediate in his own soul; as the case is with the Angel, when he speaks, and with holy men when they speak, in the love and truth of God, the things which they know; in which they also, may have

angelical assistance. The Gift of the Holy Ghost, or the Holy Ghost given, as Esprest in the Scriptures, may be understood in a twofold sense; the first is, in the forming the principal of holiness in the Soul, in Regeneration; and the Quickening, and Increasing of it, in Exercise; which is effected by the Immediate power of God, whether accompanying means, or not. The Second —is in the Extraordinary Gifts, and opperations, of the Holy Spirit. Such as were in the Day of penticost, with the apostles, called a baptizing with the Holy Ghost. And this is Effected by the ministry of angels. in this case the Holy Ghost is said to fall upon those that are the subjects of it; or, that the Spirit of the Lord is upon them, or, that the hand of the Lord is upon them. such are possess'd with a good spirit, in the manner, as Some, have been possess'd with an Evil spirit, an Evil Angel. The angels of God, are Ministering Spirits, sent forth to Minister for them who shall be heirs, of Salvation; and are Improved, in defending, aiding assisting, strengthening and comforting the Saints. in the ordinary ways of Gods providence. as well as in the more Extraordinary ways as before mentioned. The ministration of angels was unquestionably, Intended in the promise of the comforter by our Saviour; as well as the more immediate Inspiration of his Spirit, as a fruit of his death, or the purchase of it.; Saying, if I go not away, the comforter will not come unto you; but if I go away I will send him unto you. the Angels are Gods chariots, in which he Rides, to the Relief, and help of his saints in their distresses, he rode upon a cherub Saith David. Gods chariots are twenty thousand, Even thousands of angels, the Lord is among them, as in Sinai in the holy place. thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive, thou hast Received Gifts for men, Even for the Rebellious, that the Lord God might dwell among them. the Holy Ghost makes his descent, in a flight, of ministring Cherubs. But, the Evil Spirit, or, wicked Disposition, in the fallen angels, and in wicked men, commonly called, the Devil, and sometimes the old man, or the man of sin; is as much a person, as the Holy Ghost is,; the wicked angels, are evil spirits or devils,; but, it is the wicked spirit, or, spring of wickedness, in them that Renders them Devils. the Holy Ghost, is the Spirit of God, in his creations; or may we say, God, himself in his opperations, and Influence, upon and in his creatures; yet, not in any Distinct, mind, or power of Inteligence, between the person of the Father, and the creature. If there be any Immediate person,

between God the Father, and the creature, it is a creature and not God; and therefore not another person in the Godhead, the Power of God in his Influence and communications and the operations of his Spirit is spoken of, as a distinct person, one of three, that Bears Record in heaven; But it is in a mystical sense; being no more of a Distinct person than God. (setting aside the personhood of creatures), than the spirit of a man, is another person, than the man. It is in the Holy Ghost, in the Sameness, and fellowship of the spirit, that, Saints have real communion with God,; the Holy Spirit is the medium, of union and communion, between God, and the Soul, but is not another, person, between God the Father, and the Soul.

the work of this mistical person, is to Restore and brighten, the moral Law, in the Soul, But speaks Nothing but what he hears, bringing to Remembrance &c. Rectifying the faculties of the humane Soul; giving it sight into the deep things of God. and so acts the part of a comforter, teacher, &c. AND Reveals by the way of Enlightening, the understanding: But if here be need of External Revelation, or teaching it must be by External means, ordinary or extraordinary, as by the ministration of Angels: for if it be by vision, dream or trance, it is external, to the soul, and in the apprehension of the person Informed; and there is a personal informer in the case, that is not within; but, without the soul, acting upon the Intellectual powers, in the Body and without the Soul. . . .

The asserting three persons, in the Godhead, is not only unscriptural,: but, it perplexes the minds of the Ignorant, of children, and week people; if not the wise, with Inconsistent apprehensions of God,: What should they think of three persons, less than three distinct Intelligent, Beings?: If we tell them they are the same in substance, and but one God; It Looks more Like a Riddle, than Reality:—The Name of the Blessed Trinity is the christians Glory; Considered with Just Regard to the propriety of the terms,; It Speaks, not only the Glory, put upon the man Christ Jesus, Exalted at the fathers Right hand, Invested with the Godhead, in the Hypostatical UNION; but it also speaks, the peculiar Glory of the Christian, in his near relation to God; being made pertaker of the Divine Nature, in his union and likeness to God, by the communication, and Indwelling of his Spirit,. and, our Blessed Saviour, to hold out, this Distinguishing Glory, purchased for us, will have the Name of God, in these proprieties,

put upon us, in our Baptism; as the Badge of the Christian profession, not meaning to bring us into such bondage thereby; that, if we address the Divine Majesty in one of these Names; we should feel as though we had left out, Some part, or, person in the Godhead that would be offended, if we did not pay the same Regard to him; and then be obliged to say, we mean but one God. We have no Example in Scripture, for worshiping God in a third person, or, of praying to the Holy Ghost as such,. God is but one person in him-self; a second by Union with the man Jesus Christ; we may worship the Lamb,; and we may worshīp the Holy Ghost, in the same person with the Father, meaning no other person but him; but we ought not to worship any Divine communication, or other thing as God, that is not Essentially, the same person, with God the Father: for God is in himself, but one person, as well as but one God.

(Signed) JOSEPH WITTER

A vision, Shewing the Sudden and Surprizing appearance, the celestial Mein, and heavenly conversation, of the Departed Spirit of MR. YEAMANS, Late Student at Yale College, to and with mr Hezekiah Goodwin, his friend and class mate, tending to astonish Edify and Instruct, God speaketh once, yea twice, in a vision of the night. (Elihu), ... His body like the beryl girded with fine gold of uphas his face as the appearance of lightening, his eyes as lamps of fire, and the sound of his words, like the voice of a multitude. (Daniel). Did not our hearts Burn, within us, while he talked to us by the way, and opened to us the Scriptures. (St. Luke). I will meet thee, at Phillipi. (Ghost of Brutus) New London printed by timothy Green,

To the Reader. The following vision is not a fiction. Mr. Yeamans, was a serious youth, Son of mr. Moses yeamans, of Colchester, in Connecticut, Classmate with mr. Hezekiah Goodwin, an under graduate, Mr. Goodwin Descended of Respectable parents, living at wintonbury, in the same colony. he was Early Intended for the ministry, but being Infirm, and having contracted a weekness of the eyes, by hard study, he, for a while Desisted from study of Divinity, and pursued other business. having Recovered his health in some measure, he determined to preach, and was pursuing that Delightful Employment, when he was subject of the following vision. However it may be looked upon by

others. It had on him the Effect of an Important Reallity, and he looked upon it to be such. the impression it made on his memory, was so forcible, by the Striking manner and Expressions of this heavenly visitant, that he was able to Repeat the whole of it by heart, as many in Northampton and other places, who heard it from him can testify.
he was preaching on probation, when seized with a Nervous Consumption of which he expired. He wrote the following Epitaph for himself. How short how precarious how uncertain is life; How quick the transition from time to Eternity; How soon the thread of life is spun; A breath, a gasp, a groan or two, And we are seen no more; Yet on this brittle thread (alarming thought) Hangs a vast Eternity:
January the 19th 1767.

A Vision. In the night of the 25th of may 1764 about the hour of 12 as I lay meditating in my bed on various subjects, I was suddenly alarmed by the opening of my chamber door,; whither turning my eyes, to my greatest surprize and wonder, I beheld the appearance of a former friend, and companion, MR. Yeamans by name (Who had been dead to the best of my Remembrance, about the space of four years) coming in at the Door; his person seemed to be celestial, and angelic, his countenance Illustrious and Shining, his garments white and dazzling, Starred with glittering gold, with a crown of unsullied gold upon his head; his motion was slow, and Deliberate, his gesture pleasing and Graceful; in this Heavenly pomp and splendor, he came near to my bedside. In the Name of the Almighty God, I Demand of thee said I, on What Important Arrand art thou come? He replied, with a smiling countenance, In the name of that Mighty God by whom you adjure me, I am come, not to terrify you with New Revelations but to Renew our former acquaintance, and conversation; to discourse on the great and Important realities of the Eternal World, and the happiness, and glory of the heavenly state. Therefore, be not afraid. In Heaven we enjoy the most perfect freedom and communion with the Blessed God; there faith is swallowed with vision, and hope in fruition. there the Spirits of Just men, made perfect, Join the innumerable company of angels, in singing anthems and doxologies, of eternal praise to God and Christ, our Exalted Redeemer: There we are crowned with crowns of eternal honor, and decked with Robes of brightest lustre, forever shining

forth like so many suns, in the Kingdom of our Heavenly Father. Oh the glories: the Ravishing glories of the heavenly world: Oh those blessed scenes of permanent, and everlasting Joy and Delight.: here all tears are wiped away from our eyes; here we are entirely Delivered, from the molestations of the old serpent. there is nothing enters these peaceful regions, that defileth, or that worketh abomination, or maketh a lie. There is not one spot or stain in the walls of the New Jerusalem. not one sullied pillar in the upper temple of God. not one Jarring note in all the heavenly concert. not one slumbering string, or untuned harp is to be found here. O sir, could your ears be unstopped and the curtains of your eyes drawn, that the ravishing delights, and Entertainments of the heavenly world might at once pour their splendid blaze on your astonished sight: Could you hear the loud hallelujahs that ring thro, the arches of heaven; the Hosannas that drop from every tongue; and the name, the ever Blessed and glorious name of Jesus, Sweetly Breathed in your Bosom for Joy.

How would you long to be absent from the body, that you might be hence, and be gone hence and be with Christ which is far better. How would you long to be abesnt from the body, that you might be present with the Lord. Believe me Sir. Sir, one moment; the happiness of heaven will more,—Infinitely more than counter-balance all the Riches, pleasures or profits of this world, o the folly: Egregious folly of mortals, who make the world their wonder, their Gold their God, and their coffers their heaven: Can Immensity be measured with a line:? OR an attom weigh down the Boundless Creation? as well earthly pleasures yield satisfaction to an Immortal mind. All the views and discoveries, which you have here of the heavenly state, are but as thro a glass darkly; but in heaven it is face to face; and there we know as we are known. Do not you remember my friend, one night as we Lodged together in a certain chamber, at the School of the Prophets, the agreeable and delightful topic of our conversation, was, the glories and Employments of the Heavenly State. This was Introduced you doubtless Remember, by a question I asked, vizt, what St. paul was doing in heaven?". your Reply was, "If sorrow or tears there could be, I should think he was weeping, not only over the churches to which he wrote, but, also over apostatizing Britain, and Backsliding New England: yea, and not only so, but he would wash this seat of the muses, with a flood of tears." this Naturally turned our Discourse, upon the Employment of Saints and angels

in heaven. But, o how narrow were our views: How faint were our Ideas: How feeble and glimmering were our discoveries, of the great and glorious things God hath prepared for them that love him: Mortals are apt to start at the Sound of Death; and the more thoughtful of them go weeping to the grave; But no tongue can express the Inconceivable Joy I am the subject of. when I look into the grave, and behold my body rotting there, I know that by and by, he who has the keys of death and hell, will unlock the prison of the grave; then shall my body spring from the dust, fashioned like the glorious body of the Son of God; for which time I ardently long. then Shall my Joys be compleat. yet, a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry; and I know that his reward is with him, the hour is at hand, he is at the door. Even so come Lord Jesus. Come Quickly. Here he made a pause: When being astonished with his heavenly Language, I Inadvertently Replied, you say the hour is at hand. When then shall the Judgment be? he replied with a stern aspect, has thou never read the bible? is it not, there said of that day and hour, knoweth no man; no not the angels in heaven, neither the Son,; but the Father only: I will therefore address you in the language of Christ; watch therefore, for you know not, in what hour your Lord Cometh, whether at even, or at midnight, or at the cock crowing or in the morning; lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping. True said I, may the Lord enable me so to do. But are you indeed in heaven? He replied is this the habit of hell? Nay, said I, but Satan can transform himself into an angel of light.—True, said he, But where is his love? If I Instruct you in anything, Contrary to what Christ and his appostles taught; then Judge me accursed. No Sir, I am now surrounded with the Heavenly Host, tho, they are concealed.

Then he break out in the highest strains, and raptures of joy. Hallelujah: Hallelujah: Blessing and honour, and power, and glory, be to him that sitteth upon the throne, and to the lamb, for ever and ever; who hath Redeemed me to God, by his blood. . . .—who hath brought, me up out of the Horrible pit: out of the miry clay. who hath Established my goings and put a New Song in to my mouth; Even praise to the Lord, Hallelujah: Glory: Glory to God in the Highest: that I have Joy in heaven Joy unspeakable and full of glory. Do not you said he, see this crown of unsullied gold upon my head? these garments of Burnish'd gold clean and white. I have a crown Incorruptable in the heavens: a crown of

glory which can never fade away. A, Kingdom which can never be moved. o thou subject of Eternal Glory: said I, Happy indeed art thou: When shall I be partaker of the same Joy? When shall it be? For this, said he, You must Earnestly watch and pray, and wait the good pleasure of God, until the Blessed moment shall come.—let me embrace you, said I, my dearest companion.—Said he, is not my body in the dust? Hath a Spirit flesh and bones? I must deliver you my message and be gone. Search the Scriptures; in them you think you have Eternal Life. They are able to make you wise unto Salvation. I am not come to Deliver unto you, things that have not been told. But, to confirm to you the Reality and Divinity of Gods word; For if you believe not moses and the prophets Neither will you believe though one should rise from the dead. make the Word of God the Rule of your life; the Standard and directory, of all your conduct. yield not to the false Insinuations, and vain amusements of a Delusory world, for they will lead to the snares of death,. But pursue, the dictates of Reason and the oracles of everlasting truth. Bonds and afflictions may abide you on earth, let not these things move you.; But see to it, that you have the testimony of a good conscience, that in simplicity and Godly Sincerity, not by fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, you have the grace of God, you have your conversation in the world. for if God be for you, who can be against you. account not sufferings of time, worthy to be compared, with that Glory which shall, hereafter be obtained, by the Godly and pious. account all things but loss, for the Excellency of Christ Jesus, and that you may be found in him at last, not having on your own Righteousness which is of the Law, but, that which is of God by faith. Study truth and honesty, and as far as in you lies live peaceably with all men. place not your hope in uncertain Riches, for they will take to themselves wings and fly away. Realize the truth you Inculcated in your last sermon, that you must Die, and live, as if you expected Every moment would be your last. Observe the words of your text. It is appointed unto men once to die; but after this the Judgment. Your thoughts were Just, when you said, "who would Regret the loss of a stiver, when in pursuit of a crown? or a cottage when about to obtain a kingdom? that there is no proportion Between the pleasures of this life, and those of Godliness, than there is between a feather and a mountain of gold." Give up your whole soul to God and the Interest of Religion, and let your will be swallowed up, in the will of the

most high. you have begun a good work, you have entered upon the Gospel ministry. I congratulate you, upon your Noble undertaking. May you prosecute the work, and see, to your abundant Joy and Rejoicing the pleasure of the Lord, prosper in your hands. Here, I Interrupted him, and said, If this be the will of the Lord, whence then this weakness of the eyes, as well as the want of other Quallifications. Who is sufficient for these things?-- It is not, said he, for us, to pry into the Eternal councils of God: his Grace is sufficient for you, and his strength may be made manifest, in your weekness. the preaching of the Gospel, is the most Noble employment in life. And if your judgment be with the Lord, and your work with your God,; you shall not only shine as the brightness of the firmament, but as the stars forever and ever. See therefore that you preach Christ Jesus and him crucified: and be filled with the blessing of the Gospel of peace. appear vallient in the cause of God; and fear not, what, man, shall say or do, unto you. How do the ways of Zion mourn, because of the few travellers that walk therein? how doth the virgin daughter of the Lords people sit, Solitary, none to comfort her, underall her afflictions: O ye protestant powers: though your doctrines in General are good, yet how have you swerved from your profession by unhallowed, unsancitified lives? Repent, and do your first works, or God, will come unto you Quickly, and Remove your candlestick out of its place. my dear friend, continued he, now you are in the bloom of youth, Exert your Influence with your coequals; for your observation was true, "that the habits of sin will grow stronger, and stronger," yet I must blame you for not proseenting your advice, to youth, still further than you did, for it is a matter of the utmost consequence. youth is the most favourable, and advantageous season, in which to devote ourselves to God. o the follies and vanities of youth: Do they Immagine, they shall never die? Let them think on me. Where is my body now? And where may theirs soon be? Let me Remind you of another phrase of yours, "Should I speak unto you from the bottom of the tombs, Saying I have gone before my days are numbered and finished, and you shall soon be with me, would you not Regard it?" But Sir, I must bid you adue. may you go on and prosper, Serve God and your generation, faithfully by the will of the most high; then fall asleep in Jesus, and your spirit take wing, to the mantions of Eternal Glory, to Joine the Innumerable Company and multitudes of angels and spirits of Just men made perfect, in celebrating

the praises, of Electing love and Redeeming Grace for ever and ever. He then closed his hands—and cast, his eyes to heaven, and said, o thou Almighty Sovereign of the universe, thou Lord of angels, and men.: Look down on the Earth, and support thy dying cause in the world. Hasten Blessed Jehovah: hasten the happy time, when thy gospel Shall Run, and be glorified, from sea to sea, and from the River, to the End of the Earth. o thou mighty Immanuel: thou prince and Saviour of the world: Ride through the Earth, in triumph, conquering, and to conquer. bring in thine elect, from the four winds, that Zion may become a praise, and a glory, in the face of all the earth.
He then, with a low and gentle bow, said, Sir, I hope ere long to meet you in heaven, where, we shall spend an Eternity in the Blessed Company and Society of each other; and swim in those Rivers of pleasure, which Issue from the throne of God, and flow at his right hand forevermore. Farewell. He then turned about, and departed out of the chamber, and was seen no more.

Finis.

(I had the above account of Grandfather Witter)
finished coppying July the 2nd 1787 at patridgefield at uncle Josephs.

1784

EXTRACT of a letter from MR JOSEPH WITTER of preston in NewEngland, to his Grandson Samuel Witter of Horton in the province of Nova Scotia. the abovesaid Joseph Witter being in the 86th year of his age when he wrote the following letter. was born June 12th. 1698

Dear and loving Grandson & Daughter.
I Received your kind letter of June the 30th which gave me mournful pleasure. I do sensibly Sympathize with you in your sharp tryals, I Remember how it feels, to see a tender pleasant Infant of ones own bowels. lying in the most Extream pain, and bodily Distress more than three days. So that I was glad to see it finish its painfull work. never to do again. our Deceased babes are safely Laid up. With Sweet surprize, they've Reached the happy shore, Which they never sought, nor dreamed of before. we would not wish, them Back to this calamitous world, to Run

the dreadful Risque of an unregenerate State; But, let it be for our consolation, that we shall soon go to them. and Join with them in Singing Endless praise to God and the Lamb.

You desired of me to let you know of my Spiritual Welfare, which, I shall do, with much freedom. Even as one that, has found a very great prize, is willing to let it be known to all, that will be glad of it. For I shall make my boast in the Lord, the humble shall hear thereof and be glad. you may Receive it as the last words of a dying man; for I stand Close by the River-side, waiting, for a Summons, or, a permit, to pass over. I have a goodly heritage, this side the River. the lines are fallen to me, in pleasant places. the hill of Zion yields. a thousand Sacred Sweets, Before we Reach the heavenly fields, or, walk the golden streets. the Secret of the Lord, is with them that fear him (the hidden manna) and he will shew them his covenant. It seems impossible in the Reason of things that a man should have a proper view, of the Contents, of this Covenant, and not find himself, amazingly rich, Infinitely, and Externally rich. in the Richest and most happifying Sort, of riches, most substantially, Capatiously, and Sweetly Enjoyed.

Well might the sweet psalmist of Israel (Speaking of this covenant) Say, this is my salvation, and all my desire. 2 Sam. 23.5. this covenant Even the sure mercies of David, is proposed, and offered in the Gospel Call. Isai 55. 1. 2. 3. and no less, is the propriety of Every true christian. whether paul or apollos, or cephus, or, the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come, all are yours. 1 cor. 3. 22. and we know that all things work together for good, to them that love God. Rom. 3. 23 as it is written Eye hath not seen. Nor ear heard, nor have entered into the heart of man. the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. But God hath Revealed them unto us by his spirit. for the Spirit searcheth all things; yea the Deep things of God. 1 cor. 2. 9. 10. that we might know., the things that are freely given to us of God. verse 12 and christ Saith he shall Receive of mine and shall shew it unto you Joh. 16. 14. in nothing Short of this. cometh, the real knowledge of God the Father; or the Son; compare mat. 11. 27 with mat 16. 17. the Revealing of the Father, and of the Son, is a Single act of the holy Spirit. But these things are hid from the wise and prudent, and self sufficient. But Revealed unto Babes. and let it be for your Encouragement and Quickening, that in wonderfull condescention

to Sinful Dust and ashes. God does now, and then Shew me his covenant, as if it were, of purpose, to make my old age, Happy, and, my approaching Dissolution, Desirable, and pleasing to think upon. my Comforts, are most apt, to Rise in publick Worship. Sometimes in praying. Sometimes in Sermon, and sometimes in singing, which makes a Day in Gods Courts, Better than a thousand. the communion of Saints Sitting together in Heavenly places Rejoicing in God. is a communion that may be very Sensibly felt, and it makes a little Heaven upon Earth. I have about half a mile to go to meeting, am often obliged to sit down by the way, to rest. and about three weeks ago. I got to meeting considerably Indisposed, a cumbersom Body, not free from pains, mind stupified, as if there was no connection Between my head and my heart, or between God and my Soul.-----

Deacon Avery. handed out the 91st psalm. ye Sons of men a feeble race. Expos'd to Every Snare, Come make the Lord, your dwelling place, and try. and trust his care. &c. and suddenly my heart Began to Leap. all my bodily cumber. and Indisposition vanished. I felt as if nothing Remained of me. But clear Soul, and every line. Still adding Some fresh Idea of the Riches of Grace. it seemed as if I could have Been willing to have continued Singing in that frame. to my last Breath. Not long before this I had another Such cordial given me. in singing the 139th psalm. common metre. beginning thus. In all my vast concerns with thee, in Vain my Soul would try, to Shun thy presents Lord or flee, the notice of thine Eye. &c. this gave me such a sense, of being in the all-surrounding heart Searching presents of God. as made my soul exceedingly Rejoice. and do you not think, a Sight of Gods Covenant must needs be, a Reviving Cordial, for a dying man:

And while you hear, my heart-strings break, how sweet the minutes Roul. A mortal paleness on my cheek. and Glory in my Soul. But I am not out of the Reach of Satans fiery Darts; the hatefull Remains of the old man, are like tinder to take fire. and break the peace of my conscience. and Rest. of my Soul. plunging it into darkness and shadow of Death. I know by wofull Experience. that to be carnally minded is death; it Breaks our bones in a Spiritual sense. and may Render us cripples all our days, and liable to die in the Dark. I have told you, the best I can for myself. and it Stands Entirely. in the Sovereign free Grace of God. But to tell you the worst of my-self. would

Rather make you sorry, than do you good. for in me, that is, in my old Self dwells no good, nor can I give any other Reason for my divine Consolations. But that, God will have mercy on whom he will have mercy for his dear Sons Sake. and when the Gospel appears in its divine Reallity, it presents to view. Such Astonishing, Glory and Blessedness in every point of view. freely offered to all, Even, to the very chief of Sinners. it makes me long Vehemently for, poor sinners to come in, and Become unspeakably Happy. God is. already Reconciled in his Son; and nothing wanting, but, for the Sinner, to Lay down his arms, and become Reconciled to God. But more Especially, does my bowels yearn, for, the poor vain youth; when I consider their greater advantage, for submitting to the Righteousness of God, while their hearts are yet tender, not hardened by often hearing and disregarding the calls of the Gospel, and doing other violence, to their consciences. and Grieving the Spirit of God; which Renders their case yet more dreadfull and desperate, their. chanes of unbelief Stronger, and more Severe conflicts and distress of Soul, to pass thro, Before they will Submit themselves in heart to the Righteousness of God. if ever they do submit, and much if they Ever do, Youth is Infinitely the best time to come into terms of peace with God. and it is. Inexcusable presumption, and a dreadful Risque to put it off. for a more convenient Season, and can you think, (dear children) that in doth not make my heart Rejoice to hear, that any of mine, are in pursuit, of their best Interests and travelling on, for Eternal Glory,: travail on dear children, the Lord help you forever, and for spiritual advice, the Holy Scriptures abound with it, But my mind at this time turns to Eph 6th & 10th and 3 verses next following, to be Recommended to you, as my advice. Solomons Song, Speaks of the tower, of David, built for an armory Whereon hang a thousand Bucklers, all shields of mighty men, this tower Represents christ. and to him we must go for armour, he has it in store of all kinds, the very best of each kind; Armour that has been provided by all the mighty overcomers, that are gone before us.; Some of which have made their way thro, Blood and fire. But never did any fail of victory, that, had this armour on; they have gotten the victory, put off their armour, and gone triumphant to Glory. to continue in the most, Grand, Splendid, triumph for ever, and Ever. the heathen philosophers. found out, that to Love the chiefest good, is the Greatest Happiness. in loving goodness. the christian

can never feel happier on earth, than, when he feels the love of God most.; and God is goodness itself, in every one of his attributes; and the very Instant that the Sanctified Soul, Quits its Earthly tabernacle, the vail is off, the Soul is in heaven, Surrounded very Sensibly, with the all Surrounding Every Where present God. God is love. and love is the very Breath of Heaven, and to make this love more familiar, and peculiarly Interesting to us; God hath put on Humanity in the person of the MAN, CHRIST JESUS, in the most lovely Soul Rejoicing connexions possible, and I can hardly forbear attempting to set forth the lovliness Beauties, and Glories, of, Christ, and his kingdom, the worthiness of the lamb that was slain. and the Riches of the Inheritance of the Saints in light. Where love Reigns in perfection, and Nothing there but what is lovely. But words will not answer, the Descriptions that are given of the New Jerusalem, the gates of pearl &c. are but Shady Representations; the good will of him that dwelt in the Bush, gives me a Sweeter Idea of the Glory of Heaven, than any Earthly paint. . . . . .

Deacon Avery was particualrly well pleased, (and myself no less) with your kind love, to all the Dear Children of God, of what Sect or Denomination—soever, for they all Seem near and dear unto me, there is a BAPTIST CHURCH in the North part of stonington that holds Learge Communion,; Elder Crandal is their pastor, a yong preacher Whom the Lord, hath Signally Blessed, by giving him Seals of his Ministry in one place and another, he is admired by Some and Despised by others. I visited his church on a Sabbath Day. Sat Down with them in Communion at the Lords Supper, and found my Inheritance much learger, than, if I had held up Barrs of prejudice and Division. I have sometimes communed with the Indian Church, in the Lords Supper, which church is composed of Both Baptists and Infant Sprinklers, their pastor administers Both ways, I have seen their worship administration, and discipline; and it has made my Soul Rejoice, to see with what Discretion, love, Zeal, and christian temper, they carried on, and how much of the Sensible presents of God, was with them. their Insight, in Spiritual things is great. Considering their Ignorance of letters. Nor do they Receive any for christians, unless, they can get, what some call a Soul Witness of their Sincerity, and I am apt to think they are more lead by Divine Instinct that Reading Christians. I was by old Sam Niles, (who was then their chief Elder) When an English Elder Exam-

ined him. What are the three Steps of Discipline with an offending Brother:? Niles did not understand what he meant. he then asks. how do you do, Suppose one of your church gets Drunk or fights, or does any thing that is wicked? Says Niles, we love him. We talk to him, and make him Come Back again. the Elder without asking or hearing any farther, told him he was under a delution, he was not called to be an Elder; he had not the Scripture Qualifications, Because he could not Read, However, I thought, the Indians answer, was full up to the apostles precept in Such a case. Gal. 6. 1. But Sam Niles went on and prospered, he did the part of a good Shepherd, and Even of an Evangelist. he Began at Narraganset. (Where he was born) gathered the Christian Indians there, into church order, from thence he came, to the peqriots in Groton and Stonington, and gathered them into church order, in union with Narragansets, who used to travail with him, both men and Women as many as could, from thence over to Mohegin and to Niantic in Lyme, gathered them into church order,; and Sometimes over to montauk on Long Island. He ordained SAM ASHBO. pastor over the mohegins, and Niantick's. I was at the Ordination and Saw, it done; When he was giving him his charge, he was so overcome for Several Minutes, that, he could hardly keep on his legs. he was a powerful Exhorter, but there were others among them, that were Elegant Speakers, and more Edifying to Believers, and all spake when they saw fit. . . .

I send you Inclosed a Discourse on Rom. 10. 3. which I had began Some weeks Before I Received your letter, and also a philosophical Piece of poetry which no doubt would bear correction.

MR. pARK. (minister in this Society) Says your verses are very Ingenious and affecting; But he has little fellowship with the Baptists tho formerly he dipt one or two; and his distaste Seems to Increase (I Sepose). Because Some of us, make account of their preachings. tho. they say nothing to us about Baptism, and we esteem them the higher; we love to hear powerfull, Catholick, Gospel preachers, tho weak and contemptable in the worlds Esteem. Mr park has Become a very methodical preacher but I think it fetters his Improvement (tho prolix and Even profuse in Doctrine) and deadens the Spirit of his Exhortation. Remember my kind Love and Respects to your pastor

and Brethren of your Communion, or any that love our Lord Jesus Christ, of any Denomination Whatsoever, and all my Enquiring friends my memory is so Shattered that i frequently Skip letters and words, and write words twice over. and my hand so Shakeing, that, I am obliged to bear it hard on the table, and write but one letter at a time, and my sight fails much, with help of Glasses; and with dim eyes, quivering hand, and blotting pen, I Subscribe your affectionate Loving Well Wishing Grandfather

PRESTON august *25. 1784*..... (Signed) *JOSEPH WITTER.*

A Discourse from Romans 10th 3rd for they being Ignorant of Gods Righteousness and going about to Establish their own Righteousness have not submitted themselves unto the Righteousness of God.—

The apostle is here Speaking of Israel, Gods Chosen people, a Nation *highly Exalted* above all other Nations, in Respect, to Religious privileges, and means of Grace; they had the advantage much every way; because unto them were committed the oricles of God. his ordinances. &c. they had Moses and the prophets, and still maintained the outward form of Religion with great Strictness, and had a Zeal for God; but not according to knowledge, they were Spiritually Ignorant of him, and Enemies to the opperations of his Spirit, and being Ignorant of Gods Righteousness, they went about to Establish their own Righteousness, but did not submit themselves unto the Righteousness of God. to set these truths. in clear light, I shall Quote back to Adams fall, our first parents, Listning to the Serpants lies, against the truth and Justice of God,

and coveting the Immagined pleasure and advantages of Eating the forbidden fruit, their wills gave in, and they chose that God should be Neither true nor Just, in this case; and accordingly Shut the Eyes of their mind against his truth and Justice, So that it became a false, guilefull, Sincovering, unbelieving, principle in their Heart, Nor is it possible in the Nature of things, for a guilty creature, to be willing, that God should be true to his word, or, Just, to punish the Sinner; it is as Impossible as it is for a Rich man, to Enter into the kingdom of God; and this is the case of all mankind by Nature. I look upon the sin of Adam, to be the greatest and most aggravated Sin, that ever was, committed by mankind; this Sin made a good man, to be a very wicked one; Yes, it made many to be such; Which no Man since the fall, is

capable of doing, or, of Sining with so high a hand, in his weak and dark State; or of Striking a deeper Stain of Moral corruption on Human Nature. Not one of all the Sinfull Race considered in Nature, but what would have taken the throne of the Universe, murdering every Divine Attribute, that Should Stand in his way. were it in his power; for aught any Justice or Honesty in him. Some indeed are under more happy Restraints than others, from their Natural Gifts of Wisdom &c. the unpardonable Sin is but the Natural fruit of the first sin; in this Sin, the Sinner properly acts himself; according to the principle of Enmity to God, that is in the Heart of man by Nature, the sinner by this sin puts an untimely End, to his probation time; and all mankind by Nature are murdering their probation time as such as fast as it comes to hand and it is owing to the Restraints of Divine providence that any man is withheld from committing this Sin. But then I must not cast the Blame upon our first parents, Exclusive of myself, as if Adam was Imposed upon his offspring; by virtue of a covenant, made with him in their behalf, Impowering him to act for them; and they to be held guilty by mere Imputation, and to suffer the dreadful consequences or punishment of his Rebellion in case of his Disobedience. I have never Read of more than one man, that was a Sinner only by Imputation. But, Adam, and his offspring ware made under the MORAL LAW, and by that Law, were under the highest possible obligation of Duty to obey their Creator; and I believe (that as our catechism Says) all mankind Decending from Adam, by ordinary generation, Sinned in him, and fell with him, in his first transgression. my moral self acted in Adam's Self; And, all mankind are morally but the same Adam, Multiplied into variety of persons; and what Adam did his children did in a moral sense. Adam indeed and his children in him, had an Infinitely greater trust committed to his then single person, in behalf of himself and posterity; than any man Since the fall can have: for by the fall, he and all his posterity in him became totally Bankrupt in all Respects; And had not free and Sovereign Grace, made Gospel provision the Debt could never have been paid; But man must have Remained, a miserable God-hating object of Divine Displeasure time without end.

But Christ has purchased a New Stock for us, and a probation time, for us to Improve it in; and it is Lodged in the Hand of an Infinitely Safer Trustee than Adam was; and he deals it out according to his own Sovereign good pleasure. I love to Speak

of Gods Sovereignty, because it is lovely and glorious as well as awfull and Becoming the Majesty of God; and can no more err, than Infinite Wisdom, Justice, goodness, and kindness; and our Salvation Depends upon it. It was Divine Sovereignty that opened the way, for Salvation of Compleat Hell deserving Sinners; a way which would have been high Blasphemy, Even for Gabriel to have proposed, had his penetrating Invention, and daring thoughts been able to form the plan, that God should bruise his own son, the darling of heaven, and put him to grief, even to Death, to Satisfy Divine Justice that the sinner might be saved; had not Divine Sovereignty, Even God himself first declared it, was it not unjust for the Father (in this case) to bruise, put to grief &c. his innocent Son? No. for the Son came voluntarily, with the utmost freedom of will, for the very purpose, and delighted his soul in acts of kindness, and doing his father's will, and in Magnifying the Law &c. besides a lovely and Glorious Reward in his Kingdom of Redeemed and Sanctified ones, made lovely like himself., Even the Joy set before him, as the purchase of his pain. I observed before, the Impossibility of the guilty Sinners, being willing, that God should be true or Just; Nor can he be willing, to venture his Soul, into the hand of Divine Sovereignty, as a prisoner at Discretion; though he is really so, howsoever Insensible of it he may be: It is true, the Debt is paid, and the prison door is set open; but the miserable wretch is bound fast, with the chains of his own will; by the deceitful Godhating Sin covering principle of unbelief. It is his own will, that holds him prisoner at discretion, to divine Sovereignty; God is under no moral obligation to make him better; but, may Justly put an End to his probation time, at any moment. Is it not reasonable, that the haughty heaven daring Rebel, should be humbled down, to the foot of Divine Sovereignty, and be brought to some proper sense of his very doleful, and helpless condition; But, before he comes to this, he will naturally, (and if unawakened unavoidably,) be trying his own strength; and if not better taught, he will continue to follow, the Jewish path, going about to Establish, his own Righteousness. Resting himself, in a round of duties; and in being as good as he can; and in hopes of doing better, before he dies. he will give the assent of his understanding, to any creed, that he thinks will be most pleasing to God, he is willing to believe that himself, and all mankind, are worthy of Eternal Damnation; because he thinks so,; that it is his duty to

believe so,; and that, to Believe so, will be a means to help save him from damnation; But at the same time, thinks he is not a Quarter so bad, as many others, that he is acquainted with; And so he will think that he Renounces his own Righteousness, as dung, and Dross, or filthy wrags: But in his heart, he doth not so. he may pray for humiliation, and Submission to the Righteous of God; But if his prayer be Granted, he finds his case worse, and worse, he wants to see himself a humble, heart Broken, Submissive Christian; But he finds himself, more and more, unlike it, and salvation farther out of his power; and much fears that God Designs his Destruction, according to his threatening, provb 1. 24 &c. and other scriptures of similar Import; he needs not to look back, to lay the blame upon our first parents, as if he had to Repent of, or suffer for the sin, of others: But, he finds it, alive in his own heart; according to Rom. 7. 9. When the commandment came, Sin revived and I died. the sinner in this case finds himself slain by the law, and Indeed helpless in himself; and nothing to take hold on, or to hope in; But the Sovereign pleasure and mere mercy of God; and is under Necessity to be, passive as an helpless Infant,; he would be glad yet, to have power in his own hand to become a New creature: But, he yields because he is convinced, that he has not. It may be that he feels so self condemned, that he dares not lift up a cry to God: But, he never cried Louder in his heart, "Lord, have Mercy on me, a miserable Sinner, Lord, what, wouldst thou have me to do?. What shall I do? God says, "be still, and know that I am God." psalm. 16. 10. the next thing in order is a new man, formed in the heart,; by this, the Sinner, is made partaker of the Divine Nature and is thereby united to Christ, in his Divine nature; and by virtue of this union, is termed a saint,; Because, the new man has got the Uppermost seat in his heart; and is a principle of truth, of loving God, of Believing God, of trusting God, and of Every other Gracious Exercise of the heart,. the Sinner previous to this change had Received the Gospel Creed, into his head,; and had Exerted his Believing powers, to the uttermost, to make it Justifying faith; Bracing it, with his best performances; But, it is with the heart, that man Believeth unto Righteousness, Rom. 10. 10. Some Remain, a long time, in a legal strife, perhaps, with many Intermittings, wearing slowly through; others Especially (in days of great power) are brought Quicker through; the Spirit of God works upon their consciences, powerfully, and makes a short work, of bowing to

stubborn will. Children and such, as have not stood out long, against the calls of the Gospel,; Stifling their consciences, and hardning their hearts, stand much the most fair for submission, and pass the change with less, Distress, Soul agony, and heart-breaking; than old Sinners, and dispisers, or, Neglectors of the Gospel. True Believers are liable to become carnal, and wrong their consciences and grieve the Spirit of Grace, Involving themselves in a legal strife,; and in stead of being actuated by love: will be drove duty-wise by the Lash of the Law in a Spirit of Bondage; and if permitted, Satan will drive them into Scandal, and Sift them as Wheat. Luke 22nd. 31. And Gospel preachers when they fall into this Legal travail. can Scarcely, if ever, have Divine Assistance in preaching, to preach with life and power.: But are Qualified to gain Legal professors; and Establish Hypocrites, in nonsubmission to the Justice of God. Christians when so fallen need new conversions. agreeable to Christs words to peter; "When thou are converted, Strengthen thy Brethren." fallen Ministers make poor work in their office, without New Conversions; the want of New Conversions, breeds Laodicean Churches, and from thence anti christian churches. . . . . Elihu in the 33rd chapter of Job, gives us an Elegant Setting forth of the conviction, Regeneration, and after Experience of a Sinner, after the manner of the old Testament Saints; Expressing Soul-Distress,; and soul comforts, under the metaphors of bodily malady, and bodily health; as doth the psalm in many places. And because it is comfortable, and satisfying to find the Saints in that Early age of the world,; holding forth, the same kinds of Experiences, that Regenerate persons do in these days; I shall a little explain Elihu's words, when he is come to the turning point: "If there be a messenger, with him, an Interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his Sovereignty, and Justice as well as his love, mercy, and kindness, This God, this Eternal Spirit, with whom all time, place and things, are Externally present in one Eternal now,; and one day is as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day; and never changes his mind, nor, alters his purpose; nor, can he be Disappointed, repent or be grieved, in an absolute sense, as he is God; But considering, himself as in human capacity, or as in the capacity, of his Son Jesus Christ,; and to shew the Righteousness of his dispensations,; he Justly declares himself, disappointed, &c. as the Reason for it will appear, in speaking farther of him. this Glorious and lovely being, from

all eternity, seeing his lovely creature man, fallen from his original Rectitude, and Innocency, and become a notorious, high-handed Rebel, and Enemy to, and against his maker; the MAJESTY and Glory of all worlds, and goodness itself, and by his Law, the Eternal unalterable Law, of Righteousness, Justly condemned, to Eternal Death, and Separation, from the hapifying presents of God, to Eternal woe, and misery; as Justly as the devils in hell, were condemned,. this great God, to Redeem, an Elect, number of this Damnable Race, that they might see his face with Joy; put on Humanity, by begetting a son, in the Union of the Divine with the Human Nature, in the person of Jesus Christ; communicating his own being and Godhood with all the Divine attributes, to constitute his person Divine. this person in the union of the Divine, with the Human Nature is Eternal, and was the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world. Revelation 13th 8th. And in the Language of Eternity and Godhood,; he said, "Before Abraham was, I am, John 8. 58. And Behold I am alive forevermore. Rev 1. 18. his Godhood, and Eternity consists, in being the same in substance with the father.; hence he thought it not, Robbery to be equal with God. pil. 2. 6. the worlds were made by him, heb. 1. 2. and by the prophet he is called, the mighty God; the Everlasting Father. Isai. 9. 6. But, his sonhood, and his personhood as another, than the father, Results, from his being made of a woman, Gal 4. 4. Such is the Glory put upon humane Nature; And such is the King of Glory, whom I would speak; a person Endued with all the Beauty, and lovliness, of both the Divine and Humane Nature in perfection. And by virtue, of this Eternal Union God acted in the capacity of both the father and the Son; in the Early age of Eternity, and settled the terms of our Redemption, Even in the person of Jesus Christ; contracting for a Glorious Kingdom, out of the condemned Ruins of Adams Race. an Elect number chosen in him before the foundation of the world,; upon whose account, he came volunteer, virtually with his Divine and humane Nature, with the utmost freedom to do the dreadful work, in the Delightful view of its Glorious consequences. And no man hath ascended up into heaven; But he that came down from heaven Even the Son of man, which is in heaven,. John 3. 13. Christ's coming into the world,; was through the holy Ghost, Luke 1. 34 and it was through the Holy Ghost that he gave commandments to his appostles. Acts 1st. chap. But, I want words, of higher use; and deeper signification, than com-

mon words to set forth the Glory of King Jesus, and his kingdom. the reason why may be Read 1 Cor 2. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. the deep things of God, are the peace of God: the love of God: the heart felt safety of trusting in God, &c. things that pass all understanding:
uprightness; then he is Gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit; I have found a Ransom, his flesh Shall be fresher than a childs; he shall Return to the days of his youth,; he shall pray unto God, and he will, be favourable unto him, and he shall see, his face with Joy, for, he will, Render unto his Righteousness. the Spirit of God, takes,—upon him the character, of a messenger; and because the message, contains, an extraordinary and very Glorious Interpretation of the Gospel Mistery; Revealing it, in the Sinners heart, writing it there in the bright characters of the moral Law, in which the Gospel Shines in it's brightest colours; he has this appellation added, an Interpreter, one among a thousand, to declare unto man his Righteousness, for the Remission of Sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; that he is Just, in Justifying, him that believeth in Jesus. Rom 3. 25. 26. Rendering unto man his Righteousness, freely given and Imputed to him; with the attonement made for his Instification. thus the Sinner is made partaker of the Divine Nature, is united to Christ, has the Spirit of adoption, prays unto God, as to his father, and Receives answers of peace; and shall see his face with Joy; that is, he shall see, him in his moral character, his moral Beauty, and Excellency,; in no other shape, can, we see his face, while we remain in our mortal state. But seeing him in the Beauty, of his moral attributes, as he sometimes manifests himself, otherwise, than he doth unto the world; is sufficient to cause the Believer to Rejoice, with unspeakable Joy. Some Regenerate Souls are born strong, and lively, and Ready to lay hold on the first breast of promise, that touches the mind; others, are born weak, and hardly to be known, that there is any Divine life in them; But by proper feeding, become strong, and lively and ornamental to the Christian profession, But Notwithstanding the old man, Receives his Death-wound, when a sinner is born again; yet, there remains, a Law in his members warring, against the Law of his mind; the old man will ever be struggling to act his nature in some shape or other; the Sinful Remains of unbelief, pride, and Hypocrisy, and such like corruptions as most aptly, draws his mind away from

God, and will betray him into darkness, and he finds by experience that, to be carnally minded is Death; and he comes under the Lash of the Law, has something to do in the Valley of Humiliation; needs a new conversion as peter did, Luke 22nd. 32nd. and if Sovereign free Grace, does not prevent it, the accuser of the Brethren, will sift him as wheat, and make him a scandal, to his profession, a stumbling Block to the unregenerate; and walking in darkness his carcase may fall, in the wilderness, without any comfortable assurance of the love of God. . . . . .

But it is more delightful to me to speak of the Glory of Christ, and of the Christian calling, and the cause of Rejoicing when we see Gods face. . . . . .

man, was made with a capacious Soul, to love that which is good, and to enjoy pleasure, or, happiness, in loving that, which is good, according to it's goodness, the greater the Goodness of the object, the greater the pleasure and Happiness, of loving and Enjoying of it. And it is the Infinite goodness and lovliness of God, that gives Infinite value to the Rational Soul, in its capacity of being Infinitely happy in loving, and Enjoying of him; or Infinitely miserable in hating of him; and that which is Essence or Real Value, of this value, Either way, is the Display, of the Glory of Infinite goodness and loveliness in Every Divine Attribute,; the Divine Reallities of Divine truth, Divine love, and good-will, is the very air, and breath of Christs Kingdom; there, we shall see the King, in his beauty,: When Jonathan saw something very lovely in David, his soul was so knit, with the soul of David; that, he pleased himself, with the thoughts, that David should be King; tho, himself, a worthy heir to the crown: And will not Christs Redeemed ones feel a very powerful Disposition, to shout the high praises of their Redeemer, the King of Glory; with loud Hosannas to the son of David; worthy the lamb that was slain &c. Yes. all the hosts of heaven Rejoice to see, him wear the Crown: The King himself will Look with great, love, Delight, and complacency on the travel of his soul; for whom he suffered the hiding of his fathers face; and the mighty weight of his wrath, with Inexpressible torments, in his body: all which he sustained, in his Innocent humanity: a loving angel administering such support as was consistant in his agony. And Each subject, of this kingdom, will rejoice, in the Joy, and happiness of each other,; and nothing will appear there But what will be matter of Rejoicing; Nor can, the Infinity of transporting views, and

turns, of mind, with which that kingdom abounds, be Immagined: all flowing from the throne of God, and the Lamb; the fountain of Life, and of all good, in whose presents, is fulness of joy, and at his Right hand, pleasure forevermore. The Christian calling, is termed the high calling, philippians 3. 14. and well it may; we see, Humane Nature highly exalted in it; as first, in the person of Jesus Christ; in whom dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily, Col. 2. 9. and secondly, in all true christians; as they are made pertakers of the Divine Nature 2 pet. 1. 4, and temples of the holy ghost. the true christian character, is a glorious, beautiful, and high character; properly considered; it was so, in them that we Read of, that, wandred about in sheep-skins and goat-skins, &c. under persecution, of whom the world was not worthy. heb. 11. 37. 38 and it is the glory of this high calling, that the true Believer has the witness, of its, Divine Reallity, in himself, with Earnest, and fore-tastes of seing God's face with Joy; and he knows that it was by hearing about Jesus, the saviour that took the vail off, his mind, and let into his soul, the sweet, sensations; of Divine Reallities, the Deep things of God. the Royal psalmist says, Sweeter than Honey; and crys out, O, taste and see, how good the Lord is: o magnify the Lord with me, and let us Exalt his name together,; I will make my Boast in the Lord, the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad. It will sometimes make an old man, seem to Return to the days of his youth,; Insomuch, that, he will have no more of the sense of old age, or bodily Indisposition for the time; than if he ware Nothing But Soul; It will make Old Age, and it's Infirmities, agreeable, pleasing, and comfortable; (distressing sickness, and pain Excepted). It will make the thoughts of death, agreeable, comfortable, and animating, on the dying bed; Even in young people; as we have, this spring, had Several lively Instances, of it, in the Circle of my acquaintance; the dying persons, speaking, with such faith, assurance, and fortitude of mind,; as was wonderfull and comfortable, to bystanders: Undismayed at the King of terrors, they fell asleep; and who would not have wished to fall asleep, as they did.

Who should think it best they should not be? It is no better that there should be but one suffering, Spiteful, Devil; than such numbers of the Devilish kind, as there is to be; I mean, as to the Righteousness of giving them being. We should not think

it wrong, for a very cruel man, to bear the pains of his own cruelty so long as he Resolves to be cruel; nor, is it possible, for one man to be so criminally unjust, against, a fellow creature, as against, his creator, (as I think); And, as, for being a Respecter of persons, when wrong is done to one, to favour another.; But, for the potter, to make some vessels unto Honor,; and some unto dishonour, is not unjust, nor is it to be called Respect of persons, to use them accordingly, so long as no Injustice is done, to any let who will be Subjects of Grace; But every mouth will be stopped, first, or, last, and all the World be found Guilty before God. It appears something Strange that some people, will undertake to tell, of a work of Grace, upon their own hearts; and yet, will deny the Doctrin of Election: perhaps they will tell, that at such a time they were under the Deepest concern of mind, for the Salvation of their Souls and were constrained, to cry out in the very Language of Scripture, "What must I do, to be saved"; was brought to see also, that they could not possibly save themselves, Either in part, or in whole, that Jesus Christ, would be, Either, a whole Saviour, or, none at all. and can perhaps tell, that at such a time they were convinced, of the Justice of God in a very clear, and wonderful manner, that they were brought to see the Justice of God clear, that is, that God might, have cast them off, forever, without the least Stain to his Justice; and that in so doing his throne would have Remained forever Guiltless, had they themselves been, and continued to be, the Subjects, of his wrath; and that they had then, nothing left, to trust to, or to hope in, But, the Rich free, and Boundless Grace, and meer Mercy of God. :Which they then Experienced, flowing to their Soul, through the merits, virtue, and Efficacy of the precious Blood of Christ, (and how much this falls short of the Doctrin of Election, I shall leave with the candid part, of my Readers to Judge). and yet perhaps, those same people, may find Enmity in their hearts, against the Sovereignty of God, in the Doctrine of Election: It seems strange, that a man, Should be brought, to see the Justice of God, clear, in casting himself off, or passing him by, and saveing others; and yet, cannot see the Justice of God, as clear, in passing by others, and Saving himself: hath not the potter power over the clay of the same lump, to make one vessel to honour and another to dishonour? Rom 9. 21. yet, this doctrin affords no just grounds for Discouragement, against using the means of Grace, which God has Instituted, for our

Salvation; any more than, the using the means for our temporal support. God has made us Rational creatures, and has appointed Rational means, to be used, for the temporal support, of ourselves, and our families. and most people fall in with this, at a paradventure. the farmer dont wait to seed time to know if God will Ensure him of a crop; before he sows his seed; But, he goes, forward with his business, he plows and cultivates his ground, manures it, sows his seed and harrows it in,: and, all at a paradventure. and when he has done all this, it is not in the power of all the sons of Adam, to make one spear of grain to grow; the men of Grace have found glory begun below: celestial fruits on Earthly ground, from faith and hope may grow; and, Such is the Glory, of the high calling of God, in Jesus Christ; for which, we have abundant Reason, to give Diligence, to make our calling and Election sure.

And as I have had occation, to speak of an Elect number, given to the Son, as a reward for his suffering; it gives me occation, to observe farther, that, altho, it was Impossible, for God, to be Ignorant, or, disappointed, as to the Success, of his works, But only in a Judicial sense; and as it stands in the law, of Righteousness; and in which sense, Christ died, for all mankind; and is a propitiation for the Sins of the whole world. 1 John. 2. 2. and hath given to us, (all mankind) Eternal Life, in his son, and Justly wills, (that is he Justly Requires and commands) all men every where, to Repent, Believe, &c. And so it stands, in the law, of Righteousness; and in this view we have Right to pray for all men; and by the authority of Gods word, to offer, a free salvation, to all that will except of it, in what it is; and in christs name, to Beseech Sinners, to be Reconsiled to God, to lay down their arms, Submitting to his Righteous; without capitulating, But as signing a Blank, for him to fill up, with the settlement of their estates, for the present life; and for all Eternity; and none will Except of Salvation on this most necessary, Reasonable, and most free terms, until Effectually Called; Yet, this Doctrin of Election gives us no grounds of Reasonable, or, Just, Discouragement, for striving to Enter, the streight gate, and Narrow Way, that leads to Eternal Life; and tho, but few, comparatively that find it,; this Doctrin is the most proper, to humble us down to the foot of Divine Sovereignty, and, which nothing can, be more Reasonable. the Elect are called in by Rational means, and by Rational consideration. Nor is the

guilty creature, ever so much, in the exercise of Reason.; as when he is in his heart, most earnestly crying out, Lord have mercy on me a miserable sinner, and that to his last breath, upon a paradventure, that God will have mercy on him; Rather, than to give out, before he finds Soul Comfort in the love of God. Gods foreknowledge, and his Righteous, and unalterable Decrees, which, can't need altering; Infringes upon no Gospel promise, or, Encouragement, given in the word of God.; But, sin has made Dreadful work, with the powers of our Souls; so, that we are by nature children of wrath, Dead in Sin, and the more we learn, and see, of Gods goodness; and of our own, Badness; the less shall we be Disposed to cavil with Divine Sovereignty. And if we view sin in its Real, and most odious colour, as it is exceeding sinful, unjustly pointing, against, God; would murder the moral perfections of the Infinitely the best and most worthy of all beings; we must allow that the sinner has no right in himself to be made better against his hearts choice; or, meerly because he would Rather Become, a holy Religious man, than to suffer a greater punishment, after Death,; nor has Right to be annihilated, that he might cease to be sinful, and miserable; and therefore doth not, Deserve, to never have had, a being: But, if the Glory of Infinite goodness, in all the Divine attributes, be Displayed, with the Greater Lustre, by the Existance, and Just punishment of, Millions of Millions, of wicked men, and Devils;

But, he must now, put his trust in the Lord of the universe, and if it should please God to Grant him a crop, he ought to give God the glory, and if his crop is cut short in part or in whole, he has no Just grounds to murmur, against God. for why should a living man complain, And o, that the world of mankind would once be taught, to act, as Rational, in Spiritual things, as what the generallity, of them do in temporal things; temporal things, are often spoken of in Scripture; to convey unto us Spiritual Ideas. as for Instance, the growth of grace is spoken of under the metaphor of the growth of corn, as first the blade, then the ear, and then the full corn, in the ear. Mark 4. 28- - - - -

It is written, proverbs 18. 19. he that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread. and again it is written. he that will not plow by Reason of the Cold, shall beg in harvest and have nothing. What encouragement then is there in using the means which God has Instituted for our temporal support, and have we not as great encouragement in using the means God has Instituted for

our Spiritual Benefit, and Restoration to the Enjoyment of God here, and the full Enjoyment of him hereafter? Yes, Surely. for it is written, Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near. let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts, and let him Return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him,; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. for my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, Saith the Lord, for as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts; Isaiah 55. 6. 7. 8. 9. and again, ask, and it shall be given you. Seek, and ye shall find, knock, and it shall be opened unto you, for everyone that asketh. Receiveth, and he that seeketh, findeth, and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened, or, what man is there among you whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone, or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpant. If ye then being evil know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more, shall your father which is in heaven, give good things, to them that ask him. Matth. 7. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11.

POETRY BY SAMUEL WITTER

ON THE DAY OF JUDGMENT.:

Thron'd on a cloud at the Great Judgment Day
Jesus the Judge, will make his Glorious way
Mountains will tremble, Earth at his presents Quake
Oceans will Roar and from their centre Break
Ten thousand Thunders, Murmuring round the skies
Hark: the shrill Trumpet Sounds ye Dead Arise
Ye Horrid Lightnings Blaze, while Nature in convulsion lies
Grand: Solemn: Awful: Sweet and Glorious will the Judge draw near
Round him Legions of Holy Angels will appear
Earth, Sea, their Darkest caverns must Display
Enormous Crouds of Rising Dead Obey
Now the Immortal Soul is Reunited to its former clay

Enrag'd with all the Horrors of Dispair
Satan and all his Legions must be there
Quick shall the Judge pronounce the Sound Depart
Ungodly men and Devils feel the Smart
In Liquid flames Eternal they must lie
Relief to gain they now in vain will cry
Ever a Dying yet must never Die
On the Right hand the Just shall then appear
For Jesus will their Drooping Spirits Cheer
Now the Dear Saviour will pronounce them Bless'd
Enter say he to thine Eternal Rest
Where thou shalt Never more be Dispossess'd
Loud Hallelujah's to Jehovah's Name
ORE the Broad Heavens the Angels will proclaim
None But the Saints midst Shining Ranks above
Do sing the Wonders of Redeeming Love
Ore all the Heavenly Hosts in Bright Array
New Glories Break in Splendid Blaze of Day
- finis - Composed August the 21st 1788

An Hymn composed to be sung after Administration of the Lords Supper. - feb. 28 - 1788--

Dear Brethren and Sisters all
Lets Join with Heart and Voice
With sweet accord, to praise the Lord
And in his name Rejoice

1.

This Bread and Wine is food Divine
In Memory of his pains
Jesus was he, who came to free
Our Souls from Satans chains

2.

Let us be were and take Due Care
Lest we should fall away
As Judas did by Satan led
Our Lord for to betray

3.

Let's watch and pray both night and Day
That we may Ne'r Backslide,
Nor fall into Sorrow and Woe
Through unbelief and pride

4.

But the whole Armour of our God
May we unto us Gird
The Breastplate and the Helmet too
Likewise the two Edg'd Sword

5.

The Shield of Faith the Scripture Saith
Is Excellent also
To Quench the Darts Aim'd at our Hearts
by our Malignant foe

6.

Under the Banner of the Lord
Then let us Boldly fight
And Never yield But win the field
With pleasure and Delight

7

He that Endures unto the End
The Same shall Saved be
This word is plain, it shall Remain
To all Eternity, e

8

May we obey the voice of Christ
And in his footsteps tread
Though Bodies part, we'r Join'd, in Heart
Unto our Living head

9

Then let our Souls March Boldly on
Nor fear to win the prize
Our Blessed Lord will us Reward
With Crowns above the Skies

10 finis

An Hymn composed July 12th 1788. agreeable to John 1st & latter part of verse 29th Behold the Lamb of God which taketh away the Sin of the World.

Behold the Blessed Lamb of God
Who freely Shed his precious Blood
To take away a world of Sin
And make the Guilty conscience clean

1

Imputed Sins were on him found
Behold him prostrate on the ground
In Bloody Agonies and Sweat
Press'd with weight of wrath so great

2.

Behold your Saviour crown'd with thorns
As one Dejected and forlorn
of friends forsook amidst his foes
His soul was overwhelm'd with woes

3

As the stung Isralites of old
The Brazen Serpent Did Behold
A type of Christ to them reveal'd
They Look'd and of their wounds were heal'd

4

The Antitype by Faith we see
As nail'd unto the accursed tree

His precious Blood did freely flow
A Sovereign Balm for Every woe

5

To Christ for healing now apply
He Saves the Souls condemn'd to die
Believe in him and you shall prove
The Sweetness of Redeeming Love

6 finis

An Hymn of praise to Almighty God Encouraging Sinners to trust in his pardoning Mercy

Come let us seek the Lord
And in his name Rejoice
His Solemn praise let us Record
With chearful heart and voice

1

From caves of Deep Distress
He Sets the prisoners free
Conducts them through the wilderness
And makes the Blind to see

2

Come Sinners trust his Grace
It will be your greatest gain
He never said to Jacobs Race
"Seek ye my face" in vain

3

Gods promises are sure
Firmer than Earth and Heaven
And if to seek him you endure
Your Sins shall be forgiven

4

Your vain companions leave
And seek the Lord with care
Then of his Grace you shall Receive
And of his Goodness share

5

Then happy will you be
Upon a dying bed
Through Christ you'l gain the Victory
With Blessings on your head

6

Happy in Heaven above
Where our Redeemer Reigns
There shall you sing his Dying Love
In everlasting Strains

7

There fill'd with Love Divine
Our Joys afresh shall spring
While we with Saints and Angels Join
To praise our Heavenly King

8 finis

An Hymn at the opening of worship

Hark: hear the Gospel Trumpet Sound
Earth with the Echo Doth Resound
Pray cultivate the Seed of Grace
Seek Earnestly Gods Lovely face

1

In Jesus Christ all fulness See
Behold him crucify'd for thee
And in his Love may we rejoice
Hear and obey his Gracious Voice

2

Give to the King of Glory praise
Righteous is he in all his ways
And may we fear and love him too
Our highest praises is his Due

3 finis

Christ Crucified. an Hymn composed June 16. 1788

The Blessed Jesus Bleeds and Dies
Hark: hear the Saviours mournful cries
All Crown'd with thorns he Died for me
Nail'd to the accursed fatal tree

1

Kindness and Love Doth in him Dwell
For to Redeem from Death and Hell
Under Deaths bands no longer bound
Life Joy and peace compose his Crown

2

May we in him our trust repose
In Troubles Sorrows or in woes
No Friend on Earth like him is found
Not in Creations utmost Bound

3

Earnest in prayer let us Endure
And make our own Election sure
Then when our Blessed Lord Doth Come
He'l take us to his heavenly home

4

There we shall see his lovely face
And taste the Riches of his Grace

His praises shall our tongues Employ
In that eternal World of Joy

5 finis

The Christian Rejoicing in the love of Christ. Sept 3 1788

Away all mortal cares
And Every sigh be gone
Now in the Lord Let us Rejoice
Put Chearful courage on

1

Not ophirs hills of Gold
Can such Delight afford
As when the Rays of Heavenly Love
Shine from our Dearest Lord

2

Pardon and Life are given
Through Jesus precious blood
And all the Blessings we enjoy
Flow from that Sacred flood

3

Rejoice in Jesus Love
And Heavenly Anthems Raise
Kindness and pity fills his heart
And to his Name be praise

4

A Song of Praise to Almighty God, for the prospect of Enjoying his heart-reviving presents, with the sweet company of Saints and Angels in a boundless Eternity, through the merits of Jesus, our Glorious Redeemer.

Come ye that Love the Lord Rejoice
Hear and obey his Gracious Voice

His Highest Praise Let us proclaim
And Sing the Honors of his Name

1

In Christ we safely may confide
Now crossing Lifes tempestuous Tide
And when our warefare it is ore
We'l land on Heavens peaceful Shore

2

There Faith is changed into sight
And Hope into Supreme Delight
Oceans of Love Divinely Flow
In Every Breast Doth sweetly Glow

3

In Every Soul Eternal Joy
Doth Sweetly fill but never cloy
Enlarged is each vast Desire
And Still to Happiness Aspire

4

And thus their pleasures do Increas
Each Soul is fill'd with perfect peace
There Saints and Angels Join to Raise
Hosannas of Eternal praise

5

The Saints they have a Note to Sing
Above the Angels to their King
Of Mercy through the Saviours Blood
Which brought their wandring Souls to God

6

All Glory to Jehovahs Name
The Heavenly Hosts they will proclaim

And the Bless'd throng in Raptures then
Will Join and Shout the Loud AMEN

7 finis

The following is a copy of a Diary kept by Samuel Witter.

Horton, Kings County, Nova Scotia, Saturday Evening, September the 30th, 1786. At Jehiel Dewolf's dwelling house, it was believed by all then present, that Sarah Witter, Daughter of Samuel Witter, then met with a true and saving change, or conversion. present Beside their own family, Jonathan Cards wife from Windsor. She was one of Mr. Pearson's Church.

---

old MR Jacob Kimball of preston Died Sunday May the 4th, 1788. his Body was Inter'd, monday may the 5th in Deacon John Avery's orchard. I was at the funeral the corps was carried in to the meeting-house & set in the Broad-Alley, Elder park, pray'd with the people and preach'd a funeral sermon, his text Gen. 47th. and the former part of the 29th. verse. "And the time Drew nigh, that Israel must Die;" they have left off singing at funerals in those parts, Except the mourners Desire it. S. W.

Saturday may the 3rd 1788 at 9 oclock beforenoon Doct Samuel Wheelock. Began the Experiment of Eating-out a cancer on the Breast of Jerusha, the wife of Mr. David Kinne of preston the opperation very painful.

Sept 12th 1789. I Rec'd a letter from William Witter Esqr. of preston which gave Information that Capt. John Avery of that place Departed this life the Last winter.

Charles Monk Drowned Oct. 3rd. 1785

---

old MR John Bishop Sen'r died oct 23rd 1785 at 5 o'clock in the morning

---

moved from Jehiel Dewolf sen'rs dwelling house to my New Dwelling house on my welch Lott. January the 24th, 1786. Samuel Witter.

having lived there from January the 4th, 1783. which is 3 years and 20 days.

MR Gilbart Forsyth's Mill-Dam cut away by order of the Court May 4th, 1786.

Mary, the wife of Tho's Hanley Chipman Departed this life may 3rd. 1786. She was daughter to Esqr. Huston of Cornwallis.

Mrs Pheby Hambleton Widow, a member of our church, died Wednesday July the 26th, 1786 about noon. was taken in a sort of lethergie fit, on Sunday July 23rd. at the house of Edward Dewolf and never waked out of it any more.

Sam'l Witter Sold his uper Welch lot No. 329 containing 225 acres for £25. it being five pounds more than the prime cost of them both. 1785 Sept 8th to Joseth Peirse Jun'r and Dan Lee.

INDEX

INDEX

A

Aalker, Lucretia (Witter), 106.
Warren, 106.
Abbott, Sarah, 108.
Adams family, 103.
Adelaide, 256.
Aitken, Sarah, 140, 141.
Alberic I, Count of Dampmartin, 261; Alberic II, Count Dampmartin, 261.
Albro, 256.
Aldrich, Delia, 144.
Alexander the Great, 255.
Allaby, Sarah, 273.
Allen, ———, 67.
Alexander, 67.
Amos Russell, 87; Mrs. Amos Russell, 113.
Andrew, 149.
Asa Witter, 67.
Betsey (Witter), 67.
Charles, 210.
Charles W., 184, 210.
Christopher, 294, 300.
David A., 67.
Ebenezer, 67.
Edith, 149.
Eliza, 67.
Enoch, 67.
Eola A., 160.
Flora, 149, 185, 186.
Frank, 184.
G. Franklin, 160.
George W., 167.
Gertrude, 149.
Grace M., 149, 186.
Grace (Wightman), 184.
Harney, 66
John, 67.
K., 149.
Lois, 67.
Lucretia, 67.
Lydia, 67.
Martin, 67.
Marvin, 67.
Mary, 67.
Mary Caroline (Witter), 87.
Mary Minerva (Burdick), 149.
Nancy Eliza, 113.
Olive, 160.
Pratt, 66.
Rhoda, 67.
Rhoda (Stewart), 149.
Rhoda (Witter), 66.
Ruth (Baldwin), 210.
Sarah, 216.
Almeric, Count of Evereux and Gloucester, 257, 259, 260.
Altaffer, Grace Annetta, 93.
Angell, Emily Madeline, 117.
Jemima, 117.
Sarah E., 117.
Stephen, 117.
Angevine, Robert the, 256.
Anne of Russia, 255, 256.
Ansbert, 256.
Ansigise, 256.
Ansley, Esther (Witter), 41.
William, 41.
Aquitaine, Pepin I of, 256.
Archibald, George M., 198.
Margaret L. (FitzRandolph), 198.
Orson R., 198.
Argotta, 256.
Armour, Philip, 152.
Armstrong, Elizabeth (Witter), 101, 102.
George W., 101, 102.
Matilda, 102.
Arnold, 256.
James M., 276.
Saint, 256.
Arundel, Richard, Earl of, 249.
Ashbo, Sam, 332.
Atkin, Clement, 181.
Dorothy May, 181.
Jane, 181.
John, 181.
Mildred (Witter), 181.
Audley, Ann, 298, 304.
Auer, Boyd, 190.
Beatrice Agnes (Loveland), 190.
Herman McIntyre, 190.
Winifred Loveland, 190.
Autun, Theodebert, Count of, 256.
Autun and Burgundy, Nebelong, Count of, 256.
Avery, Deacon, 329, 331.

Elizabeth, 31.
Captain John, 354; Deacon John, 354; Reverend John, 31.
Sarah Rebecca, 114.
Widow, 30.
Ayer, Reverend Edward P., 104.
Helen Bishop (Witter), 104.
Alyworth or Aylsworth, Ann (Davis), 281.
Arthur, 252, 280, 281, 282, 283, 291.
Chad, 281.
Elizabeth Deliver, 281.
Homer E., M.D., 282.
James, 281.
John, 281.
Katharine, 281.
Martha 281.
Mary, 252, 280, 281, 283, 291.
Mary (Brown), 252, 280, 281, 283, 291.
Mary (Wood), 281.
Philip, 281.
Robert, 281.

B

Baar, Madeline, 165.
Babcock, Alice Leona, 112, 163.
Anne, 293.
Arthur Lewis, 113, 163, 164.
Daniel Enos, 112.
Eunice, 293.
Frances (McKee), 164.
George, 293.
George Peleg, 112.
Hannah Ann (Witter), 112.
Harold D., 164.
James, 231.
Jane (Crandall), 231.
Job, 231, 266.
John, 266, 272, 293, 294.
Joseph, 269.
Lewis Daniel, 112.
Mary Emogene, 112, 163.
Newall A., 164.
Newall Clark, 113.
Colonel Oliver, 269.
Sarah, 231.
Susan Taylor, 113, 163.
Backus, Captain, 58.
Major Ebenezer, 59.
Bailey, Elizabeth, 300.
Reverend George C., 191.
Baker, Katherine Marcia, 201, 202.
Baldwin, Ruth, 210.
Balfour, Grace, 135.
Ballard, Elizabeth, 235, 236.
Esther, 232, 234, 236.
Grace, 235, 236.
Hannah, 236.
Hannah (Hooper), 236.
John, 235, 236.
Josiah, 236.
Lydia, 236.
Nathaniel, 236.
Rebecca (Hooper), 236.
Rebecca (Hudson), 236.
Sarah, 235, 236.
William, 234, 235, 236.
Balsillie, Reverend David, 95.
Frances Charlotte, 95.
Jane Armstrong (Millroy), 95.
Balstone, Elizabeth, 277.
William, 277.
Banks, Joshua, 78.
Sophia, 78.
Bar, Clemence de, 261.
Renaud, Count of, 261.
Barber, Eunice Way (Marsh), 57.
Nathan, 57.
Bardan or Barden, Dolly (Witter), 41.
Eunice, 41.
George, 41.
Hannah (Witter), 13, 15.
Milly, 63.
Thomas, 13, 15.
Barker, Barbara (Dungan), 303.
James, 303.
Barnard, Ford Beverly, 147.
Margaret Shepard (Witter), 147.
Barnes, ———, 101.
Anna (Richardson), 210.
Blanch (Cudworth), 101.
Mildred, 210.
Stephen, 210.
Barnett, Major General George, 193.
Barrows, Cynthia, 81.
Barrs or Barss, Mary, 170.
Mary Fidelia (Phillips), 130.
Reverend Walter, 130.
Basil I, Emperor, 255.
Bass, Captain Eben, 68; Lieutenant Eben, 68.
Captain Ebenezer, 68.
Eunice, 68.
Ruth (Waldo), 68.

Basset, John, 41.
Sabra (Witter), 41.
Baxter, Colista, 85, 86.
Beals, Amy, 136.
Burr, 136.
Edna, 136.
Leon, 136.
Martha (Jennings), 135, 136.
Nelson, 135, 136.
Roy, 136.
Beardon, Ethelyn Beatrice, 190.
Beaumont, Amicia de, 261.
Elizabeth de, 255.
Isabel de, 255, 258.
Margaret de, 255.
Robert de, 255, 258.
Beaven, Reverend A. W., 131.
Beck, Clara (Mayo), 148.
Robert N., 148.
Beckley, Rosalie, 137.
Beckwith, Bruce Norman, 186.
Charlene Henrietta, 187.
Doris, 190.
Frank Wellington, 186.
James Elmer, 186.
Jesse, 149, 186.
John Edward, 186.
Louise (Rutz), 186.
Lydia (Wickham), 149.
Mary Minerva (Burdick. Allen), 149.
R. N., 94.
Wellington Smith, 149.
William, 149.
William David, 186.
Beebe, Clarence Vernon, 199.
James Delos, 199.
Marguerite Virginia, 199.
Marjorie, 164.
Stephen McIntyre, 199.
Susie Belle (Saunders), 199.
Begga of Brabant, 256.
Benjamin, Mary Priscilla, 159.
Helen S., 159.
Samuel, 159.
Waity, 107.
Berfield, Ada, 185.
Altha (Logue), 185.
Bigler, 185.
Bergavenny, Baron, 248, 259.
Bernard, 255.
Berrick, Richard, 301.
Berry, Rhoda M., 254.
Bertha, daughter of Charibert, Count of Laon, 256.
Bill or Bills, Emery, 209.
Essie, 174.
Evelyn, 209.
May (Witter), 209.
Bingham, Emily, 81.
Bishop, Delight, 92.
Elizabeth, 31.
George, 75.
Hannah, 75.
John, 56, 354.
Lucy H., 104.
Samuel, 31.
Bixby, Abner, 57.
Dolly, 57.
Dorothy (Witter), 57.
Moses, 57.
Peletiah Appleton, 57.
Tamesian, 57.
Blanchard, Ellen (Hall), 157.
Gordon, 157.
Blaney, Joseph, 14.
Bligh, Mrs., 94.
Bliven, Edward, 269.
Blowers, Maria, 99.
Blunt, Elizabeth (Ballard), 236.
William, 236.
Boatfield, Maria (Wellington), 207.
Nellie M., 207, 208.
Samuel, 207.
Bokenham, Peter, 222.
Boketon, Alexander de, 247.
Alice (Boltesham) de, 248.
Sir Henry, 259.
John de, 247.
Lucy (de la Zouch) de, 255, 259. 260, 261.
Thomas de, 247, 248, 255, 256, 259, 260, 261.
Walter de, 247.
Boltesham, Alice, 248.
Sir Thomas, 248.
Bolton, Charles J., 164.
Mary (Potter), 164.
Bond, Eva, 159.
Bonesteel, Elizabeth (Marsh), 57.
William, 57.
Borden, F. G., 92.
Margaret Jane (Witter), 92.
Sarah, 290.
Borleson, Lucinda, 71.
Boseman, Captain, 59.
Boves, Almeric, Lord of, 260.
Bowen, Priscilla, 252.
Bowler, Mary Ann, 86, 87.

Bowne, Captain John, 290.
Lydia (Holmes), 290.
Boyd, Allen, 174.
Essie (Bill), 174.
Kathleen E., 174.
Brabant, Begga of, 256.
Brackenbury, Sir Robert, 249.
Bradley, Esther Jane (Witter), 98.
George Frank, 78.
George W., 98.
Harriet Amanda (Witter), 78.
Brainard, Marcia Melissa (Wells), 193.
Onalee Melissa, 193.
Reverend William O'Dell, 193.
Branch, Keziah, 42.
Thomas, 42.
Zipporah, 42.
Braose, Eva de, 257, 258.
Eve de, 259, 260.
Eve (Marshall) de, 258.
William de, 257, 258.
Brewster, Dorothy (Witter), 24.
Elizabeth (Witter), 23.
Britton, Eliza, 302.
Briggs, Harold, 178.
Marjorie (Witter), 178.
Brombacher, Elva (Witter, June, Wightman, Mayo), 148.
Emil, 148.
Brown, Abigail (Parks), 34.
Reverend Chad, 282, 291.
Clarissa (Harmon), 87.
Daniel, 34, 50, 282, 283.
Deborah, 283.
Doris Ramona (Witter), 195, 196.
Dorrell Witter, 196.
Elizabeth, 23, 29, 30, 282.
Florence, 201.
Captain Francis, 59, 60.
George, 295.
Harriet Elmina, 114, 165.
James, 282, 283; Colonel James, 19.
Jeremiah, 282.
John, 29, 280, 282, 283, 291; Reverend John, 252.
Judah, 282.
Kathryn, 201.
Kathryn Louise, 196.
Mack, 195, 196.
Martha, 283.
Mary, 252, 280, 281, 283, 291.
Mary (Holmes), 252, 280, 283, 291.
Nathaniel, 235.
Obadiah, 283.
Major General Preston, 176, 177.
Priscilla, 252.
Rebecca (Cleveland), 50.
Sally (Nash), 71.
Sarah (Jenckes), 235.
Sarah Rebecca (Avery), 114.
Solomon, 50; Reverend Solomon, 71.
Theron, 71; General Theron, 87.
Tristram, 34.
Volney Paine, 87, 114.
Buck, Lyra S., 105.
Buoy, ———, 102.
Helen Witter, 102.
Matilda (Armstrong), 102.
Burdett, Hannah (Witter), 15.
Robert, 15.
Burdick, ———, 109.
Ada (Berfield), 185.
Albert Leroy, 185.
Amanda Matilda (Loveland), 110.
Asa, 108.
Asa Spaulding, 109, 149, 185.
Bertha, 149, 185.
Charles, 109, 148, 149.
Clara E. (Witter), 197.
Deborah, 231.
Elizabeth, 84.
Elwood H., 197.
Emma (Witter), 108.
Eudora Sallie, 106.
Flora, 109.
Francis Marion, 108.
Mrs. Frank, 70.
Grace Adeane, 114, 164.
Hannah (Witter), 15.
Harriet Francelia (Witter), 114.
Huldah (Witter), 108, 109.
Ida, 148.
Ida (Tibbs), 148.
James S., 114.
James Tracy, 114.
Jay S., 114.
Jeanne E., 197.
Jeune Tracy, 114.
Lucinda (Green), 114.
Madeline (Baar), 165.
Madeline Dolores, 185.
Mary Madeline, 165.
Mary Minerva, 109.

Mary Witter, 114.
Nettie (Nixon), 149.
Percy Witter, 114.
Peter, 245.
Robert, 15.
Robert Baar, 165.
Ruth (Hubbard), 231.
Sarah (Abbott), 108.
Sarah Ann, 109.
Sybil, 105, 106.
Thomas, 108.
Thomas J., 110.
William, 109.
William Elmer, 149.
Burns, Mattie A., 117.
Burr, Martha, 189.
Burrows, ———, 102.
Helen Witter (Buoy), 102.
Busby, Sir John, 249.
Butterfield, Joseph, 236.
Lydia (Ballard), 236.

C

Cady, Eunice, 65.
Johanna, 65.
Uriah, 65.
Calkins, Sarah, 37.
Caldwell, William, 56.
Campbell, Ellen A., 104, 105.
Stella, 145.
Cantilupe, Eva (de Braose) de, 257, 258.
Eve (de Braose) de, 259, 260.
George de, 248, 259.
Hugh de, 257.
Joan de, 259.
John de, 257.
Julia (de Dampmartin) de, 260.
Julian de, 257.
Millicent de, 248, 255, 257, 259, 260.
Millicent (de Gournay) de, 257, 259.
Nicholas de, 257.
Saint Thomas de, 257.
Walter de, 257.
William de, 257.
William, first Baron, 257; William, second Baron, 257, 258, 259, 260; William, third Baron, 257, 258, 259, 260.
Capet, Hugh, 256.
Card, Jonathan, 354.
Carey or Cary, Carolyn (Potter), 129.
Lucy, 62.
Martin A., 129.
Oliver, 62, 63.
Carpenter, ———, 233.
Elizabeth (Tefft), 233.
Carr, Caleb, 240, 304.
Sir Robert, 240.
Sarah (Clarke, Pinner), 304.
Carrier, Bernice E., 156.
Byron Robert, 194.
Clayton R., 193.
Daniel M., 156.
Doris, 156.
John Lawrence, 156.
Louise I. (Lamona), 193.
Mary Jane (Loveland), 156.
Mildred E., 194.
Mildred E. (Carrier), 194.
Mildred Mary, 194.
Neil Loveland, 156, 194.
Randall Clayton, 193.
Ruth Thirsa, 156, 194.
Cartwright, Judson, 158.
Myrtle (Matthews), 158.
Casey, Adam, 292.
Mary (Greenman), 292.
Casler, Myra, 194.
Chamberlain, Edmund, 15.
Hannah (Witter), 15.
Champion, Captain William, 269.
Champlin, John, 293.
William, 266.
Charibert, Count of Laon, 256.
Charlemagne, 248, 255, 256, 258.
Charles, Duke of Lorraine, 256.
Charles I, King, 250, 301; Charles II, King, 250.
Charles Martel, 256.
Child, Mehitable, 80.
Childebrand, 256.
Chilson, John, 234, 238.
Sarah (Jenckes), 234.
Chipman, Mary (Huston), 355.
Thomas Hanley, 355.
Chowter, Agnes, 223.
Churchill, Charles, 136.
Hattie A. (Witter), 136.
John, 136.
Churchman, Ann, 14.
Annis, 14.
Hugh, 14.
Cimbri, Antenor, King of the, 256.

Clair, Joseph, 254.
Sally (Greene), 254.
Clare, Eve (MacMurrough) de, 258.
Isabel de, 258.
Isabel (de Beaumont) de, 258.
Richard de, 258.
Clark or Clarke, Abel Russell, 34, 75, 76.
Alice Leona (Babcock), 163.
Alice Mae, 163.
Ann, 76, 292, 298, 299.
Ann (Audley), 298, 304.
Anna (Marsh), 34, 75, 76.
Audley, 298.
Benjamin, 298.
Bertha (Hubbard), 239.
Betsey, 79.
Carew, 237, 240.
Catharine, 299.
Christopher, 237.
Content (Greenman), 292.
Daniel, 298.
Datre (———), 237.
Deborah (Peckham), 299.
Ebenezer Lion, 298.
Edward L., 76.
Elizabeth, 34, 240, 302.
Elizabeth (Bailey), 300.
Elizabeth (Freeman), 34.
Elizabeth M., 76.
Elizabeth (Sisson), 299, 304.
Emmanuel, 298.
Flaria M., 76, 95, 96.
Frances, 299.
Frances (Latham), 301, 302.
Frances (Latham, Dungan), 297, 303, 304.
George S., 163.
Henry, 298.
Isaac, 34.
James, 34, 298, 302; Reverend James, 304.
Jeremiah, 298, 299, 302, 303, 304; Captain Jeremiah, 263, 297, 298.
John, 15, 229, 237, 239, 247, 250, 298; Doctor John, 237, 238, 239, 289; Sir John, 302.
Joseph, 237, 239, 240, 243, 244.
Joshua, 240.
Katherine (Cooke), 237.
Latham, 299, 300, 303.
Louise Brownell, 247.
Margaret, 237, 239.
Mary, 237, 240, 298, 299, 300, 303.
Miriam (Tracy), 34.
Olive, 34.
Oliver, 34.
Peletiah, 76.
Phany, 34.
Prentis M., 76.
Rose (Keridge), 237, 238, 239.
Russell, 76.
Ruth (Holly), 34.
Samuel, 298, 299.
Sarah, 46, 240, 244, 253, 294, 295, 298, 299, 300, 304.
Susannah, 240.
Thankful (Davis), 273.
Thomas, 237, 238, 239, 240.
Walter, 292, 299, 300; Governor Walter, 302, 303.
Warren, 76.
Weston, 298, 299, 302, 303.
William, 222, 237, 239.
Zephaniah, 34, 75.
Zulyma, 75.
Zulyma (Cooley), 34, 75.
Clemence, Caroline, 102.
Clermont-en-Beauvoisis, Renaud, Count of, 261.
Cleveland, Rebecca, 50.
Clodio, 256.
Cobb, Martha Maria, 191.
Cobham, Lord, 249.
Coddington, Governor William, 297.
Coggeshall, Ann, 277.
Bedaiah, 277.
Caleb, 279.
Daniel, 279.
Elizabeth, 277, 278.
Elizabeth (Balstone), 277, 278.
Hananeel, 277.
Humility, 251, 252, 279, 280.
Joan (West), 251, 278, 279.
John, 276, 277, 278, 279.
Joshua, 251, 277, 278, 279.
Josiah, 279.
Mary, 276, 277, 279.
Obadiah, 277.
Rebecca (Russell), 279.
Sarah, 279.
Thomas, 279.
Wait, 277.
William, 278.
Coke, Sir Edward, 288.
Colby, Sarah, 231.

Cole, Agnes, 216.
Martha, 47.
Coller, Nellie, 179.
Collins, Louisa, 80.
Congdon, Grace, 159.
Conkling, Roscoe, 103.
Connor, Constance Jane Victoria, 163.
Donald Witter, 162.
Dorothy Jean, 201.
Florence (Brown), 201.
Gordon Robert Phelps, 163.
Helen Melissa, 162, 201.
Huldah Marybelle (Witter), 162.
Kathryn (Brown), 201.
Mabel Frances, 162.
Marian Elizabeth, 162.
Maryanna, 201.
Richard Malcolm, 163, 201.
William Duncan, 162, 163, 201.
Conrad, Count of Paris, 256.
Constance of Provence, 256.
Constantine the Great, 255.
Cook or Cooke, ———, 135.
Abigail, 62.
Amy (Witter), 62.
Edward, 287.
Elisha, 62.
Elizabeth, 290.
Gregory, 62.
Hattie (Jennings), 135.
James, 62.
John, 237.
Katherine, 237.
Sarah, 62.
Cooley, Zulyma, 34, 75.
Coon, Charles Abner, 113.
Elder Daniel, 86.
Marie, 87, 113.
Mary, 87, 113.
Rowland, 84.
Sally (———), 84.
Mrs. Sally, 84.
Sarah Marie (Witter), 87, 113.
William Nicholas, 113.
Cornell, Charles L., 133.
Elizabeth C., 133.
Janet, 133.
Cornwall, Edmund, Earl of, 257.
Cottrell, Dorothy (Pendleton), 232.
Mary, 231.
Nicholas, 232.
Coucy, Alberic I, Lord of, 260.
Enguerrand I, Lord of, 260;
Enguerrand III, Lord of, 260.
Millicent de, 260.
Thomas de Marla, Lord of, 260.
Cram, Augusta M. (Witter), 136.
Ethel May, 136, 175.
Frank, 136.
Crandall, ———, 180, 233.
———(Kone), 180.
——— (Lamphre), 231.
Almedia B., 159.
Clarissa Jane (Witter, Dexter), 146.
Cordelia, 108.
Deborah (Burdick), 231.
Eber, 231, 266.
Elder, 331.
Elizabeth, 231.
Elizabeth (Gorton), 231.
Florence, 143, 179, 180.
Hannah (Gaylord), 230, 231.
James, 143, 231.
Jane, 231.
Jeremiah, 231.
John, 15, 20, 231, 289; Reverend John, 20, 24, 229, 230, 231, 232.
John E., 159.
Reverend Joseph, 231.
Louis, 146.
Lucy, 254.
Mary, 231.
Mary (———), 231.
Mary (Cottrell), 231.
Mary Elizabeth, 159.
Nancy R. (Witter), 143.
Peter, 231; Lieutenant Peter, 231.
Priscilla (Warner), 231.
Samuel, 231.
Sarah, 20, 24, 231, 232, 233.
Sarah (Colby), 231.
Sidney, 146.
Susannah (Tefft), 233.
Tacy, 267, 268, 272.
William, 143, 180.
Cranston, Alice A., 163.
Captain John, 303.
Mary (Clarke), 303.
Crary, Christopher, 63.
Erastus, 63.
Hope Still, 62, 63.
Lucy, 62.
Mary, 63.
Mary (Witter), 63.
Oliver, 62.
Crawford family, 252.

Crawley, Gertrude (Potter), 141.
Paul, 141.
Crecy, Guy de, 260.
Milisende de, 260.
Cressy and Valois, Adele, Countess of, 255.
Raoul, second Count of, 255.
Cronkhite, ———, 61.
Crosby, Captain, 59.
Fanny, 118, 119.
Harrish Harding, 120.
Henry H., 159.
Jane (Saunders), 120.
Juliet, 159.
Leonette Moore, 120, 121.
Mary Alvira, 159.
Cudworth, Blanch, 101.
Margaret (Witter), 101.
Paul, 101.

D

Dampmartin, Alberic I. Count of, 261; Alberic II, Count of, 261.
Amicia (de Beaumont), 261.
Clemende (de Bar), de, 261.
Hugues II, Count of, 261.
Julia de, 260, 261.
Mahaut de, 261.
Manasses, Count of, 261.
Raide de, 261.
Rothwide de, 261.
Dane, Doctor Elmer Leroy, 174.
Gordon Safford, 174.
Pearl Ruth (Safford), 174.
Daniels, Alida, 133.
Huron, 133.
Sarah, 178.
Davenport, William, 286.
Davill, William, 294.
Davis, Ann, 268, 270, 271, 272, 281.
Anna, 272.
Anne, 33, 34, 273, 274, 275.
Benjamin, 270, 271.
Bethia (Rogers), 268, 272.
Desire, 273, 274.
David, 268, 272.
Eliza M. (Witter), 64.
Elizabeth, 266, 267, 268, 271, 272.
Elizabeth (Maxson), 267, 268.
Experience, 268, 272, 273.
Hannah, 268, 272.
John, 265, 266, 267, 268, 270, 271, 272.
Jonathan Rogers, 268, 272.
Joseph, 272.
Judith, 272.
Lydia, 270, 271.
Martha, 272.
Mary, 270, 271, 273.
Myrle, 142.
Nathan, 273, 274.
Peter, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273.
Rogers, 268, 272.
Samuel, 64.
Sarah, 269, 270, 271, 273.
Sarah (Allaby), 273.
Tacy (Crandall), 267, 268, 272.
Thankful, 273.
Thomas, 268, 272.
William, 267, 268, 269, 270, 272, 273, 274.
Davison, Hannah, 38.
Jonathan, 38.
Decker, Clarence William, 192.
Edward, 192.
Emma, 192.
Francis, 192.
Lenore Augusta (Loveland), 192.
Vance Newall, 192.
Delevan, Abigail, 97.
Denison, Frederic, 276.
George, 44.
Sarah, 44.
Depew, Emma, 144.
John, 144.
May, 144.
Desmond, Joseph Jesse, 152, 153.
Deutria, 256.
Dewey or Dewy, Daniel, 49, 274.
David, 33, 49, 274.
Hannah, 33, 49, 274.
Jebesh, 33, 49, 274.
Phanny, 33, 49, 274.
Sarah, 33, 49, 274.
Sarah (Witter), 33, 49, 274.
Tacy, 33, 49, 274.
Theda, 33, 49, 274.
Dewing, Abijah, 83.
Dorothea (Morse), 83.
Mary Maria, 83.
De Wolf, Edward, 54, 307, 355.
Jehiel, 54, 354.
Margaret, 54.
Phebe, 54.
Dexter, Clarissa Jane (Witter), 146.
Newton, 146.

Smith, 146.
Thomas, 14.
Dickinson, Burton Mills, 182.
Clark B., 181, 182.
Dency Elizabeth, 182.
Genia Agnes (Mills), 181, 182.
Gertrude (Huff), 182.
Doda of Saxony, 256.
Dodd, Cora Luella (Hall), 194, 195.
Frank, 194, 195.
Leslie James, 195.
Merle Charles, 195.
Dodge, John, 269.
Douglas, Mary, 30, 31.
William, 30, 31.
Dow, Amoret Brown, 65.
Anne Lloyd, 203.
Annie Lloyd (Thomas), 203.
David Vaughan, 203.
Edith Longfellow (Vaughan), 202, 203.
Fayette Brown, 165, 203.
Doctor Frank Fowler, 165.
Leland Brown, 165, 202, 203.
Draper, ———, 31.
Elizabeth (Avery), 31.
Hannah, 29.
Drayton, Sir John, 248.
Katherine de, 248.
Sir Simon, 248.
Dungan, Barbara, 303.
Frances (Latham), 297, 302, 303, 304.
Francis, 303.
Reverend Thomas, 303.
William, 297, 302, 303.
Dunn, Marjorie, 197.
Dunton, Martha, 162.
Dye, Amy, 254.
Phoebe, 254.
Rhoda (Greene), 254.
Richard, 254.
Stephen, 254.

E

Eaden, Louisa, 154.
Eaton, Cyrus B., 118.
Cyrus Black, 118.
Edna M. (Witter), 137.
Emily Angell, 118.
John D., 137.
L. Genevieve, 137.
Margaret Symonds (Whidden), 118.
Sophia A., 94.
William Robb, 118.
Easton, Ann (Coggeshall), 277.
Peter, 277.
Edward I, King, 247; Edward III, King, 285.
Edward, the Black Prince, 285.
Edwards, Abby K., 112.
Harriet, 112.
John, 112.
Einink, Mary, 150.
Elena, daughter of Alan of Galloway, 255.
Elkins, Honorable Lukens, 301.
Elliott, Bernice May, 211.
Bingo Darb, 211.
Catherine May (Lockwood), 211.
Homer, 211.
Roselind Priscilla, 211.
Viola Edna, 211.
Ellsworth, Calvin Clark, 61.
Hannah Eliza, 97.
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 68.
Emmel, Florence, 162.
Empie, Mrs. Ida, 134.
Enguerrand I, Lord of Coucy, 260.
Ermengarde, 255.
Estin, Martha, 100, 101.
Eudes, 259.
Evans, Irene (Jacox), 210.
Russell, 210.
Evarts, Honorable William M., 103.
Evereux and Gloucester, Almeric, Count of, 257, 259, 260.

F

Fairbanks, Louise May, 157.
Fanton, George, 211.
Marjorie Evelyn (Marsh), 211.
Robert Leroy, 211.
Farnham, Bernard Lester, 186.
Calvin, 186.
Clarence Luther, 186.
Gordon, 186.
Grace M. (Allen), 186.
Jane Mabel, 186.
Jane (Willis), 186.
Lionel Gordon, 186.
Malcolm Willis, 186.

Merrick C., 186.
Thomas Allen, 186.
Faulkner, Frank, 195.
Frank Keith, 195.
Galen, 195.
James Lionel, 195.
Maud, 195.
Pauline (Hall), 195.
Fellows, Amy (Dye), 254.
Isaac, 254.
Ferealus, 256.
Fermer, Alice A. (Cranston), 163.
Charles Richard, 163.
Ely Elisha, 163.
Glenn Babcock, 163.
Mabel Ruth, 163.
Susan Taylor (Babcock), 163.
Ferrer, William, 222.
Ferrol, 256.
Fitz Randolph, Alexander, 160, 161.
Elfrieda, 161, 198.
Emma (Tappen), 198.
Evelyn May, 198.
Flossie Irene, 198.
Jessie A. (Witter), 160, 161.
John Bryant, 161, 198.
Kenneth, 198.
Lenora (Van Court), 198.
Margaret L., 161, 198.
Merle Witter, 198.
Orson Witter, 161, 198.
Flatel, Basilia de, 259.
Gerard de, 259.
Foote, Fanny Huberta, 82.
Frances (Witter), 81.
Hubert, 81.
Forsythe, Aaron, 92.
Gilbert, 355.
Margaret Jane (Witter), 92.
Foster, Asa, 107.
Betsey, 107.
Carrie Belle, 183.
Susan (Taggert), 107.
France, Robert, Duke of, 255.
Freeman, Abigail (Witter), 26.
Dorothy, 26.
Dorothy (Haynes), 26.
Elizabeth, 26, 34.
John, 26.
Joseph, 26, 31.
Hannah, 31.
Fuller, Abby, 69.
Governor Alvin, 69.
Asa W., 69.
Avander, 69.
Dolly S., 69.
Ebenezer, 69.
Hannah, 65.
Homer, 69.
Joanna (Witter), 69.
John, 65.
Reverend Jonathan, 307.
Luther, 69.
Mary, 65, 69.
Pearly B., 69.
Polly (Witter), 69.
Sally K., 69.
Funk, Helen, 200.
Furman, Grace G., 174.
John, 174.
Sarah (Graham), 174.

G

Gace, Basilia (de Flatel) de, 259.
Raoul de, 259.
Galloway, Achsah (Witter), 41.
Allan of, 255.
Samuel, 41.
Gallup, John, 240.
Gardiner, Frances (Sanford), 298.
Gates, Thomas, 57.
Gaunts, Ezekiel, 294.
Gaylord, Ann (Porter), 231.
Hannah, 230, 231.
Hezekiah, 230.
William, 231.
Geast, ———, 222.
Philip, 222.
Geer, Abigail, 39, 40, 62.
Asher Rositer 42.
Elias, 42.
Eunice, 42.
Eunice (Witter), 41.
Ezra Witter, 41.
James, 41, 42.
Joseph, 41.
Julana, 42.
Mary, 41.
Moses, 41.
Captain Robert, 39.
Gerberge, daughter of Gilbert, Duke of Lorraine, 255.
Gilbert, Jeanette Wooster, 138.
Gilman, Anne, 127.
Gloucester, Archdeacon of, 257.
Milo de, 258.
Gohlman, ———, 100.
Ada (Witter), 100.

Gooding, Elizabeth, 161.
Goodwin, Hezekiah, 321.
Gore, Elizabeth, 29.
Hannah (Draper), 29.
Captain Samuel, 29.
Gorton, Ann, 231.
Elizabeth, 231.
Samuel, 231.
Gould, Daniel, 277.
Wait (Coggeshall), 277.
Gournay, Alberarda de, 259.
Basilia (de Flatel) de, 259.
Edith de, 259.
Gerard de, 259.
Hugh de, 259; Hugh IV de, 260; Hugh V. de, 260, 261.
Julia (de Dampmartin) de, 261.
Millicent de, 257, 259, 260.
Renaud de, 259.
Graham, Bertha (Burdick), 185.
Doctor Earl Edward, 195.
Gertrude Ellen (Witter), 195.
Jacqueline Corenne, 195.
Mary Irene, 185.
Nellie, 185.
Robert, 185.
Sarah, 174.
Grant, Edward, 240.
Graves, Mary (Loveland), 227.
Thomas, 227.
Gray, Mrs. Mary Ida, 62.
Green or Greene, ———, 249.
Albert, 143.
Alice, 250.
Amos, 252.
Andrew J., 111.
Ann, 251, 279.
Anne, 250.
Arthur Andrew, 159.
Benjamin, 251, 252, 279, 280.
Caleb, 252, 279.
Catherine, 252, 279.
Charles, 253, 296.
Daniel, 251.
Deborah, 252, 279.
Delberta Virginia (Witter), 160.
Dinah, 252, 279.
Edward, 251, 254, 296; Judge Edward, 84, 253, 254, 280, 282, 283, 291, 296, 300, 304.
Elizabeth, 252.
Eva (Bond), 159.
Frank L., 251.
Major General George Sears, U. S. V., 247.
Gerald Horton, 160.
Gertrude (Congdon), 159.
Governor, 247.
Grace (Hamilton), 159.
Hannah (Tooley), 254.
Henry, 250, 251, 279; Sir Henry, 248, 249, 258, 259.
Huldah, 254.
Huldah (Sweet), 84, 254, 280, 282, 283, 291, 296, 300, 304.
Humility (Coggeshall), 251, 252, 279, 280.
Ida M., 111.
Jeremy, 250, 254.
Joan, 251, 279.
John, 84, 231, 246, 247, 249, 250, 251, 253, 279, 294, 296; Lieutenant John, 252, 280, 281, 283, 291, 296; Major John, 247; Surgeon John; 247, 250.
Jonathan, 252.
Joseph, 251, 252, 253, 280, 281, 283, 291, 296, 300, 304.
Joshua, 252, 279.
Josiah, 252.
Katherine (de Drayton), 248.
Katherine (Witter), 111.
Lois, 254.
Lois (Greene), 254.
Lucinda, 114.
Lucy (Crandall), 254.
Luke, 253, 254, 296.
Margaret (Greenman), 253, 280, 281, 283, 291, 296, 300, 304.
Mary, 251, 252, 279.
Mary (Aylsworth), 252, 280, 281, 283, 291.
Mary (Hooker), 250.
Mary (Sayles), 290.
Matilda (Manduit), 249.
Melvin A., 111.
Milo, 143.
Nancy (Murphy), 254.
Nora L., 111, 158.
Olive, 253, 296.
Ollie Bell, 143.
Otis H., 159.
Paris, 254.
Perry, 253, 254, 296.
Peter, 250.
Philip, 252.
Phoebe, 251, 279.

Polly, 84, 247, 254, 255, 275, 280, 282, 283, 291, 296, 300, 304.
Polly (Sweet), 254.
Priscilla (Brown, Bowen?), 252.
Rhoda, 253, 254, 296.
Rhoda M. (Berry), 254.
Richard, 250.
Robert, 247, 250, 251.
Ruth, 252.
Sally, 254.
Sally (Witter), 143.
Sarah, 252, 279.
Sarah (Peckham), 254.
Thomas, 249, 250, 251, 252, 254.
William, 252.
Greenman, Abigail, 293, 295, 300.
Ann (Clark), 292, 298, 299.
Anne (Babcock), 293.
Catharine, 295, 300.
Chloe, 295, 300.
Content, 292.
David, 291, 292.
Edward, 293, 295, 300; Captain Edward, 293, 294, 295; Edward, Junior, 253, 294, 295, 300, 304; Justice Edward, 292, 293, 294, 295.
Elizabeth, 292.
Eunice (Babcock), 293.
John, 291, 292.
Katharine, 293.
Katharine (Greenman), 293.
Margaret, 253, 280, 281, 283, 291, 293, 300, 304.
Mary, 292, 295, 300.
Mary (Weeden), 292.
Nathan, 293, 295, 300.
Phoebe, 293.
Prudence, 295, 300.
Sarah, 293.
Sarah (Clarke), 253, 294, 295, 299, 300, 304.
Sarah (Peckham), 295.
Silas, 293, 294, 295, 300.
Thomas, 292.
William, 292, 299.
Group, Avis Marie, 155.
Henry, 155.
Jennie, 155.
Grove, Mary, 224.
Guignon, Bertha May, 191.
Guilford, Burbidge, 64.
Nancy Smith (Witter, Scott), 64.
Gundred, 259.
Gurvin, Mabel Gladys (Wightman), 148.
Michael, 148.

H

Hagar, Caroline, 101.
Carrie (Norton), 101.
John Frederick, 101.
Hall, Cora Luella, 156, 194, 195.
Edith, 208.
Ellen 157.
Ellen Naomi (Loveland), 156.
George Franklin, 157.
James L., 156.
Nancy, 136.
Pauline, 157, 195.
Captain Samuel, 59.
Hambleton, Mrs. Pheby, 355.
Hamilton, Addie, 64.
Grace, 159.
Isabel (Witter), 197.
James. 197.
Jean, 197.
Hanchett, Betty Jean, 212.
Clarence, 212.
Clarence George, 212.
Rhea (Marsh), 212.
Hanson, Mary, 144.
Ole, 144.
Harder, Arlene, 175.
Ethel May (Cram), 175.
Howard L., 175.
Richard, 175.
Harmon, Clarissa, 87.
Harrington, Ethel May (Smith), 202.
Henry, 202.
Margaret Eloise, 202.
Harris, Edna (Matthews), 158.
George, 158.
Judson David, 94.
Mary Anna, 94, 95.
Sophia A. (Eaton), 94.
Hart, Henry, 102.
Mary Ann (Witter), 102.
Reverend Samuel, 102.
Hastings, ——, 83.
Celia (Witter), 83.
Henry de, 259.
Joan (de Cantilupe), 259.
Haward, Damaris, 223.
Hayden, Susan, 97.
Haynes, Dorothy, 26.
Hays, Bettie, 146.

Hazard, Robert, 269.
Hedden, John, 64.
Matilda J. (Witter), 64.
Henry I. King, 255, 256; Henry III, King, 257; Henry VII, King, 249.
Hereford, Bishop of, 257.
Hereford, Earl of, 237, 258.
Heristal, Pepin of, 256.
Herrick, Amelia (Spence), 95.
Charles Clark 96.
Charles Spence, 96.
Elizabeth (Clark) 34.
Ephraim, 95.
Flaria M. (Clark), 95, 96.
Frances F., 96.
Jonathan, 34.
Mary Elizabeth, 96, 126.
Stephen Spence, 95, 96.
Hildebrand, daughter of Robert, Duke of France, 255.
Hiscox, Thomas, 272.
Hoffman, Charles F., 128.
Violet Marie, 128.
Holbrook, Anne, 46, 242.
Elizabeth 242.
Experience (Leland), 242.
Jane, 46, 242.
John, 242.
Mary Esther (Witter), 97, 98.
Socrates J., 98.
Thomas, 46, 242.
Holden, Frances, 290.
Holland, Elizabeth 286.
Thurston, 286.
Holly, Ruth, 34.
Holme, Sir Bryan, 285.
John, 284.
Olenor, 284.
Roger, 284.
William, 284.
Holmes, Alice (Stillwell), 290.
Anne (Thorpe), 288.
Elizabeth (Cooke), 290.
Frances (Holden), 290.
Hopestill, 290.
Joan, 288.
John, 288; Lieutenant John, 290.
Jonathan, 289, 290.
Joseph, 288.
Katherine (Hyde), 288, 290.
Lydia, 290.
Martha, 290.
Mary, 252, 280, 283, 290 291.
Mary (Sayles, Green) 290.
Nathaniel, 288.
Obadiah, 15, 229, 238, 287, 288, 289, 290; Obadiah, Junior, 290, 291; Reverend Obadiah, 252, 283.
Robert, 287, 288, 289.
Samuel, 288, 290.
Sarah (Borden), 290.
Holt, Henry, 236.
Sarah (Ballard), 236.
Hooker, Caroline (Clemence), 102.
John, 250.
Leavens, 102.
Mary, 250.
Phalla Kingsbury, 102.
Reverend Richard, 250.
Hooper, Hannah, 236.
Rebecca, 236.
Hopkins, Constance, 50.
Stephen, 50.
Governor Stephen, 24.
Horn, W., 296.
Horn, 273.
Horton, Alice (——), 136.
Clare, 136.
Doctor D. B., 136.
David F., 175.
E. Lucile, 175.
Edith (Witter), 175.
Edith E. (Witter), 136.
Eliphas, 136.
Ernest, 136, 175.
Ethel (Jeffry), 175.
Eva C. (Witter), 196.
Kenneth, 196.
Kenneth F., 196.
Nancy (Hall), 136.
Robert E., 175.
Ruth, 196.
Hovey, Gertrude Witter, 82.
Edward F., 82.
Edward Witter, 82.
Emily (Witter), 82.
Howard, A. P., 151, 152, 228.
Cora Jane (Taylor), 132.
Florence (Jeffers), 132.
Florence Mable, 132, 173.
Frank Warren, 132.
J. W., 151, 152, 228.
Jennie Blanche, 132, 173.
John Earl, 132.
Laban, 77.
Lovisa Jane (Witter), 77.

Howland, Clara (Matthews), 158.
Earl, 158.
John, 44.
Howles, Charles Clyde, 189.
Clyde Charles, 150, 189.
Daniel W., 150.
Dena (Neckers), 189.
Doris Johanna, 189.
Florence Melissa, 189.
James Walter, 150.
Laura J. (Tenhuisen), 150.
Llewellyn Norman, 189.
Louis James, 189.
Lucile Muriel, 189.
Marion Cecil, 189.
Martha (Burr), 189.
Mary Jane, 150, 188.
Melissa (Loveland), 150.
Myrtle (Tewinkle), 189.
Robert Daniel, 189.
Robert Lester, 150, 189.
William Arthur, 150, 188, 189.
Hoxsie, Benjamin, 270.
Mary (Davis), 270, 271.
Hubbard, Bertha, 239.
Ruth, 231.
Samuel, 239.
Hudson, Rebecca, 236.
Huff, Gertrude, 182.
Hugh the Great, 256.
Hugues II, Count of Dampmartin, 261; Hugues the Great, 255.
Hulle, Sany, 223.
Hulme, Alice, 287.
Edmund, 286.
George, 286.
Hugh, 286.
James, 286, 287.
Janet, 286, 287.
John, 286, 287.
Reverend John, 287.
Katherine (Johnson), 288, 289.
Margaret de, 285.
Nicholas, 286, 287.
Ralph, 286.
Richard, 286.
Robert, 286, 287 288.
Robert de, 285.
Sir William de, 285.
Hulton, Ellen (de Reddish) de, 284, 285.
Richard de, 284.
Humphrey, Elizabeth, 66.
Hurden, Hannah (Witter), 15.
Robert, 15.
Hurlbert, Mary, 109.
Huston, ——, 355.
Mary, 355.
Hyde, Katherine, 289, 290.

I

Ingeltrude, 256.
Ingham, Emily (Witter, Hovey), 82.
Timothy, 82.
Irish, Anna Maud (Saunders), 177.
E. M., 177.
Emma (Jacob), 177.
Glen, 177.
John, 270.
Margaret, 118.
Iwardby, Christian, 248.

J

Jackman, Afton Lavern, 156.
Doris (Carrier), 156.
Ellen (Rockwood), 156.
Merle, 156.
Jacobs, Ella, 148.
Emma, 177.
Jacox, Ethel (Mayo), 185.
George, 185.
Irene, 185, 210.
Jadwin, Cora May (Marsh), 211.
Frances, 211.
Joyce, 211.
Janney, Esther Louise (Witter), 200, 201.
Frederick Fuller, 200, 201.
Mary Esther, 201.
Mona Helene, 201.
Jansen, Jeanette (Whidden), 119.
Paul William, 119.
Jeffers, Florence, 132.
Jeffry, Ethel, 175.
Jenckes, Abigail, 234.
Daniel, 234, 235.
Deborah, 234.
Ebenezer, 234.
Elizabeth, 25, 232, 233, 234, 235.
Esther, 235.
Esther (Ballard), 232, 234, 236.
Joanna, 234.
John, 234.
Joseph, 232, 233, 234, 236; Governor Joseph 234.
Mary, 235.

Mary (Jenckes), 235.
Nathaniel 234.
Samuel, 234.
Sarah, 234, 235.
William, 234.
Jennings, Amelia, 100, 136.
Arthur, 135.
Burr, 100.
Hattie, 135.
Martha, 100, 135, 136.
Olive (Witter), 100.
Viola (Witter), 135.
Jobe, Eliza M. (Witter, Davis), 64.
William, 64.
John, King, 247, 257.
Johnson, Professor Clarence, 172.
David, 144.
John, 266.
Joseph, 295.
Katherine, 288, 289.
Susy, 144.
Jordan, Alice Mae (Clark), 163.
Ernest L., 163.
June, Buena Vista, 148.
Elva (Witter), 148.

K

Kavanagh, Arminda Ellen (Witter), 111.
Arthur. 111.
Keeney, Esther R., 97.
Kempton, Reverend S. B., D.D., 125.
Kent, Betsey, 109.
Keridge, Rose, 237, 238, 239.
Kerridge family, 237.
Killam, Benjamin, 41.
Elizabeth (Witter), 41.
Kimball, Angeline, 179.
Jacob, 43, 354.
Mary, 43.
King, Mary E., 105.
Kinne, David, 354.
Ezra, 44.
Jerusha, 354.
Joanna, 44.
Sarah (Denison), 44.
Kinney, Dorothy Marie, 165, 202.
Dorothy May 165.
Eleanor Virginia, 165.
Margaret Grace, 165.
Mary Witter (Burdick), 165.
Ruth Marian, 165.
Virgil Charles, 165.
Kinsman, Benjamin, 75.
Eunice, 75.
Kirkman, Joy Alice, 194.
Knight, Emily (Phelps), 133.
Katie Ward, 133.
Knox, ——, 143.
Kone, ——, 180.
Koppell, Henrietta Julia Elizabeth, 98.
Kriszer, Henrietta, 186.

L

Ladd, Mary Bell, 171.
Grace Ann (Witter) 159.
Harry A. 159.
Laird, Connor, 201.
Helen Melissa (Connor), 201.
Melvin, 201.
Melvin R., 201.
Richard, 201.
La Mance, Lora Sarah (Nichols), 246.
Marcus N., 246.
Mrs., 250.
Lamona, Elizabeth May (Loveland), 155, 156.
Joy Alice (Kirkman), 194.
Louise I., 156, 193.
Thomas Adrian, 156, 194.
Thomas Adrian, third, 194.
Lamphre, George, 231.
Lancaster, Duke of, 249.
Lane, Austin, 98.
Doctor Austin Witter, 133.
Bertha A. (Witter), 133.
Clifford F., 133, 174.
Cornelia Maria, 98, 132.
Esther Jane, 98.
Frank Bradley, 98.
Doctor Frank Bradley, 133.
Fred Witter, 98, 133.
Janet (Cornell), 133.
Lucinda Reed (Witter), 98.
Marjorie Alice, 175.
Ruth M. (Trautman), 174, 175.
Richard Wallace, 75.
Winifred 133.
Langworthy, Susannah (Witter), 45.
Laon, Count of, 256.
Lapham, Lenora L., 132.

Larkin, Edward, 267, 293.
Latham, Frances, 297, 301, 302, 303, 304.
Lewis, 297, 301.
Lathrop, —, 31.
Barnabas, 307.
Latten, Anna Matilda, 208.
Benjamin Elmer, 208.
Grace May, 208.
Elmer F., 208.
Esther, 178.
Hester Ruth, 209.
Joseph George, 208.
Laverne Delmar, 209.
Myrma Grace, 209.
Rosanna May (Witter), 208.
Thelma Edith, 208.
Laurentia, Sister, 151.
Lawson, Albert, 185.
Flora (Allen), 185.
Lawton, George, 231.
Sarah, 299.
Thomas, 299.
Lay, Lieutenant Colonel Harry, 193.
Ledyard, Colonel William, 59.
Lee, Dan, 355.
Eunice, 66.
Jane, 37.
Leicester, first Earl of, 255; second Earl of, 255; third Earl of, 255.
Leicester and Beaumont, Earl of, 261.
Leinster, Earl of, 258; King of, 258.
Leland, Experience, 242.
Lely, Sir Peter, 301.
Lever, Charles, 118.
Margaret (Irish), 118.
May, 118.
Lewis, Edson, 82.
George, 267.
Hortense (Witter), 82.
John, 266.
Mrs. Mary, 25.
Samuel, 266.
Lictus, Burdette, 188.
Claude Harold, 188.
Irene Melissa, 188.
Mary Jane (Howles), 188.
Lincoln, Abraham, 15, 252, 283, 290.
Lingley, Alveretta Eugenia (Wallace), 93.
George Augustus, 93.
Wallace, 93.
Lockwood, Catherine May, 186, 210, 211.
Flora (Allen), 185, 186.
Henry Hiram, 185, 186.
Logue, Altha, 185.
Lombard, Reverend W. E., 171.
Lomona, Eunice L., 156.
Thomas Adrian, 155, 156.
Lomoney, Delia, 155.
Loomis, Elisha, 34.
Lorraine, Charles, Duke of, 256.
Gilbert, Duke of, 255.
Losing, Bishop, 221.
Louis V, King, 256.
Lounsberry, Lena May, 178.
Letson, 178.
Nettie, 183.
Roxanna, 178.
Love, Grace, 191.
Martha Maria (Cobb), 191.
Milton, 191.
Loveland, Agnes (Chowter), 223.
Amanda Matilda, 110.
Ann, 224.
Ann (———), 223, 224.
Anna, 224.
Anne, 223, 224.
Arlene Marcelle, 191.
Avis Marie (Group), 155.
Beatrice Agnes, 151, 190.
Benjamin, 226.
Benjamin Ernest, 110.
Bertha May (Guignon), 191.
Betty Onalee, 193.
Blanche May, 155.
Charles, 227.
Charles Edward, 151.
Charles Henry, 155.
Charles Walter, 110.
Clara Dorothea (Schultz), 154.
Clarence Clark, 154, 191.
Damaris, 223.
Damaris (Howard), 223.
Doris (Beckwith), 190.
Douglas Arthur, 191.
Elizabeth, 225, 227.
Elizabeth May, 110, 155, 156.
Elizabeth (Wigglesworth), 150, 151.
Ellen Naomi, 110, 156.

Ethelyn Beatrice (Beardon), 190.
Evah Isabel, 154.
Fanny, 227.
Florence Matilda, 151.
Florence Marguerite, 190.
Francis Augustus, 110, 151, 152, 153, 154, 221, 222, 223, 225, 226, 227, 229, 232, 233, 235, 236, 238, 240, 241, 242, 244, 246, 247, 250, 252, 253, 255, 275, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 291, 296, 300, 304.
Frank Merchant, 154, 191.
Genevieve Martha, 190.
George, 222.
George Harold, 155.
George William, 110, 154, 155.
Grace (Love), 191.
Harry, 222, 223.
Hattie (Patterson), 190.
Hazel, 190.
Henry, 227.
Herbert Edward, 190.
Howard Witter, 154, 191, 192.
Itha (Williams), 155.
Jacob, 109, 226, 227.
James, 225, 227.
James Henry, 110, 150.
James Leroy, 151.
James Robert, 190.
Jane, 223, 227.
Jewell Larelle, 191.
John, 222, 223, 224, 225.
Reverend Joseph, 221, 222.
Joseph Francis, 191.
Katherine Kibber, 155.
Kenneth Leslie, 192.
Lawrence, 222, 223, 224.
Lenore Augusta, 155, 192.
Mary, 222, 224, 227.
Mary (———), 224, 225.
Mary Elizabeth, 151.
Mary Frances, 191.
Mary (Grove), 224.
Mary Jane, 110, 156.
Mary (Manning), 109, 226, 227.
Mary Panter, 225, 226.
Melissa, 110, 150, 151.
Mildred Isobel, 151.
Minnie (Southworth), 155.
Onalee Melissa (Brainard), 193.
Ora (Maller), 191, 192.
Owen, 224, 225.
Peter, 225, 226.
Polly Ann (Witter), 85, 109, 110, 151, 228, 261, 275, 280, 282, 284, 291, 296, 300, 304.
Rhoda, 226.
Richard, 223, 224.
Robert, 222.
Ruth Catherine, 151.
Sany (Hulle), 223.
Sarah, 224.
Sarah (———), 225.
Stephen, 226.
Thomas, 223, 224.
Virginia May, 192.
Walter Earl, 190.
Walter Owen, 151, 190.
Widow, 224.
William, 109, 110, 151, 224, 225, 227, 228, 255, 261, 275, 280, 282, 284, 291, 296, 300, 304.
William Earl, 155, 192, 193.
William Ernest, 151, 189, 190.
William Harvey, 190.
Lowden, Carolyn, 146.
Lucilla, 256.
Lyman, ———, 179.
Angeline (Kimball), 179.
Charles Arthur, 179.
Dana Witter, 179.
George, 179.
George Kimball, 179.
James Albert, 179.
Margaret (Witter), 179.
Lyon, Eliza M., 80.
Captain Judah, 80.
Mehitable (Child), 80.

M

Mackoon, John, 267.
MacMurrough, Dermot, 258.
Eve, 258.
Macoone, Daniel, 294.
Madison, ———, 181.
Frank, 181.
Lillian (Witter), 181.
Maguire, Mary, 164.
Maine, Susan Emma, 105.
Maller, Ora, 191, 192.
Makely, Gladys, 197.
Manduit, Matilda, 249.
Sir Thomas, 249.
Manasses, Court of Dampmartin, 261.
Manning, Mary, 109, 226, 227.
Maples, Eunice (Way), 37, 38.

Marla, Millicent de, 260.
Thomas de, 260.
Murphy, Nancy, 254.
Marsh, Amasa, 57.
Ann, 56.
Anna, 34, 56, 75.
Beulah Minerva, 187, 211.
Cora May, 187, 211.
Cortelyou, 187.
Delos, 187.
Elizabeth, 56, 57.
Elizabeth (Witter), 34, 56.
Eunice Way, 57.
James Darcey, 187.
Marjorie Evelyn, 187, 211.
Nolah, 187.
Oakland, 187.
Peletiah, 56, 57.
Prentiss Witter, 57.
Rhea, 187, 212.
Stella (Mix), 187.
Marshall, Eve, 258.
Isabel (de Clare), 258.
William, 258.
Martin, Aleta Alice, 158.
Anita Pearl, 158.
Betty Louise, 158.
Lanier Witter, 158.
Lester Earl, 158.
Mary, 182.
Norma Ruth, 158.
Pearl Adaline (Witter), 158.
Victor Sigmund, 158.
Victor William, 158.
Matthews, Alviro, 158.
Arthur A., 158.
Clara, 158.
Earl, 158.
Edna, 158.
Ethel, 158.
James, 158.
Mary, 216.
Myrtle, 158.
Nellie Florence, 216.
Nora L. (Green), 158.
Peter, 216.
Maud, Empress, 284.
Maxson, Elizabeth, 267, 268, 272.
John, 32, 267, 268, 272.
May, Anna, 83.
Anna (May), 83.
Mary, 83.
Ruth (Witter), 83.
Thomas, 83.
William, 83.
Mayhew, Cynthia, 134.
Edward, 134.
Maynard, Andie (Rice), 137.
Daniel Webster, 137.
Herbert Theodore, 137.
John, 137.
Margaret, 137.
Mayo, Clara, 148.
Elva (Witter, June, Wightman), 148.
Ethel, 148, 185.
Eugene, 148.
McClelland, Barbara Jean, 173.
Major, 172.
Marjorie Elizabeth (Witter, Perry), 172, 173.
Reverend Stewart Winsome, 172, 173.
McCune, Daniel, 293.
McDade, ———, 145.
Donna (McDowell, Witter), 145.
McDowell, Donna, 145.
McFarland, Sarah, 106.
McKee, Anne (Gilman), 127.
Frances, 164.
John, 127.
Mary Jane, 127, 172.
McLaughlin, Matthew, 56.
Sarah (Witter), 56.
McLean, Christina, 126.
Mead, Katherine Kibber (Loveland), 155.
Mary, 155.
Perry W., 155.
Robert E., 155.
Meech, Amy, 29, 39, 40.
Amy (Wilcox), 39.
Daniel, 39.
Levi Witter, 39.
Stephen Wallbridge, 39.
Meissner, Herman A., 202.
Donald Kinney, 202.
Dorothy May (Kinney), 202.
Paul Edward, 202.
Meulent, Count of, 255.
Merrick, Esther (Latten), 178.
Joseph M., 178.
Rosella M., 178.
Metcalf, Phoebe M., 132.
Metz, Bishop of, 256.
Miller, Esther (Jenckes), 235.
Samuel, 235.
Millroy, Jane Armstrong, 95.

Mills, Addie Augusta, 145.
Chester D., 145.
Dencie Augusta (Witter), 145.
Elizabeth, 145.
Genia Agnes, 145, 181, 182.
Harry Gilbert, 145, 182.
Helen Margaret, 182.
Jean Elizabeth, 182.
Lawrence Ray, 145.
Martha (Rogers), 182.
Miner or Minor, Amy, 53.
Ann, 53.
Benjamin, 53.
Elijah Daniel, 53.
Eunice, 53.
Jacob, 53.
Jerusha, 53.
Prudence, 53.
Sarah, 53, 55, 56.
Sarah (Witter), 53.
Samuel, 53.
Sylvanus, 53.
Thomas, 53, 55.
Thomas Griffing, 53.
Thomas, 19.
Mintner, Leonard, 111.
Myrtle Ethel (Witter), 111.
Robert D., 111.
William E., 111.
Mix, Arthur Eugene, 149.
Bertha, 149.
Bertha Maud, 149, 187.
Charles, 149.
Cora Winifred, 188.
Cora (Witter), 149.
Florence, 150, 188.
John Erwin, 188.
John Lawrence, 150, 188.
Lawrence Frederick, 188.
Leo Alvin, 188.
Mabel (Sheriff), 149.
Merle Howard, 188.
Neva Louise, 188.
Onalee Alberta, 188.
Pearl (Noland), 188.
Stella, 149.
Stella (Mary Estella), 149, 187.
Monk, Charles, 354.
Monroe, Bertha Maud (Mix), 187.
Charles, 187.
Doris Luella, 187.
Earl Stillman, 187.
Faith Arlene, 187.
Lewis, 187.
Reta Florabelle, 187.
Shirley Jean, 187.
Montalt, John de, 259.
Millicent (de Cantilupe), 259.
Montfort, Simon III, Seigneur de, 261.
Montgomery, Beulah Minerva (Marsh), 211.
Bruce, 211.
Walter, 211.
Moody, Lady Deborah, 290.
Moon, Huldah (Greene), 254.
Doctor William, 254.
Moore, Andrews Gilbert, 138.
Angie R. (Turner), 138.
Dolly C. (Witter), 64.
Enos Witter, 104, 138.
Doctor George Colton, 104, 138.
Helen Louise, 138.
Howard Cross, 138.
Jeanette Wooster (Gilbert), 138.
Reverend John Wright, 120.
Louisa Fisk, 120.
Maria Dewing (Witter), 103, 104.
Rosalind, 138.
Samuel, 64.
Reverend William E. B., 103, 104.
Morgan, Anna, 38, 39, 96.
David, 38.
Dorothy, 23, 38.
Dorothy (Park), 23.
James, 96.
Jerusha, 96.
Lieutenant Joseph, 23.
Morrison, Betty Jean, 210.
Calvin R., 179.
Emmett, 179, 210.
Ezra, 178, 179.
George Austin, Junior, 301, 304.
Grace (Wightman), 179.
Mary (Pitcher), 179.
Mildred (Barnes), 210.
Richard Donald, 210.
Ruth Irene, 210.
Sarah (Daniels), 178.
Susan (Witter), 178, 179.
Thomas, 178, 179.
Morrow, Arthur Lee, 193.
David, 173.
Florence Mable (Howard), 173.
Isabel Jennette, 173.
Louise I. (Lamona, Carrier), 193.
Margaret, 173.

Robert, 173.
Morse, Dorothea, 83.
Moule, Barbara, 120.
Mowbray, Amy Glen (Witter), 122, 123.
Anna Whidden, 123.
Edmund Russell, 122, 123.
Glen Ardine, 123.
Honor Elizabeth, 123.
Lieutenant Colonel Thomas, 123.
Mulkin, Jennie, 114.
Munford, ———, 233.
Esther (Tefft), 233.

N

Nash, Sally, 71.
Nasmith, Reverend Jared Spalding, 170.
Sarah Florence (Wake), 170.
Mildred Frances, 170, 171.
Vera, 170.
Nebelong, Count of, Autun and Burgundy, 256.
Neckers, Dena, 189.
Hannah (Van Erden), 189.
John H., 189.
Nelson, John N., 177.
Marian, 177.
Marie, 157.
Nest, Clement, 243.
Newman, Doctor John, 289.
Newton, ———, 233.
Esther (Witter), 40.
Mary (———), 233.
Stephen, 40.
Nichols, Lora Sarah, 246.
Niles, Sam, 331, 332.
Nixon, Nettie, 149.
Noland, Pearl, 188.
Normandy, Rollo, first Duke of, 258.
North, E. B., 142.
Josephine (Witter), 142.
Merlin, 142.
Norton, Carrie, 101.
Delman Witter, 101.
Florilla (Witter), 77.
Florilla Spalding (Witter), 100, 101.
Harley, 100, 101.
Nuttle, Henry, 87.
Nye, Doctor Horace, 147.

O

Oaks, Edgar, 183.
Nettie (Lounsberry), 183.
Rose, 183.
Oda of Suabia, 256.
Oderon, 256.
Odlin, Ann, 298.
Edmund, 298.
John, 298.
Lewis, 298.
Martha (Holmes), 290.
Ortman, Avis (Taylor), 207.
Barnum Frederick, 207.
Ellen Rodebaugh, 207.
Harold Rodebaugh, 207.
Doctor Harold Taylor, 207.
Marguerite (Rodebaugh), 207.

P

Packard, Doctor Albert Louis, 147, 183.
Doctor Louis, 147.
Mildred (———), 183.
Patricia, 147, 183.
Peter, 147, 183.
Peter W., 147.
Susan Elizabeth (Witter), 147, 183.
Page, Margaret Ann, 200.
Margaret Frances (Witter), 200.
Ray, 200.
Paine or Payne, Amy Emily (Phelps), 175.
Curtis A., 175.
Floyd C., 175, 207, 208.
Harold Phelps, 175.
Louis C., 175.
Mary E., 81.
Mary (Tompkins), 175.
Miriam Gail 208.
Nellie M. (Boatfield), 207, 208.
Rhoda, 96.
Palmer, ———, 82.
Anna (Witter), 82.
Lydia (Davis), 270, 271.
Panter, Mary, 225, 226.
Paris, Adelaide, widow of Count of, 256.
Conrad, Count of, 256.
Park, Reverend ———, 332.
Anna (Witter), 58.
Elder, 354.
John, 40.

Jonathan, 58.
Lucy, 40.
Molly Brewer, 58.
Reverend Paul, 58.
Shubal, 58.
Thomas, 19.
Parker, Mrs. Mary Elliot Cook, 62.
Parks, Abigail, 26, 34.
Hannah (Witter), 25, 26.
Thomas, 25.
Parminter, Sally, 71.
Parrish, Mary, 43.
Paterson or Patterson, Agnes, 216.
Hattie, 190.
Ivy Janet, 216.
William Young, 216.
Paul, Sarah (Sanford), 298.
Pearson, Reverend ———, 354.
Pease, Celestia (Witter), 105.
Edward Sherbrook, 105, 140, 141.
Elizabeth Annie (Rutter), 140.
Everett Aitken, 141.
George Edwards, 141.
Hazel Witter, 140, 177.
John Arthur, 140.
John F., 105.
John Witter, 105, 140.
Mrs. Katharine, 40.
Ruth Elizabeth, 140.
Sarah (Aitken), 140, 141.
Walter Edward, 141.
Peck, Dulciana, 67.
John, 67.
Sarah (Witter), 67.
Sophronia, 67.
Sophronia (Peck), 67.
Walter, 67.
Peckham, Deborah, 299.
Reverend John, 237.
Mary (Clarke), 237.
Phoebe (Weeden), 299.
Sarah, 254, 292, 295.
William, 299.
Peirce or Peirse, Amaline, 126.
Joseph, 355.
Mildred Elizabeth, 176.
Pembroke, first Earl of, 258; Richard, second Earl of, 258.
Pendall, Mary, 135.
Pendleton, Dorothy, 232.
Major, 278.
Penny, Grace, 180.
Pepin, 255, 256.
Pepin of Heristal, 256.
Perkins, ———, 83.
Asa, 100, 101.
Helen, 199.
Martha Ann, 101.
Martha (Estin), 100, 101.
Mary, 100.
Mary (May), 83.
Perronne and Saint Quentin, Herbert, second Lord of, 255.
Perry, Emerson, 129.
Ethel (Matthews), 158.
Florence May, 129.
James, 170, 171, 172, 173.
Marjorie Elizabeth (Witter), 171, 172, 173.
Marjorie Lois, 173.
Mary Bell (Ladd), 171.
Oscar, 158.
Wilder W., 171.
Peter, Kenneth L., 133.
William, 133.
Winifred (Lane), 133.
Pharamond, 256.
Phelps, Amy Emily, 134, 175.
Anna Harriet, 99.
Catherine, 133.
Charles, 134.
Edgar Elijah, 99, 134.
Emily, 133.
Frances Louise, 112.
Harry, 134.
Herbert, 134.
Ida (Empie), 134.
Jonanna (Witter), 68.
Katie (Ward), 133, 134.
Katie Ward (Knight), 133.
Leon, 134.
Martha Jane, 99.
Martha (Sperry), 134.
Mary E., 99.
Mary Sophia, 99, 134.
Myron Alfred, 99, 134.
Oliver Witter, 99, 133, 134.
Orinda (Mayhew), 134.
Samuel, 99.
Sophia (Witter), 99.
Timothy, 68.
Phillips, Betty Lou, 183.
Florence Adell, 183.
Frank, 182, 183.
Hazel Witter (Pease), 177.
Jessie G. (Witter), 182, 183.
John Edward, 177.
John Stephen, 177.

Mary (Clarke), 299, 300.
Mary Fidelia, 130.
William, 300.
Pike, Deborah, 294.
Philip, 294.
Pinchot, Governor, 154.
Pinner, John, 304.
Sarah (Clarke), 304.
Pitcher, Mary, 179.
Place, Mary, 105, 106.
Pope John XXII, 257.
Popple, Anne (Witter), 49.
Mary, 70.
William, 49, 70.
Porter, ———, 49.
Ann, 231.
Desire, 33, 49, 274.
Ellen, 111.
Hannah (Witter), 33, 49, 274.
Huldah (Witter), 49.
John, 33, 49, 274.
Mary, 33, 49, 274.
Nathan, 33, 49, 274.
Palmer, 70.
Phanny, 33, 49, 274.
Philip, 70.
Phineas, 70.
Phinehas, 33, 49, 274.
Rebecca, 274.
Rebekah, 33, 49.
Sanford, 70.
Tacy, 48, 275.
Tacy Case (Witter), 70.
Potter, Adelbert D., 141.
Anthony W., 164.
Carolyn, 129.
Gertrude, 141.
Howard, 164.
Mabel E. (Witter), 164.
Mary, 164.
Mary Amelia, 129, 130, 131.
Mary (Maguire), 164.
Orson, 164.
Viola L. (Witter), 141.
Reverend William Terrell, 129.
Powell, Hiram, 79.
Martha Jane (Witter), 79.
Prentice, Anna, 37, 38.
Captain Joseph, 37.
Provence, Constance of, 256.
Pryer, Samuel, 227.
Punter, Mary, 225.

Q

Quincy, Elena de, 255.
Roger de, 255.
Seiher de, 255.
Quinn, Florence (Crandall), 179, 180.
Harold, 180.
James, 179, 180.

R

Raymer, Florence, 180.
Israel J., 180.
Lena A. (Yentzer), 180.
Rea, Daniel P., 97.
Susan Elizabeth, 97.
Susan (Hayden), 97.
Reddish, Alexander, 287.
Elizabeth (Holland) de, 286.
Ellen de, 284, 285.
Hulton de, 285.
John de, 285, 286, 287.
Jordan de, 285.
Matthew de, 284.
Richard de, 284.
Robert de, 284.
Sarah, 287.
Reed, Cary, 98.
Daniel, 76, 79.
George, 75.
Harriet, 75.
Lovisa, 76, 77, 79.
Lydia, 79.
Reliance, 76.
Reliance Thoeda (Witter), 98.
Thoeda Reliance (Witter), 98.
Reeder, Grace, 207.
Reynolds, Anne (Holbrook), 46, 242.
Benjamin, 244.
Bethany, 246.
Clarke, 246.
Elisha, 41.
Eunice, 246.
George, 244.
Hannah, 246.
John, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244.
Joseph, 243, 244, 245.
Joseph P., 64.
Judith, 246.
Lois, 246.
Margaret, 243, 244.
Margaret E. (Witter), 64.

Mary, 240, 244, 246.
Polly (Witter), 41.
Priscilla (Richmond), 244.
Sarah (Clarke), 46, 240, 244.
Susannah, 246.
Tacy, 46, 47, 246.
Thomas, 46, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245. Zaccheus, 243, 244, 245, 246. Captain Zaccheus, 46, 244, 245, 246.
Rice, Andie, 137.
Martha A., 77.
Richard II, King, 249; Richard III, King, 249.
Richardson, Anna, 210.
Ruth, 81.
Richmond, John, 243, 245.
Priscilla, 244.
Stephen, 270.
Rider, ——— (Knox), 143.
Milo, 143.
Minnie (Witter), 143.
Robert, 143.
Roads, Justice Theodaty, 266.
Robert the Angevine, 256.
Robert, King, 256.
Robert the Strong, 256.
Robinson, Cornelia Maria (Lane), 132.
Elisha Randolph, 132.
Ernest Randolph, 132.
Frank Austin, 132, 174; Doctor Frank Austin, 132, 174.
Grace G. (Furman), 174.
Mrs. Grace Heath Buckland, 40.
Jane Kathleen, 174.
Kathleen E. (Boyd), 174.
Phoebe M. (Metcalf), 132.
William Furman, 174.
William Merle, 132, 174.
Roches, Griffin, 302.
Jane, 302.
Rockwood, Ellen, 156.
Rodebaugh, Betty, 207.
Dorothy Pearl, 207.
Gertrude Leora, 207.
Grace (Reeder), 207.
Harvey, 169, 207.
Marguerite, 169, 207.
Nellie A. (Strong), 169.
Rogers, Ann (Churchman), 14.
Bethia, 268, 272.
Harriet B., 83.
Hugh, 182.
James, 276.
James Swift, 276.
John, 14.
Jonathan, 268, 272.
Martha, 182.
Nancy, 106.
Stephen, 56.
Rollo, first duke of Normandy, 258.
Rollo the Norman, 259.
Rossman, Lelia, 180.
Roucy, Ada de, 260.
Letard de, 260.
Rude, Libbie, 64.
Russell, Rebecca, 279.
Russia, Anne of, 256.
Rutter, Elizabeth Annie, 140.
Rutz, Frank J., 186.
Henrietta (Kriszer), 186.
Louise, 186.

S

Safford, Clarence Amos 132.
Edna Marie, 132.
Hattie Amanda (Taylor), 132.
Lenora L. (Lapham), 132.
Pearl Ruth, 132, 174.
Reta May, 132.
Sperry, 132.
Sage, Colonel Comfort, 59.
Sanford, Ann (Weeden), 298.
Frances, 298.
Frances (Clarke), 298, 299.
John, 298, 299.
Sarah, 298.
Samuel, 298.
William, 298.
Saunders, Anna Maud, 142, 177.
Celia Arabella (Witter), 161.
Emma Grace, 142.
Emma Marguerite, 161, 199.
Francis R., 141, 142.
Herbert Witter, 142.
James Aldrich, 161.
Jane, 120.
Mary Elizabeth (Witter), 141, 142.
Myrle (Davis), 142.
Susie Belle, 161, 199.
Tobias, 229, 230.
Sayles, Mary, 290.
Schoenrich, Carl Otto, 154.
Edwin, 154.
Evah Isabel (Loveland), 154.
Schultz, Clara Dorothea, 154.

Frederick, 154.
Louisa (Eaden), 154.
Scott, Joanna (Jenckes), 234.
John, 64.
Nancy Smith (Witter), 64.
Sylvanus, 234.
Winfield, 60.
Seldon, Colonel, 40, 60.
Sharp, Robert, 75.
Shaver, Andrew C., 163.
Carolyn Mildred, 202.
Daniel Enoch, 163, 201, 202.
Harvey Squire, 202.
Katherine Marcia (Baker), 201, 202.
Mary Emogene (Babcock), 163.
Robert Andrew, 202.
Shaw, Captain Samuel, 253.
Sheriff, Mabel, 149.
Sherrod, Amelia (Jennings), 136.
Bertha, 136.
Lorenzo, 136.
Vincent 136.
Sherwood, Beatrice, 188.
Florence (Mix), 188.
Fred, 188.
Sigimeras, 256.
Sisson, Abigail, 299.
Ann, 299.
Elizabeth, 299, 304.
George, 142, 299.
Hope, 299.
James, 299.
John, 299.
Martha Ann, 142.
Mary, 299.
Richard, 299.
Ruth, 299.
Sarah (Lawton), 299.
Thomas, 299.
Smith, Alonzo, 64.
Amaline (Peirce), 126.
Anson, 63.
Bernadine Frances, 164.
Chaplain Chellis V., 172.
Daniel, 63.
Doris Eloise, 164.
Edwin C., 126.
Edwin Clark, 126.
Elizabeth, 45.
Ethel May, 164, 202.
Francis H., 126.
George, 63.
George W., 164.
George Wallace, 164.
Grace Adeane (Burdick), 164.
Hannah (Witter), 44, 45.
Hannah P. (Witter), 64.
Howe, 164.
Jeremiah, 44.
Jessie, 63.
John, 45.
Jonathan, 44, 45.
Joshua, 63.
Julia, 63.
Leon Burdick, 164.
Lucinda, 63.
Lucy, 63.
Marjorie (Beebe), 164.
Martha, 63.
Mrs. Mary E., 34.
Mary Elizabeth (Herrick), 126.
Milly, 63.
Milly (Barden), 63.
Minnie, 184, 185.
Mirlean Clark, 126.
Moses, 126.
Nancy, 63, 64.
Nella, 63.
Obadiah, 63.
Colonel Oliver, 59, 60.
Otis, 63.
Rebecca, 63.
Richard, 31, 84, 251.
Richard Wallace, 164.
Rufus, 63.
Rufus B., 63.
Rufus C., 63.
Stephen, 63.
Thomas, 63.
William, 45, 63.
Zerviah, 31.
Sorter, Martha, 64.
Southworth, Augustus Henry, 155.
Delia (Lamoney), 155.
Martha J. (Witter), 82.
Minnie, 155.
Royal A., 82.
Spalding, Frederick Austin, 58.
Mary (Witter), 58, 59.
Sergeant Oliver, 58, 59.
Surviah, 58, 59, 60.
Zerviah, 58, 59, 60.
Spence, Amelia, 95.
Spencer, Charlotte (Witter), 143.
James, 143.
Sperry, Earl, 134.
Edith Anna, 134.
Harvey, 134.
Martha, 134.

Mary Sophia (Phelps), 134.
Willard, 134.
Spurgeon, Grace Emma (Witter), 140.
John Otis, 140.
Squire, Charles, 145.
Elizabeth (Mills), 145.
Steele, ——, 95.
Frances Charlotte (Balsillie), 95.
Stenne, Mary (Loveland), 222.
Richard, 222.
Stephens, Jared, 41.
Lucy, 41.
Stevens, ——, 210.
Blanche Viola (Witter), 210.
Helen Campbell (Torrance), 176, 177.
Helen Joan, 177.
Howard, 210.
Jacqueline Torrance, 177.
Jean Harriette, 177.
Captain John Franklin, 176, 177.
Lieutenant John Franklin, 176.
Major John Franklin, 176, 177.
Steward, Elisha, 63.
Elizabeth, 63.
Lucretia, 63.
Margaret (Reynolds), 243, 244.
Roderick, 63.
Sarah, 31, 32, 63.
Sarah (Witter), 63.
William, 63, 243, 244.
Witter, 63.
Stewart, Rhoda, 149.
Stickle, Alfred Lee, 147.
Grace Bingham (Witter), 147.
Stillman, Albert Clark, 196.
Ella Louise (Witter), 196.
Ellis Benjamin, 196.
George, 196.
Helen Louise, 196.
Lyman, 106.
Mary Ann, 141.
Mary Emma, 196.
Nancy (Rogers), 106.
Susan, 106, 107.
Stillwell, Alice, 290.
Stimson, Chaplain H. K., 96.
Kate, 96.
Stinson, Christina (McLean), 126.
Joseph Orr, 126.
Stoudt, Adam Bryant, 198, 212.
Adam W., 198.
Bryant Kohler, 212.
Donald Fitz Randolph, 198.
Elfrieda (Fitz Randolph), 198.
Jessie Gilbert, 198.
M. E. Rush, 212.
Norman Bradford, 212.
Story, Elizabeth, 40.
Joseph, 40.
Strong, Albert, 96, 126, 127.
Anna (Morgan), 96.
Celia (Thompson), 127.
Daniel Morgan, 96.
Ellen M. (Thompson), 127.
Emeline J., 96.
Epaphroditus, 96.
Horace L., 96.
Julia Maria (Witter), 96.
Lorenzo, 96.
Rhoda (Payne), 96.
Nellie A., 127, 169.
Philip, 96.
William, 96.
Strongbow, 258.
Struthers, Parson, 91.
Stuart, Margaret, 122.
Suabia, Oda of, 256.
Sullivan, General, 59, 60.
Swait, Richard, 266.
Swart, Frank, 194.
Marian Esther, 194.
Mildred Mary, 194.
Myra (Casler), 194.
Roy M., 194.
Ruth Thirsa (Carrier), 194.
Sweet, Huldah, 84, 253, 280, 282, 283, 291, 296, 300, 304.
Jeremiah, 254.
John, 253.
Polly, 254.
Thomas, 254.
Swiger, Adelbert Milton, 196.
Mary Helen, 196.
Mary Helen (Witter), 196.
Otis Ford, 196.
Paul Benjamin, 196.
Samuel Wilson, 196.
Symonds, Harriet Elizabeth, 92.

T

Taaffe, Robert, 232.
Taft, ——, 150.
Beatice, 150.
Charles, 150.
Clara (Witter), 150.

Dwight, 150.
Forrest, 150.
Glen, 150.
President William Howard, 232.
Taggert, Susan, 107.
Tanner, David, 45.
Tappen, Emma, 198.
Taylor, ——, 290.
——(Ellsworth), 61.
Alfred, 98.
Avis, 207.
Cora J., 98.
Cora Jane, 132.
David, 270.
Dennis R., 61.
Eunice (Witter), 45.
Hannah (Witter), 45.
Harriet, 46.
Harriet (Witter), 61.
Hattie Amanda, 98, 132.
Hiram, 98.
Hopestill (Holmes), 290.
Job, 270.
Reliance Thoeda (Witter, Reed), 98.
Susannah, 45, 46.
Thoeda Reliance (Witter, Reed) 98.
Winifred, 157.
Teffe, William, 232.
Tefft, Ann, 232.
Daniel, 233.
Elizabeth, 233.
Elizabeth (Jenckes), 25, 232, 233, 235.
Esther, 233.
John, 25, 232, 233.
Joseph, 233.
Joshua, 232.
Lydia, 232.
Mary, 25, 232, 233.
Mercy, 233.
Peter, 233.
Samuel, 25, 232, 233, 235.
Sarah, 25, 33, 233.
Susannah, 233.
Tabitha 232, 233.
William, 232.
Tenhuisen, Garret, 150.
Hannah, 189.
Laura J., 150.
Mary (Einink), 150.
Tewinkle, Hannah (Tenhuisen), 189.
Henry, 189.
Myrtle, 189.
Theodebert, Count of Autun, 256.
Thomas, Annie Lloyd, 203.
Emily Angell (Eaton), 118.
Emma Grace (Saunders), 142.
Frank, 142.
Jennie, 144.
Orville, 118.
Thompkins, Esther Helen (Witter), 208.
Joseph Oscar, 208.
Oscar Daniel, 208.
Thompson, Alice (Witter), 100.
Celia, 127.
Ellen M., 127.
Hugh, 100.
Thorpe, Anne, 288.
Tibbitts, Hannah M., 82.
Henry, 280.
Tibbs, Ida, 148, 149.
Tompkins, Mary, 175.
Tompson, Sarah, 272.
Tooley, Hannah, 254.
Topham, Colonel John, 253.
Torrance, Helen Campbell, 139, 176, 177.
James F., 139.
Mary Campbell (Witter), 139.
Torrey, Delia, 80.
Joseph, 230.
Tracy, Daniel, 44.
Mrs. Ellen Hoyt, 62.
Louise, 304.
Mary (Witter), 23.
Miriam 34.
Olive, 44.
Trautman, George, 174.
Ruth M., 174, 175.
Travis, Forest Harold, 209.
George Daniel, 209.
Isaac, 209.
Isaac Oscar, 209.
Rosella May, 209.
Ruth Adell (Witter), 209.
Tregoz, Julian (de Cantilupe) de, 257.
Sir Robert de, 257.
Turner, ——, 82.
Amy, 53.
Amy (Witter), 53.
Angie R., 138.
Bathsheba, 53.
John, 53.
Maria (Witter), 82.
Tyler, Joseph, 45.
Katherine, 181.
Lydia, 45.

U

Utter, Joseph, 295.
Josiah, 295.
Nicholas, 294, 295.
William, 294.

V

Valent, Opal (Witter), 135.
William, 135.
Van Court, Leonora, 198.
Van Erden, Hannah, 189.
Van Ostrand, Mrs. Culver, 40.
Van Rensselaer, Lieutenant Colonel Henry K., 253, 254.
Vars, Edmund, 84.
Elizabeth (Burdick), 84.
Vauberius, 256.
Vaubertus, 256.
Vaughan, Edith Longfellow, 202, 203.
Frances (Latham, Dungan), 303, 304.
Frances (Latham, Dungan, Clarke), 298.
Reverend William, 298, 303.
Vere, Aubrey de, 248.
Vermandois, Adele, Countess of, 255; Albert, Count of 255; Beatrice of 256; Herbert, third Count of, 255; Herbert, fourth Count of, 255; Othon, Count of, 255; Simon, Count of, 255.
Vincent, Lillian, 109.
Vowell, John, 250.

W

Wake, Sarah Florence, 170.
Waklee, Dolly C. (Witter), 64.
Henry, 64.
Waldo, Ruth, 68.
Walker, Nellie, 142.
Wallace, Alvaretta Eugenia, 93.
Burpee Witter, 93.
Frances Barbara (Moule, Wells), 120.
Hannah Christina, 93.
Helen (Moore), 120.
Leonette Moore (Crosby), 120.
Louisa Harris (Witter), 93.
Reverend Oates Charles Symonds, 93, 119, 120, 121.
Oates Crosby Saunders, 121.
Rachel Harris (Witter), 93.
Rachel Leonette, 121.
William John, 93.
Wallbridge, Stephen, 39.
Walton, Abigail Elizabeth (Witter), 92.
Arthur Wellesley, 92.
Leona, 195.
Wanton, John, 267.
Ward, Abigail, 91.
Allen Beckley, 137, 138.
Catherine (Phelps), 133.
Daniel, 133.
Dorothy, 138.
Frederick A., 78.
Katie, 133.
Moses, 137.
Norman Witter, 138.
Pearle Julia (Witter), 137, 138.
Rebecca, 91.
Rosalie (Beckley), 137.
William, 91.
Warner, Ann (Gorton), 231.
Elizabeth (Coggeshall), 278.
John, 231, 278.
Priscilla, 231.
Warren, William, first Earl of, 259.
Warwick, Thomas, Earl of, 249.
Washburn, Hannah, 57.
Jacob, 57.
Mabel Thacher Rosemary, 221, 275, 276, 280, 282, 284, 291, 296, 297, 301, 304.
Miles, 57.
Sarah, 57.
Waters, Phebe, 278.
Richard, 278.
Watson, Joseph, 82.
Maria (Witter), 82.
Watters, Vera, 209.
Way, Eunice, 37, 38.
Jane (Lee), 37.
Thomas, 37.
Weaver, Sarah (Davis), 270, 271.
Weeden, Ann, 298.
Caleb, 298.
Francis, 298.
Jeremiah, 298, 299.
Margaret, 298.
Mary, 298.
Mary (Clarke), 298, 299.

Phoebe, 299.
Sarah (Clarke), 298, 299.
Sarah (Peckham), 292.
William, 298.
Wellingon, Florence, 103.
Maria, 207.
Wells, Barbara (Moule), 120.
Professor James E., 120.
Marcia Melissa, 193.
Thomas 267.
West, Ann, 278.
Edward, 278.
Francis, 278.
Joan, 251, 278, 279.
John, 278.
Lydia, 278.
Matthew, 278.
Nathaniel, 278.
Phebe (Waters), 278.
Robert, 278.
Samuel Haley, 278.
Thomas, 278.
Weston, Lord, 302.
Wheeler, Elizabeth, 13, 19.
Mary, 19.
Richard A., 296.
Thomas, 19.
Wheelock, Doctor Samuel, 354.
Whidden, Charles Tupper, 93, 118, 119.
Charles Victor, 117.
Emily Angell, 117.
Fanny (Crosby), 118, 119.
Frank Sterling, 117.
George Lawrence, 93.
George William, 92.
Grace Annetta (Altaffer), 93.
Grace Ethel, 117.
Harriet Elizabeth (Symonds), 92.
Ira Phillips, 117.
Jeanette, 119.
John Blair, 92, 118.
Margaret Symonds, 92, 118.
May (Lever), 118.
Sarah Adelaide (Witter), 92.
Sophia Adelaide, 92, 117.
Stephen Ernest, 117.
Witter Richard, 92.
Whipple, Abigail (Jenckes), 235.
Samuel, 235.
Whitford, Clark, 199.
Clayton Calvin, 199.
Emma Marguerite (Saunders), 199.
Whiting, ——, 293.
Phoebe (Greenman), 293.
Whitney, Hannah (Witter), 41.
Luther, 41.
Captain William, 59, 60.
Whitter, Thomas, 13.
Wickham, Lydia, 149.
Wigglesworth, Elizabeth, 150, 151.
Wight, Ellen, 81.
Wightman, Allen, 148.
Allen Edward, 184.
Arthur Eugene, 148, 184.
Carrie Belle (Foster), 183.
Earl Francis, 184.
Edward Walter, 148, 183.
Elva (Witter, June), 148.
Frederick G., 184.
Grace, 148, 179, 184, 185.
Hazel G., 184.
Mabel (May) Gladys, 148.
Mildred A. (Zeliff), 184.
Mildred E., 184.
Minnie (Smith), 184, 185.
Norma May, 184.
Richard L., 184.
Robert, 179.
Robert Douglas, 184.
Robert Henry, 148, 184, 185.
Royce, 185.
Walter E., 184.
Warren Eugene, 184.
Wilcox, Amy, 39.
Enid M., 197.
H. Ethel (Witter), 197.
J. J., 197.
Keith P., 197.
Richard M., 197.
Thelma B., 197.
Wilder, Edna M., 137.
Edwin J., 137.
Frank H., 137.
Ida A. (Witter), 137.
Jennie L., 137.
Joseph A., 137.
Willis R., 137.
Wilkins, H. F., 227.
Willard, Reverend Samuel G., 81.
William the Conqueror, 247, 248, 258, 259, 285.
Williams, Dorothy (Freeman), 26.
Horace Proctor, 155.
Ida M. (Green), 111.

Isaac, 26.
Itha, 155.
Joseph M., 111.
Lulu (Van Tassel), 155.
Philo J., 103.
Roger, 238, 278, 282, 289.
Willis, Jane, 186.
Williscroft, Benjamin Burton, 122.
Clara Emiline, 122.
Margaret (Stuart), 122.
Wilson, Cora Elizabeth, 173.
Hannah, 215, 216.
Howard Sanford, 173.
Howard Wadsworth, 173.
Jennie Blanche (Howard), 173.
Samuel, 232.
Tabitha (Tefft), 232.
Wiltshire, Earl of, 249.
Winchester, Earl of, 255.
Wing, Ella Eliza (Witter), 106.
Reverend Luther A., 106.
Winthrop, Mr., 240.
Witter, ——, 45, 66, 69, 71, 79, 85, 144, 178.
——(Armstrong), 135.
—— (Avery), 30.
Abby K. (Edwards), 112.
Abigail, 20, 24, 25, 26, 33, 41.
Abigail (——), 45, 47.
Abigail (Delevan), 79.
Abigail Elizabeth, 92.
Abigail (Geer), 39, 40, 62.
Abraham, 58.
Achsah, 41, 68.
Achsah Lucretia, 102.
Ada, 100.
Adam, 70.
Addie Amanda, 108.
Addie (Hamilton), 64.
Addie Luette (Carter), 139.
Adrian E., 160.
Agnes, 91.
Agnes (Cole), 216.
Aimee, 91.
Albert, 107, 142, 143.
Alexander, 91.
Alfred, 40, 59, 61, 78.
Alice, 100.
Alida (Daniels), 133.
Allen Theodore, 140.
Almedia B. (Crandall), 159.
Almedia Elizabeth, 159.
Almira A., 87.
Alonzo, 91.
Alpha Leila, 208.
Alvin Reed, 77, 97.
Alzina, 107.
Alzina (Kent), 107.
Amos, 40, 62, 79.
Amy, 37, 40, 53, 61, 62.
Amy Glen, 95, 122, 123.
Amy (Meech), 29, 39, 40.
Ann, 199.
Ann (Davis), 270, 273, 274.
Anna, 32, 38, 39, 58, 82, 94.
Anna E., 65.
Anna (Morgan), 38, 39.
Anna (Prentice), 37, 38.
Anna Prentice, 75.
Anne, 33, 47, 48, 49, 274.
Anne (——), 48.
Anne (Davis), 33, 34.
Annis (Churchman), 14, 15.
Antoinette, 133.
Archie, 141.
Arminda Ellen, 111.
Armstrong, 135.
Arthur, 107, 144, 216.
Arthur William, 157, 195.
Asa, 23, 30, 43, 44, 65, 66, 68, 79, 80, 81, 215, 216; Doctor Asa, 80, 81.
Augusta M., 100, 136.
Barbara Helen, 200.
Barnum R., 100.
Belle Arline, 160.
Bertha A., 133.
Betsey, 44, 66, 67, 85.
Betsey (——), 61.
Betsey (Clark), 79.
Betsey (Foster), 107, 108.
Betsey (Kent), 109.
Bettie (Hays), 146.
Bion, 109.
Blanche, 158.
Blanche Viola, 179, 210.
Burton, 91.
Calvin, 143, 179.
Carey Reed, 79, 101.
Carolyn (Lowden), 146.
Carrie M., 113.
Catherine (Maurer), 200.
Celestia, 83, 105.
Celia, 83.
Celia Arabella, 112, 161.
Charles, 69.
Charles Augustus, 80.
Charles Ellsworth, 112.
Charles Freemont, 97.
Charles H., 160, 197.

Charles Henry, 87, 111, 112.
Charles Lyman, 107, 143, 144.
Charles Phelps, 161.
Charles Ray, 127, 128.
Charlotte, 143.
Chauncey, 86.
Chester, 61, 79.
Claire, 145.
Clara, 109, 150, 209.
Clara E., 160, 197.
Clara Emeline (Williscroft), 122.
Clara S., 107.
Clarence Clark, 107, 144.
Clarinda, 70.
Clarissa Jane, 108, 146.
Clark, 70, 84, 85, 228, 247, 254, 275, 280, 282, 283, 291, 296, 300, 304.
Clive Gordon, 95.
Colista (Baxter), 85, 86.
Cora, 109, 149.
Cynthia, 42.
Cynthia (Barrows), 81.
Cordelia (Crandall), 108.
Dale, 144.
Daniel, 31, 43, 44, 56, 66, 69, 71, 75, 91.
Daniel Parrish, 43, 66, 68, 80.
Daniel Pierce, 85, 107, 108.
Darius, 216.
David, 41.
David Allen, 83, 105.
David Henry, 91.
Davis, 48, 49, 91.
Dean Gooding, 161, 199.
Deborah, 31.
Delbert, 107, 144.
Delberta Virginia, 160.
Delia (Aldrich), 144.
Delia (Torrey), 80.
Delight (Bishop), 92.
Dencie Augusta, 108, 145.
Dolly, 41, 58, 69.
Dolly C., 64.
Donald Lloyd, 216.
Donna (McDowell), 145.
Dorcas, 70.
Doris Ramona, 157, 195, 196.
Dorothea Elaine, 208.
Dorothy, 24, 38, 57.
Dorothy (Morgan), 23.
Ebenezer, 13, 20, 23, 24, 25, 29, 39, 40, 42, 43, 44, 58, 59, 60, 62, 65, 67, 68, 76, 77, 79, 92, 97; Captain Ebenezer, 39, 40, 59, 60; Deacon Ebenezer, 23; Doctor Ebenezer, 81; Lieutenant Ebenezer, 29, 30.
Ebenezer Daniel, 97.
Edith, 175.
Edith E., 100, 136.
Edith (Hall), 208.
Edna M., 101, 137.
Edward, 148.
Edward De Wolf, 75, 91.
Edward Freeman, 92.
Edward G., 85, 108.
Edward Joseph Burpee, 126.
Edward William, 104, 139.
Edwin, 216.
Edwin Damon, 162.
Edwin Giles, 217.
Elijah, 29, 40, 41, 64.
Elisha, 31, 56.
Eliza, 66, 69.
Eliza M., 64.
Eliza M. (Lyon), 80.
Elizabeth, 20, 23, 25, 29, 30, 32, 34, 37, 38, 41, 42, 47, 56, 79, 83, 101, 102, 216.
Elizabeth (——), 78.
Elizabeth (Avery), 31.
Elizabeth (Bishop), 31.
Elizabeth (Brown), 23, 29, 30.
Elizabeth (Burdick, Vars), 84.
Elizabeth Clarkson, 200.
Elizabeth (Draper), 31.
Elizabeth (Gooding), 161.
Elizabeth (Gore), 29.
Elizabeth Henrietta, 80.
Elizabeth (Humphrey), 66.
Elizabeth (Lathrop), 31.
Elizabeth Louise, 161, 176.
Elizabeth (Story), 40, 41.
Elizabeth (Wheeler), 13, 19, 20.
Ella Eliza, 106.
Ella (Jacobs), 148.
Ella Louise, 159, 196.
Ellen A. (Campbell), 104, 105.
Ellen (Porter), 111.
Ellen (Wight), 81.
Ellis Adelbert, Reverend, 112, 159.
Elmer Hiram, 111, 157, 158.
Elva, 108, 148.
Emily, 82, 182.
Emily (Bingham), 81.
Emily Madeline (Angell), 117.
Emma, 91, 108.

Emma A., 64.
Emmett Allen, 160, 197.
Eola A. (Allen), 160.
Erastus Spalding, 61, 77, 79.
Ernest, 142, 178.
Esther, 25, 30, 40, 41.
Esther Helen, 178, 208.
Esther Louise, 162, 200, 201.
Esther R. (Keeny), 97.
Eugene Delos, 107.
Eunice, 29, 32, 41, 45, 46, 47, 56, 66.
Eunice (——), 91.
Eunice Ann, 92.
Eunice (Barden), 41.
Eunice (Bass), 68.
Eunice (Cady), 65.
Eunice Jane, 97.
Eunice (Kinsman), 75.
Eunice (Kinsman, Sharp), 75.
Eunice (Lee), 66.
Eunice (Maples), 37, 38.
Eunice (Sharp), 75.
Eunice (Way), 37, 38.
Eudora Sallie (Burdick), 106.
Eurina (Jennings), 135.
Eva C., 159, 196.
Eva E., 101.
Ezra, 29, 38, 39, 44, 54, 56, 66, 307.
Flora J., 100.
Florence, 109.
Florence Adeane, 87.
Florence (Emmet), 162.
Florence Ethel, 140.
Florence May (Perry), 129.
Florence (Raymer), 180.
Florence Waldo, 103.
Florence (Wellington), 103.
Florilla, 77.
Florilla Spalding, 100, 101.
Floyd Emerson, 157.
Franc Mary, 108.
Frances, 81.
Frances A., 160.
Frances Charlotte (Balsillie, Steele), 95.
Frances Louise (Phelps), 112.
Francis Asbury, 80.
Francis F., 145, 181.
Frank, 86.
Frank E., 99, 135; Doctor Frank E., 135.
Frank H., 144.
Franklin L., 197.
Fred, 108, 148.
Frederic Willis, 80.
Frederick, 31, 45, 141.
Frederick Francis, 181.
Frederick H., 113.
Frederick Spalding, 77.
G. Clifford, 142, 177.
G. Franklin, 160.
Genevieve, 180.
George, 65.
George Bentley, 80.
George Bushrod, 80.
George Daniel, 178, 209.
George Franklin, 87, 112, 161, 162.
George Glenn, 146.
Doctor George Henry, 108, 146, 147.
George Nelson, 75.
George Washington, 85, 107.
Georgetta (——), 80.
Georgia, 142.
Gertrude Ellen, 157, 195.
Gladys (Makely), 197.
Grace Ann, 159.
Grace (Balfour), 135.
Grace Bingham, 147.
Grace Emma, 105, 140.
Grace Myrtle, 140.
Grace (Penny), 180.
Grace Thelma, 183.
Guy, 144, 180.
Guy Phelps, 162.
Gwendolyn, 195.
H. Ethel, 160, 197.
Handy B., 107, 145.
Hannah, 13, 14, 15, 20, 24, 25, 29, 31, 32, 33, 34, 38, 41, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 58, 61, 65, 71, 274.
Hannah Ann, 87, 112.
Hannah (Bishop), 75.
Hannah (Bishop, Reed), 75.
Hannah (Davison), 38.
Hannah Eliza (Ellsworth), 61, 97.
Hannah (Freeman), 31.
Hannah Louise, 80.
Hannah M. (Tibbitts), 82.
Hannah P., 64.
Hannah (Reed), 75.
Hannah (Washburn), 57, 58.
Hannah (Wilson), 215, 216.
Harold Carter, 139, 175, 176.
Harold Judson, 95, 121, 122.

Harriet, 61.
Harriet Amanda, 78.
Harriet Amelia, 92.
Harriet Francelia, 87, 114.
Harrison, 78.
Harry C., 142.
Hattie A., 100, 136.
Helen, 82.
Helen Ann, 199.
Helen Bishop, 104.
Helen (Funk), 200.
Helen (Perkins), 199.
Henrietta Julia Elizabeth (Zankel, Koppell), 98.
Henry, 66, 71, 80, 94.
Henry Bishop, 75.
Henry Emmett, 112, 160.
Herbert, 99, 134, 135, 142, 178.
Herbert Guy, 180.
Herbert Peirce, 176.
Hilton Burpee, 95, 123, 124, 125, 126.
Hiram Greene, 85, 111.
Holly, 33, 48, 274.
Horace, 158.
Horace Delancey, 87, 114.
Hortense, 82.
Howard Bishop, 139.
Hubert Bishop, 104.
Huldah, 48, 49, 85, 108, 109.
Huldah Marybelle, 112, 162.
Ida A., 101, 107, 137.
Ida (Burdick), 148.
Ida May, 111, 157.
Ila, 145.
Ira S., 85, 106, 107.
Isaac, 39.
Isabel, 160, 197.
Isabel Louise, 177.
Ivan Raymer, 180.
Ivy Janet (Paterson), 216.
Jacob, 30, 42.
James, 30, 71.
James A., 106.
James Samuel, 75.
Jane, 81.
Janie, 91.
Jasper, 66.
Jean Carter, 162, 200.
J. Edward, 160.
Jennie, 216.
Jennie Belle, 114.
Jennie (Mulkin), 114.
Jennie (Thomas), 144.
Jessie, 217.
Jessie A., 112, 160, 161.
Jessie G., 146, 182, 183.
J. Etta, 160.
Joanna, 44, 68, 69.
Joanna (Kinne), 44.
Joel, 70.
Joel C., 85, 109.
John, 20, 24, 25, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 42, 43, 47, 48, 49, 65, 66, 68, 71, 83, 86, 106, 216, 233, 273, 274, 275; Doctor John, 81.
John Bristol, 80.
John E., 82.
John Irving, 161.
John Samuel 92.
John William, 75.
Jonah, 42, 65.
Jonathan, 38.
Joseph, 24, 25, 29, 31, 32, 33, 38, 45, 46, 47, 48, 57, 58, 233, 321, 327, 333.
Joseph D., 64.
Joseph Prentice, 38.
Joseph Sheffield, 178, 208.
Josephine, 142.
Josephine (Brown), 142, 143.
Joshua, 41, 63, 64.
Joshua B., 64.
Josiah, 13, 14, 15, 19, 20, 24, 25, 29, 30, 32, 42, 43, 45, 46, 47, 69, 70, 85, 105, 106, 232, 233, 241; Lieutenant Josiah, 45, 46, 47, 49, 246.
Josias, 14, 32.
J. Prentice, 91.
Judah, 81.
Julia M., 61.
Julia Maria, 77, 96.
Katherine, 86, 111.
Katherine (Tylor), 181.
Kathryn Marie (Yentzer), 181.
Kenneth, 180.
Keziah, 42.
Keziah (Branch), 42.
Lancy, 71.
Laura J., 160.
Laverne D., 209.
Lawrie L., 146.
Leland, 178, 209.
Lelia (Rossman), 180.
Lena May (Lounsberry), 178.
Leona (Walton), 195.
Leroy, 106, 141.
Leslie, 145, 181.
Leslie Vernon, 209.

Lester, 66.
Lewis Daniel, 108, 146.
Libbie (Rude), 64.
Lillian, 145, 181.
Lillian (Vincent), 109.
Linford Nelson, 177.
Lois, 32, 45, 46, 47.
Lois Louise, 208.
Lorenzo, 106, 142.
Louis, 178, 182.
Louisa (Collins), 80.
Louisa Harris, 75, 93.
Louise, 86.
Louise May (Fairbanks), 157.
Lovisa Ann, 97.
Lovisa Jane, 77.
Lovisa (Reed), 76, 77, 79.
Lucas, 42.
Lucinda, 38.
Lucinda Reed, 77, 98.
Lucretia, 66, 106.
Lucy, 38, 41, 42, 45, 58.
Lucy B., 100.
Lucy B. (Witter), 100.
Lucy Caroline, 102.
Lucy Crary, 62.
Lucy (Crary), 62.
Lucy H. (Bishop) 104.
Lucy (Park), 40.
Lucy (Stephens), 41.
Luke G., 85, 106.
Lydia, 45.
Lydia Ann, 216.
Lydia (Reed), 79.
Lydia (Tyler), 45.
Lyman, 68, 78, 82, 99.
Lyra S. (Buck), 105.
Mabel E., 113, 164.
Margaret, 79, 101, 143, 179, 182.
Margaret (De Wolf), 54, 56.
Margaret E., 64.
Margaret Frances, 161, 199, 200.
Margaret Jane, 75, 92.
Doctor Margaret Shepard, 147.
Marge Marie, 181.
Marguerite McLean (Stinson), 126.
Maria, 82.
Maria (Bowers), 99.
Maria Dewing, 83, 103, 104.
Marian Lucile, 183.
Marian (Nelson), 177.
Marie (Nelson), 157.
Marilyn E., 197.
Marion Lee, 139.
Marjorie, 178.
Marjorie (Dunn), 197.
Marjorie Elizabeth, 131, 170, 171, 172, 173.
Martha, 25, 32, 47, 70, 77.
Martha A. (Rice), 77.
Martha Ann (Perkins), 101.
Martha Ann (Sisson), 142.
Martha (Cole), 47.
Martha (Dunton), 162.
Martha J., 82.
Martha Jane, 79.
Martha (Sorter), 64.
Mary, 20, 23, 25, 30, 31, 32, 33, 40, 42, 47, 48, 58, 59, 61, 63, 66, 70, 85, 112, 143, 216, 246, 275.
Mary Alvira (Crosby), 159.
Mary Amelia (Potter), 129, 130, 131.
Mary Ann, 79, 80, 102.
Mary Ann (Bowler), 86, 87.
Mary Ann (Carter), 161, 162.
Mary Ann (Harris), 124.
Mary Ann (Stillman), 141.
Mary Anna (Harris), 94, 95.
Mary (Barss), 170.
Mary Campbell, 105, 139.
Mary Caroline, 87, 113.
Mary (Douglas), 30, 31.
Mary E. (King), 105.
Mary Eliza, 92.
Mary Elizabeth, 106, 141, 142.
Mary E. (Paine), 81.
Mary E. (Phelps), 99.
Mary Esther, 97, 98.
Mary Esther (Witter), 97.
Mary Fidelia (Phillips, Barrs), 130.
Mary Frances, 108.
Mary (Fuller), 65.
Mary Gladys, 216.
Mary (Hanson), 144.
Mary Helen, 159, 196.
Mary (Hurlburt), 109.
Mary Isobel, 126.
Mary Jane (McKee), 127, 172.
Mary Julia, 80.
Mary (Kimball), 43.
Mary (Lewis) 25.
Mary Maria (Dewing) 83.
Mary (Martin), 182.
Mary (Pendall), 135.
Mary (Perkins), 100.
Mary (Popple), 70.

Mary Priscilla (Benjamin), 159.
Mary (Place), 105, 106.
Mary (Witter), 70, 246, 275.
Matilda J., 64.
Mattie A. (Burns), 117.
Maud Mary (Bingham), 147.
May, 178, 209.
May (Depew), 144.
Merlin Clark, 157.
Merritt F., 107, 145.
M. Ethel (Wellcome), 139, 140.
Milan, 79, 100.
Mildred, 144, 181.
Mildred Elizabeth (Peirce), 176.
Mildred Frances (Nasmith), 170, 171.
Miles, 58.
Milton, 144.
Minnie, 143.
Miranda, 86.
Miriam (Worden), 48, 274.
Morgan, 133.
Muriel A., 197.
Myra Hortense, 102, 137.
Myrma Grace (Latten), 209.
Myron David, 105, 139, 140.
Myrtle Ethel, 111.
Nancy, 65, 200.
Nancy Eliza (Allen), 113.
Nancy Lucretia, 80.
Nancy R., 107, 143.
Nancy Smith, 64.
Nancy (Smith), 63, 64.
Nathan, 30, 42, 65, 68, 83, 104.
Nellie (Coller), 179.
Nellie Florence (Matthews), 216.
Nellie (Walker), 142.
Norma, 91.
Olive, 56, 69, 78, 100.
Olive Jane, 61.
Olive (Tracy), 44.
Oliver, 78, 99, 100.
Reverend Oliver Spalding, 60, 78.
Opal, 135.
Orlando, 79.
Ormand, 100.
Orson Marcellus, 87, 113.
Orvinda, 69.
Oscar, 91.
Otis, 65.
Park, 41.
Paul, 48, 49.
Pearl Adaline, 111, 158.
Pearle Julia, 102, 137.
P. Elizabeth, 160.
Percy Edmund, 216.
Permilla, 64.
Perry, 85.
Peter, 70.
Phalla Kingsbury (Hooker), 102.
Phebe, 32.
Phoebe, 47, 85.
Polly, 41, 44, 65, 69, 70.
Polly Ann, 85, 109, 110, 151, 228, 261, 275, 280, 282, 284, 291, 296, 300, 304.
Polly (Green), 275, 280, 282, 283, 291, 296, 300, 304.
Polly (Greene), 84, 85, 228, 247, 254, 255.
Rachel, 216.
Rachel Harris, 75, 93.
Ralph Bingham, 147.
Ralph Collins, 80.
Raymond Arthur, 180.
Raymond B., 160.
R. David, 64.
Rebecca, 86.
Rebecca (Ward), 91.
Reliance Thoeda, 77, 98.
Reuben, 109.
Rhoda, 44, 66.
Richard Frank, 180.
Richard Whidden, 117.
Richard Wilson, 216.
Robert, 40, 61, 180.
Robert B., 66.
Robert Ellsworth, 128.
Robert G., 113.
Roena, 71.
Ronald, 180.
Rosanna Green, 71.
Rosanna May, 178, 208.
Rosanna May (Anna), 178.
Rose (Oaks), 183.
Rosella M. (Merrick), 178.
Roxanna Spicer, 71.
Ruamah, 42.
Ruth, 68, 71, 83, 84, 85, 159.
Ruth Adell, 178, 209.
Ruth J., 106.
Ruth J. (Witter), 106.
Ruth Marguerite, 126.
Ruth (Richardson), 81.
Sabra, 41.
Sally, 41, 43, 55, 67, 107, 143.
Sally (Coon), 84.

Sally (Witter), 41.
Samuel, 13, 25, 29, 33, 34, 37, 38, 42, 47, 48, 49, 53, 54, 55, 56, 58, 70, 75, 94, 274, 275, 305, 307, 327, 345, 354, 355.
Sarah, 20, 25, 32, 33, 34, 37, 40, 44, 45, 46, 47, 49, 53, 56, 63, 66, 67, 85, 274, 354.
Sarah Adelaide, 75, 92.
Sarah (Allen), 216.
Sarah Ann, 85.
Sarah (Calkins), 37.
Sarah (Crandall), 20, 24, 232, 233.
Sarah E. (Angell), 117.
Sarah Marie, 87, 113.
Sarah (McFarland), 106.
Sarah (Steward), 31, 32.
Sarah (Tefft), 25, 33, 233.
Sarah Torrey, 80.
Septimus, 38.
Seruah, 42.
Silas, 86, 106.
Sophia, 65, 70, 78, 99.
Sophia (Banks), 78.
Sophia Eloise, 112.
Sophie Hay, 95.
Sophie Warwick, 122.
Squire Porter, 70, 86, 87.
Stella (Campbell), 145.
Stephen, 40.
Surviah (Spalding), 58, 59, 60.
Surviah Ursula, 77.
Susan, 86, 143, 178, 179.
Susan Elizabeth, 108, 147, 183.
Susan Elizabeth (Rea), 97.
Susan Emma (Maine), 105.
Susan (Stillman), 106, 107.
Susanna, 32.
Susannah, 45, 46, 47.
Susy (Johnson), 144.
Sybil (Burdick), 105, 106.
Synthea, 42.
Tacy, 48, 49, 70, 254.
Tacy Case, 70.
Tacy (Reynolds), 46, 47.
Tacy (Porter), 48, 70, 275.
Tacy (Witter), 254.
"Tase," 45.
Thankful, 86.
Theodore Harding Burpee, 75, 93, 94, 95, 124.
Reverend Theodore Volney, 131, 169, 170, 171, 172.
Thoeda Reliance, 77, 98.
Thomas, 54, 55, 56.
Thier, 85.
Tipporah, 41.
Urias, 91, 92.
Velva Marie, 78, 135.
Vera (Watters), 209.
Victor N., 146, 182.
Viola, 99, 135.
Viola L., 106, 141.
Violet Marie (Hoffman), 128.
Volney Spalding, 97, 127.
Waity (Benjamin), 107.
Walter Irving, 99, 135.
Warley, 144, 180.
Washington, 71.
Wealthy, 47.
Wealthy Ann, 80.
Weeden, 32, 45, 46, 47, 49, 69, 70, 85, 86, 246, 254, 275.
Wellington Daniel, 146, 183.
Welthy, 32.
Wendell Winship, 162.
Wilbur Fiske, 81, 102.
William, 13, 14, 15, 20, 24, 25, 30, 31, 32, 39, 44, 45, 47, 54, 60, 68, 69, 79, 82, 83, 100, 102, 120, 125, 141, 217, 229, 230, 238, 252, 307, 354; Doctor William, 81, 83, 84, 104, 105.
William Clark, 87, 97, 111, 157.
William Clitus, 82, 102, 103.
William Edward, 105.
Reverend William Ellsworth, 34, 59, 60, 61, 67, 68, 77, 97, 129, 130, 131, 170.
William Griggs, 139.
William James, 216.
William Maurer, 200.
William S., 69.
William Wesley, 92.
Willis Guy, 112, 161, 200.
Winifred (Taylor), 157.
Zera Onalee, 208.
Zerviah, 31, 61.
Zerviah (Smith), 31.
Zerviah (Spalding), 58, 59, 60.
Zipporah, 41.
Zuriel Clark, 106, 142.
Wixsom, Emma A. (Witter), 64.
Marvin, 64.
Wood, Mary, 281.
William, 281.
Woodward, Asahel, 41.
Lucy (Witter), 41.
Woolworth, Abbie Bartlett, 62.

Worcester, Bishop of, 257.
Worden, James, 48, 274.
Miriam, 48, 274.
Worthington, Dorothy, 118.
Doctor Euphemia Richardson, 117.
Jennie Adelaide, 118.
John, 117.
Sophia Adelaide (Whidden), 117.

Y

Yeamans, ———, 321, 322.
Yeaple, Reverend W. S. K., 131.
Yentzer, G. H., 181
Kathryn Marie, 181.
Lena A., 180.
York, Hannah (Witter), 71.
Ichabod, 71.
Lucinda Borleson, 71.
Randall, 71.
Sally Parminter, 71.
Young, Edward M., 157.
Ida May (Witter), 157.
Irma May, 157.

Z

Zankel, Henrietta Julia Elizabeth, 98.
Zeliff, Mildred, 184.
Zouch, Alan de la, 255.
Eudo de la, 248, 255, 256, 259, 260.
Ivo de la, 248, 259.
Lucy de la, 248, 255, 256, 259, 260, 261.
Millicent (de Cantilupe), de la, 248, 259, 260.